

GOVERNMENT OF INDIA

ARCHÆOLOGICAL SURVEY OF INDIA

CENTRAL  
ARCHÆOLOGICAL  
LIBRARY

---

ACCESSION NO. 2700

CALL No. 491.375/ Agg/Sm

D.G.A. 79.













# SADDANĪTĪ

LA GRAMMAIRE PALIE D'AGGAVAṂSA

TEXTE ÉTABLI

PAR

HELMER SMITH

II

DHATUMĀLA

(PARICCHEDA XV XIX)



LUND. C. W. K. GLEERUP

LONDON. HUMPHREY MILFORD  
OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS

PARIS. EDOUARD CHAMPION  
LEIPZIG. O. HARRASSOWITZ

1929

191.375  
H. Smith

P. B. 107  
Smith

CENTRAL ARCHAEOLOGICAL  
LIBRARY, NEW DELHI.

Acc. No. 2700.....

Date. 14. 4. 55.....

Call No. 491. 375/Agg/5mi.....

LUND 1929  
BERLINGSKA BOKTRYCKERIET

(DHĀTUMĀLĀ)

XV.

Ito paran tu sarato *kakārantādibhedato*

<sup>1</sup>dhātuyo dhātunipphannarūpāni vividhani ca 1

sāttṭhakathe piṭakamhi jīnapāṭhe yathābalaṃ 5

nayaṃ upaparikkhitvā samāsenā kathess' ahaṃ<sup>a</sup>. 2

**2 I gatiyaṃ.** <sup>2</sup>Yesaṃ dhātūnaṃ gati attho, buddhi pi te-  
saṃ attho pavatti-pāpuṇāni pi. Tatra gamanaṃ duvidhaṃ:  
kāyagamanaṃ ñāṇagamaṇaṃ ca. Tesu kāyagamanaṃ nāma  
iriyāpathagamanaṃ, ñāṇagamanaṃ nāma ñāṇupatti. Tasmā 10  
payoganurūpena *gacchaṭi* ti padassa jānati ti pi attho bhavati,  
pavattati ti pi attho bhavati, pāpuṇāti ti pi attho bhavati,  
iriyāpathagamanena *gacchaṭi* ti pi attho bhavati, ñāṇagamanena  
*gacchaṭi* ti pi attho bhavati. Tatha hi *sīghaṃ gacchaṭi* ti ādisu  
iriyāpathagamanaṃ gamanaṃ ti vuccati, <sup>3</sup>"sundaraṃ nibbānaṃ 15  
gato; <sup>4</sup>gatiṃ" ti ādisu pana ñāṇagamanaṃ. Evaṃ sabbesaṃ  
pi gatyatthānaṃ dhātūnaṃ yathapayogaṃ attho gaheṭabbo.

Tassa' imāni rūpāni bhavanti: *īlī, ēlī, udelī* — karite <sup>5</sup>*udāyati*  
ti rūpaṃ bhavati, utṭhāpeti ti hi attho, *ḍakāro āgamo* —,  
*upeti samupeti*, <sup>6</sup>*veti apeti aveli anveti sameti abhisameti; samayo* 20  
*abhisamayo*, idi <sup>7</sup>*udī ekodī paṇḍito, ilo udilo* "upeto samupeto",  
*anvilo apelo samelo; etabbo paccetabbo; paṭiyamāno; paṭicco;*  
*ento; adhippeto adhippayo; paccayo*, aññāni pi yojetabbāni, *ita*  
*itan* ti ādina yathārahaṃ itthi-napuṃsakavasena pi; *paccetuṃ*  
*upetuṃ samupetuṃ anvetuṃ sametuṃ abhisametum, icca paṭicca* 25  
*samecca abhisamecca apecca upecca*, <sup>10</sup>*patimukhaṃ itva, itvana*  
*upetvā upetvāna<sup>b</sup> upetuna*, <sup>11</sup>aññāni pi buddhavacananurupato  
yojetabbāni.

<sup>1</sup> (1<sup>28</sup>). <sup>2</sup> *infra* l. 536. <sup>3</sup> cf. Sp I 117<sup>2</sup>. <sup>4</sup> D III 107<sup>1</sup>, J VI 286<sup>26</sup>. <sup>5</sup> Vm 156<sup>25</sup>.

<sup>6</sup> M III 282<sup>16</sup> (ns). <sup>7</sup> Vm 156<sup>25</sup>. <sup>8</sup> Nidd I 10<sup>13</sup>. <sup>9</sup> Vm 521<sup>1-2</sup> (ns). <sup>10</sup> cf. Vm 521<sup>13</sup>. <sup>11</sup> = pacciya pacciyāna etc., ns.

<sup>a</sup> Bm ns kathissahaṃ = kathaṃ issaṃ, ns. <sup>b</sup> Bm om.

'Iti iti kriyāsaddo suttantesu na dissati'

idam ettha na vattabbaṃ, dassanā yeva me ruto; 3

"it' āyaṃ kodharūpena" iti pālī hi dissati

Āṅguttaranikāyaṃhi munināhacca bhāsita. 4

5 Vuttaṃ h'etaṃ Bhagavatā Āṅguttaranikāye kodhaṃ nindan-  
tena: 1"it' āyaṃ kodharūpena Maccuveso guhāsayo, taṃ  
damena samucchinde paññā viriyena diṭṭhiyā" ti. Tatra 2"it-  
āyan ti iti ayan" ti chedo<sup>a</sup>, iti iti ca gacchati pavattati ti  
attho, ayaṃ pan' ettha suttapadattho<sup>b</sup>: yo doso loke "kodho"  
10 ti lokiyamahājanena vuccati, nāyaṃ atthato "kodho" ti vattab-  
bo, kin ti pana vattabbo: eso hi sarīrasaṃkhātāguhāsayo  
Maccurājā eva kodhavasena pamaddanto sattasantāne gac-  
chatī ti vattabbo, taṃ evarūpaṃ Maccurājā ti vattabbaṃ  
bahuno janassa anattakaraṃ kodhaṃ hitakāmo damena pañ-  
15 ñāya viriyena diṭṭhiyā ca chindeyyā ti. *Eti* ti imassa pana  
'āgacchatī' ti attho; eti ti ettha hi ā upasaggo sandhikiccena  
paṭicchannattā na pākaṭo valāhakāvattarito puññacando viya;  
tathā hi ettha 'ā-iti eti' ti sandhiviggaho bhavati, ākāressa ca  
īkāre pare īkārena saddhiṃ yeva īkāraḍeso, — tasmā 3"ayaṃ  
20 so sārathi eti; 4etu Vessantaro rājā" ti ādisu 'āgacchatī,  
āgacchatū' ti ādinā attho kathetabbo; 5vyākaraṇasatthe pi  
hi "ā iti eti" ti sandhiviggaho dissati, tasmā ayaṃ pi nīti  
sādhukaṃ manasikātabbā. Atha vā *īti* ti rassavasena vuttaṃ  
padaṃ<sup>c</sup> gamanaṃ bodheti, *eti* ti vuddhivasena vuttaṃ pana  
25 yathāpayogaṃ āgamanādini; mattāvasena<sup>d</sup> pi hi padāni savi-  
sesatthāni bhavanti, taṃ yathā: 6"sāsane pabbajito; 7ratṭha  
pabbajito" ti, saññogāsaññogavasena pi, taṃ yathā: *gāmā  
niggacchatī* 8"yasaṃ poso nigacchatī" ti<sup>e</sup>, tasmā ayaṃ pi nīti  
sādhukaṃ manasikātabbā. Etth' etaṃ vuccati:

30 "i gatiyan" ti kathitā dhātu vuddhigatā<sup>f</sup> yadā,

tadā āgamanatthassa vācikā pāyato-vasā,

īriyāpathatthato h'esā niccāgama(na)vācikā<sup>g</sup>,

5

<sup>1</sup> A IV 98<sup>3-4</sup> (cf. J III 201<sup>11</sup>); ns: pālī to<sup>2</sup> nhuik Maccupāso rhi eñ<sup>1</sup>, cf. 201  
n. a, 324 n. b, 337 n. g. <sup>2</sup> Mp *ad loc.* <sup>3</sup> J VI 19<sup>22</sup> (Sd § 61). <sup>4</sup> J VI 579<sup>6</sup>.  
<sup>5</sup> = lokī byākaruṇ<sup>3</sup> kyam<sup>3</sup>, ns. <sup>6</sup> cf. Dhpa I 319<sup>6</sup>. <sup>7</sup> cf. J VI 517<sup>10</sup> 525<sup>10</sup>.  
<sup>8</sup> J VI 292<sup>13</sup> (*infra* ↓ 1075<sup>c</sup>).

<sup>a</sup> Bm bhedo. <sup>b</sup> Bm om. sutta-. <sup>c</sup> C<sup>e</sup> vuttapadaṃ. <sup>d</sup> Bm mattāvase-  
sena (o: ovisesena?). <sup>e</sup> (ns *ad.* ādi). <sup>f</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>cm</sup>ns vuddhiṃ gatā. <sup>g</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>cm</sup>ns  
(īriyāpathatthato he [sā] niccāgamavācikā.

<sup>1</sup>"ayaṃ so sārathi eti" iec ād' ettha nidassanaṃ; 6  
 aniriyāpathatthena vattane gamane pi ca  
 āgamane ca hoti ti dhīmā lakkheyya, taṃ yathā: 7  
<sup>2</sup>"paṭicca phalam eti" ti evamādisu vattane  
 vuddhippattā /kāravha eṣā dhātu pavattati, 8 5  
<sup>3</sup>"attham entamhi suriye vāḷā" iec ādisu pana  
 gate, <sup>4</sup>"eti ti iti" ti ādisv āgamane siyā; 9  
 tathā hi 'iti ti anattāya eti āgacchatī ti iti upaddavo' iti  
 āgamanattho gahetabbo, āha ca Suttanipātaṭṭhakathāyaṃ:  
<sup>4</sup>"eti ti iti, āgantukānaṃ akusalabhāgīnaṃ vyasanahetūnaṃ 10  
 etaṃ adhivacanaṃ" ti.

Idāni yathārahaṃ nipāt'-ākhyāta-nāmikapariyāpannaṃ  
*iti-itosaddānaṃ* atthuddhāro vuccate. Tattha *itisaddo* hetu-  
 parisamāpan'-adi-padatthavipariyāya-pakārāvadharāṇa-nidassa-  
 nādianekatthappabhedo. Tathā h' eṣa <sup>5</sup>"ruppatī ti kho bhik- 15  
 khave tasmā rūpan ti vuccatī" ti ādisu hetuatthe dissati, <sup>6</sup>"tas-  
 mā-t-ihā me bhikkhave dhammadāyadā bhavatha mā amisa-  
 dāyadā, atthi me tumhesu anukampā, kin ti me sāvakā dham-  
 madāyadā bhaveyyuṃ no āmisadāyadā" ti ādisu parisamāpane,  
<sup>7</sup>"iti vā iti evarūpā naccagītavaditavisūkadassana<sup>a</sup> pativirato" 20  
 ti ādisu ādiatthe, <sup>8</sup>"Māgandiyo<sup>b</sup> ti tassa brāhmaṇassa saṃkhā  
 samaññā paññatti vohāro, nāmaṃ nāmakammaṃ nāmadhey-  
 yaṃ, nirutti vyañjanaṃ abhilāpo" ti ādisu padatthavipariyāye,  
<sup>9</sup>"iti kho bhikkhave sappatibhayo bālo appatibhayo paṇḍito  
 saupaddavo bālo anupaddavo paṇḍito saupasaggo bālo anupa- 25  
 saggo paṇḍito" ti ādisu pakare, <sup>10</sup>"atthi idappaccayā jārāma-  
 raṇaṃ ti iti puṭṭhena satā Ānanda atthi ti 'ssa vacaniyaṃ,  
 kimpaccayā jārāmaṇaṃ iti ce vadeyya, jātipaccayā jārāma-  
 raṇaṃ ti iec assa vacaniyaṃ" ti ādisu avadhāraṇe, <sup>11</sup>"atthi ti kho  
 Kaccāna ayaṃ eko anto, n'atthi ti kho Kaccāna ayaṃ dutiyo 30  
 anto" ti ādisu nidassane, nipātavasene ete payogā gahetabbā;  
<sup>12</sup>"it' āyaṃ kodharūpenā" ti ettha pana ākhyātavasena gamane  
*itisaddo* dissati, ayaṃ ev' attho idhāhippeto, nipātatto pana

<sup>1</sup> (316<sup>19</sup>). <sup>2</sup> Vm 526<sup>27</sup> (Sd § 61). <sup>3</sup> cf. J VI 557<sup>10</sup> (+ Ja III 433<sup>4</sup>). <sup>4</sup> Pj II 100<sup>15</sup>. <sup>5</sup> S III 86<sup>23</sup>. <sup>6</sup> M I 12<sup>26</sup>. <sup>7</sup> D I 6<sup>18</sup> + 5<sup>6</sup>. <sup>8</sup> cf. Nidd I 191<sup>23</sup> + Nidd II ad Sn 1032—1033 (Dhs § 1306, As 390<sup>14</sup>). <sup>9</sup> A I 101<sup>18</sup> (Mp). <sup>10</sup> D II 55<sup>18-21</sup>.  
<sup>11</sup> cf. S II 17<sup>21</sup>. <sup>12</sup> (316<sup>6</sup>).

<sup>a</sup> Be om. naccagītavādita- (= D I 6<sup>18</sup>). <sup>b</sup> Bemns Māgandiyo.

na icchitabbo, viññūnaṃ atthagahaṇe kosalluppādanattham  
kevalaṃ atthuddhāravasena āgato ti datṭhabbam. Itaro pana  
gatatthe<sup>a</sup> c' *imas*addatthe *ī*losaddo pavattati:

"anvito" ti hi gatyatthe paccattavacanaṃ bhava, 10

5 *imas*addassa atthamhi nissakkavacanaṃ bhava

"ito sā dakkhiṇā disā" iti ādisu pāḷisu; 11

gatattho<sup>b</sup> icchito ettha, itarattho na icchito,

atthuddhāravasā vutto kosallatthāya viññūnaṃ. 12

Idha pana *saṃayas*addassa atthuddhāraṃ sanibbacanaṃ vat-  
10 tabbam pi avatvā upari <sup>2</sup>*ayadhātu*visaye yeva vakkhāma  
*ī-yā-ayadhātu*vasena tidhātumayattā *saṃayas*addassa.

Tatra *itī* ti *īkārān*antaraṭṭyanta<sup>1</sup>padassa ca *eti udeṭi* ti  
ādinaṃ ca *ekārān*antaraṭṭyanta<sup>2</sup>padanaṃ aññesaṃ ca evarūpānaṃ  
padamālā yathārahaṃ yebhuyyena attanopadāni vajjietvā yoje-

15 tabbā, īdisesu hi ṭhānesu dukkarā kiriyāpadamālā: yasmā pana  
imasmim pakaraṇe sukarā ca dukkarā ca ṭṭyanta<sup>3</sup>padamālā jāni-  
tabbā, tasmā *bhuvā*digaṇādisu aṭṭhasu gaṇesu vihitehi chan-  
navutiyā vacanehi sabbasādhāraṇaṃ asabbasādhāraṇaṃ ca pa-  
damālānayaṃ bruma:

20 *akārān*antaraṭṭyanta<sup>4</sup>padānaṃ pantiyo budho

<sup>5</sup>*bhavati-rundhatā*dīnaṃ yoje sabbattha sabbathā; 13

*itī eti* ti c' etesaṃ padānaṃ pana pantiyo

suddhassarapubbakānaṃ yoje viññū yathārahaṃ; 14

*ākārān*antaraṭṭyanta<sup>6</sup>padānaṃ cā pi pantiyo

25 <sup>7</sup>*yāti suṇāti asnāti* icc ādinaṃ yathārahaṃ; 15

*īvaṇṇān*antaraṭṭyanta<sup>8</sup>padānaṃ api pāḷiyo

yoje <sup>9</sup>*rundhiti rundhiti* icc ādinaṃ yathārahaṃ; 16

*īkārān*antaraṭṭyanta<sup>10</sup>*suti* iti padassa ca

peraṇatthe<sup>c</sup> pavattassa yoje mālāṃ yathārahaṃ; 17

30 *ekārān*antaraṭṭyanta<sup>11</sup>padānaṃ pi yathārahaṃ

<sup>12</sup>*jeti rundheli kareti kārapi* ti adinaṃ; 18

*okārān*antaraṭṭyanta<sup>13</sup>padānaṃ pi padakkame

<sup>14</sup>*karoti bhoti hoti* ti ādinaṃ yuttito vade, — 19

<sup>1</sup> D III 198<sup>1</sup>. <sup>2</sup> 1 687 (= Pi 1 104<sup>10</sup>) etc.). <sup>3</sup> 1, 1082. <sup>4</sup> 1 680, 1204, 1259. <sup>5</sup> 1 1082. <sup>6</sup> 1 867. <sup>7</sup> 1 178, 1082, (1289). <sup>8</sup> 1 1289, 1075ab.

<sup>a</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup> gatyatthe. <sup>b</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup> gatyattho. <sup>c</sup> B<sup>m</sup> pesaraṇatthe, C<sup>e</sup> pesa-  
natthe; ns pesan<sup>o</sup> et peran<sup>o</sup>



icc evaṃ sattadhā vutto padamālānayo mayā,  
ito mutto nayo nāma n'atthi koci kriyāpade. 20

Ādatte kurute <sup>1</sup>pete icc ādinayadassanā

<sup>2</sup>"yathārahaṃ, yuttito" ti vacanaṃ ettha bhāsitam. 21

Idāni ikārānantarāṭṭvantapadassa kamo vuccate: 5

*Iti inti, isi itha, imi ima* aparipuṇṇo vattamānānayo;

*ilu intu, ihi itha, imi ima* aparipuṇṇo pañcamānayo.

Ettha ca imesaṃ dvinnam sāsānānurūpabhavassa imāni sādha-  
kapadāni: *veti apeti anveti* ti. Tattha vi-iti veti, vigacchati ti  
attho, *itisaddo* h' ettha gamanaṃ bodheti; tathā apa-iti apeti, 10  
apagacchati ti attho; anu-iti anveti, anugacchati ti attho,  
garū pana "anu-eti anveti" ti vadanti, tam <sup>3</sup>"yathā āraññakaṃ  
nāgaṃ dantiṃ anveti hatthini jessantaṃ giriduggesu samesu  
visamesu ca, evaṃ tam anugacchāmi putte ādaya pacchato"  
ti imāya pāliya na sameti "jessantaṃ anveti" ti vacanato 15  
"anugacchāmi" ti vacanato ca; tathā hi *etisaddo* yattha ce  
iriyāpathavācako, tattha āgamaṇaṃ yeva joteti na gamanaṃ,  
tasmā āgamaṇatthassa ayuttito gamaṇatthassa ca yuttito "vi-  
iti" ādinā chedo ñeyyo, etesaṃ ca *itisaddavasena* katachedā-  
naṃ atthibhāvaṃ yuttibhāvaṃ ca <sup>4</sup>"it' āyaṃ kodharūpena" ti 20  
pāli yeva sādheti, tasmā yeva *anu-iti anu-inti anu-ise* ti ādinā  
*anveti* ti ādinaṃ chede labbhamānānayaena vuttappakāro vatta-  
mānā-pañcamānayo parassapadavasena dassito. Sattamirūpadini  
sabbathā appasiddhāni. Imāni pana bhavissantiya rūpāni:  
<sup>5</sup>"sittā te lahum essati" — 25

*issati issanti, issasi issatha, issāmi issāma; issate issante,*

*issase issavhe, issaṃ issāmhe* — asabbadhātukatte pi sud-  
dhassarattā dhatussa ikārāgamo na labbhati; paripuṇṇo bha-  
vissantīnayo. Atha kālātipattiyā rūpāni bhavanti:

*issā issaṃsu, isse issatha, issaṃ issamha; issatha issiṃsu,* 30

*issase issavhe, issaṃ<sup>a</sup> issāmhasse* — kālātipattibhāve ca asab-  
badhātukatte ca sante pi suddhassaratta dhātussa akārā-  
gamo na labbhati, anekantikattā vā anupapannattā ca akārā-  
gamo na hoti, dvinnam h' ettha suddhassarānaṃ anantarikā-  
naṃ ekato sannipāto anupapatti; paripuṇṇo kālātipattinayo. 35

<sup>1</sup> = kañ<sup>2</sup> eñ<sup>1</sup>, ns. <sup>2</sup> (318<sup>23</sup>, <sup>34</sup>). <sup>3</sup> J VI 496<sup>1-3</sup> (cf. J 934). <sup>4</sup> (316<sup>6</sup> 317<sup>32</sup>).

<sup>5</sup> Dhṛ 369<sup>b</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>m</sup> isse, ns om.

Imasmim̐ pana thāne sātṭhakathe tepītake buddhavacane  
 sotūnaṃ payogatthesu paramakosallaḷananatthaṃ <sup>1</sup>"nanu te su-  
 taṃ brāhmaṇa bhaññaṃāne devā na issanti purisaparakka-  
 massā" ti pālito nayaṃ gahetvā vuttappakārehi bhavissantiyā  
 5 rūpehi sabbaso samānāni asamānatthāni vattamānikarūpāni ca  
 īsakaṃ aññaṃaṇṇaṃ samānāni bhavissanti-kālātipattinaṃ rū-  
 pāni ca pakāsayissāma. Vattamānavasena tāva *issati issanti*,  
*issasi issatha* ti sabbam̐ yojetabbam̐, attho pana 'issaṃ karoti'  
 ti ādinā vattabbo; tasmim̐ yeva atthe bhavissantīvasena *issis-*  
 10 *sati ississanti*, *ississasi issassatha* ti paripuṇṇam̐ yojetabbam̐,  
 attho pana 'issaṃ karissati' ti ādinā vattabbo; kālātipattivasena  
 pana *ississā ississaṃsu*, *ississe ississatha* ti paripuṇṇam̐ yojetab-  
 bam̐, attho pana 'issaṃ akarissā' ti ādinā vattabbo. Dhātvan-  
 taravasena saṃsandanānayo 'yaṃ.

15 Idāni ekārānantaratyāntapadassa kamo vuccate:

*Eti enti, esi etha, emi ema.*

*Etu entu, ehi etha, ema.*

<sup>2</sup>"Na ca apatvā" dukkhantaṃ vissāsaṃ eyya paṇḍito; <sup>3</sup>ni-  
 vesanāni māpetvā Vedehassa yasassino yadā te paṇiṇissāmi<sup>b</sup>  
 20 tadā eyyāsi khattiya":

*Eyya eyyūṃ, eyyāsi eyyātha, eyyāmi eyyāma; etha eraṃ.*  
*etho eyyavho, eyyaṃ eyyāmhe, — so puriso eyya te ey-*  
*yūṃ, tvaṃ eyyāsi tumhe eyyātha, ahaṃ eyyāmi mayaṃ*  
*eyyāma; so puriso etha te eraṃ, tvaṃ etho tumhe eyyavho,*  
 25 *ahaṃ eyyaṃ mayaṃ eyyāmhe.*

Parokkhā-hiyyattan'-ajjatanirūpāni sabbaso appasiddhāni.

*Essati essanti, essasi essatha, essāmi essāma; essate essante,*  
*essase essavhe, essaṃ essāmhe.* <sup>4</sup>"Sammodamānā gacchanti

jālam ādāya pakkhino yadā te vivadissanti tadā ehinti me va-  
 30 saṃ; <sup>5</sup>abhidosagato [i]dāni ehi[sī]" ti vacanassa dassanato apa-  
 rāni pi bhavissantirūpāni gahetabbāni:

*ehiti ehinti, ehisi ehitha, ehimi ehima; ehile ehinte, ehise*  
*ehivhe, ehissaṃ<sup>c</sup> ehissāmhe* ti.

— — — — —

<sup>1</sup> J III 7<sup>19-20</sup> (*supra* 32<sup>14</sup>, *infra* V 87<sup>2</sup>). <sup>2</sup> Th 58,5<sup>cd</sup> (Sd § 30). <sup>3</sup> J VI 426<sup>30-31</sup>. <sup>4</sup> J I 209<sup>15-16</sup>. <sup>5</sup> J VI 386<sup>e</sup> (v. l.).

<sup>a</sup> CeBe appatvā. <sup>b</sup> J: paṇiṇeyyāmi. <sup>c</sup> cf. 337<sup>b</sup>; <sup>d</sup> vakkhassaṃ.

*Essā essaṃsu, esse essatha, essaṃ essamha; essatha essiṃsu, essase essavhe, essaṃ essāmhase.*

Athāparo pi ekārānantaraṭṭyantapadakkamo bhavati:

*Udeṭi udeṭṭi, udesi udeṭṭha, udeṭṭi udeṭṭa. Udeṭu udeṭṭu, udeṭhi udeṭṭha, udeṭṭi udeṭṭa udeṭṭase. Udeyya udeyyaṃ* 5

*sesaṃ neyyaṃ. Udissati udissanti sēsaṃ neyyaṃ. Udissā udissāṃsu sēsaṃ neyyaṃ.* — Imāni suddhassaradhatūrūpani.

**3 Ku sadde, 4 ke ca.** *Koṭi kavati, kāyati* evaṃ kattupadāni bhavanti; *kuyyati, kiyya[n]ṭi* evaṃ kammāpadāni; *kānanāṃ kabbāṃ jātakāṃ* evaṃ nāmikāpadāni; *kutva kutvāna* 10 *kavilvā kavilvāna kāvilvā<sup>a</sup> kāvilvāna<sup>b</sup> kāyitūṃ* evaṃ avyāyāpadāni. Tatra kānanān ti t̥hitamajjhantikasamaye kavati saddaṃ karotī ti kānanāṃ vanaṃ, tathā hi <sup>1</sup>"t̥hite majjhantike kāle sannisīvesu pakkhisu saṇate va brahāraññaṃ sā rati paṭibhāti man" ti vuttaṃ; atha vā kokilamayūradayo kavanti 15 saddāyanti kūjanti etthā ti kānanāṃ; manoharatāya avassaṃ kuyyati paṇḍitehī ti kabbāṃ kāvīyaṃ kāveyyaṃ, aññatra pana kavinaṃ idan ti kabban ti taddhitavasena attho gaḥetabbo, keci tu *kāvyaṃ* ti saddarūpaṃ icchanti, na taṃ pavacane-pamaṇaṃ sakkātabhāsābhāvato, sakkātabhāsāto pi hi ācariyā nayaṃ 20 gaṇhanti; <sup>2</sup>jātaṃ bhūtaṃ atītaṃ Bhagavato cariyāṃ, taṃ kiyaṭi kathiyaṭi etena ti Jāta-kāṃ, Jātakapālī hi idha Jātakan ti vutta, aññatra pana jāti<sup>c</sup> eva jātakan ti gaḥetabbāṃ, tathā hi *jātaka-saddo* desanāyaṃ pi vattati <sup>3</sup>"Itivuttakāṃ Jātakāṃ Abbhuta-dhamman" ti ādisu, jātiyaṃ pi vattati <sup>4</sup>"jātakāṃ samodhānesi" 25 ti ādisu.

**5 Phakka nicagatiyaṃ.** Nicagamaṇaṃ nāma hinagamaṇaṃ hīnappavatti va, *nicasaddo* hi hīnavācako <sup>5</sup>"nīce kule pac-cājāto" ti ettha viya. *Phakkaṭi*, kiriyāpadam ev' ettha dissati na nāmikāpadam; yattha yattha nāmikāpadam na dissati, tat- 30 tha tattha nāmikāpadam upaparikkhitvā gaḥetabbāṃ; kiriyāpadam eva hi duddasaṃ, kiriyāpade vijjamaṇe nāmikāpadam n'atthī ti na vattabbāṃ, tasmā antamaso *phakkanam takanaṃ* icc evamādinī bhāvavācakāni nāmikāpadāni sabbāsu dhātusu yathārahaṃ labbhanti ti daṭṭhabbāṃ. 35

<sup>1</sup> S I 7<sup>5-6</sup>. <sup>2</sup> cf. Spt ad Sp I 28<sup>24</sup>. <sup>3</sup> A II 7<sup>3</sup>. <sup>4</sup> Ja I 123<sup>7</sup>. <sup>5</sup> A I 107<sup>22</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> sic C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup>m<sup>ns</sup>; B<sup>m</sup> om <sup>b</sup> sic C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup>m<sup>ns</sup>. <sup>c</sup> sic C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup>; leg. jātaṃ (= B<sup>e</sup>m<sup>ns</sup>)

**6 Taka hasane.** Hasanam hāso. *Takati.*

**7 Taki kicchajivane.** Kicchajīvanam kasirajīvanam. *Tamkati ātamkati, ātamko.* Ātamko ti kicchajīvitakaro rogo, tathā hi aṭṭhakathācariyā <sup>1</sup>"appābādham appātamkan" ti imasmiṃ  
5 pālippadese iti attham saṃvaṇṇesum: <sup>1</sup>"ābādho ti visabhāga-  
vedanā vuccati yā ekadese uppaṇṇitvā sakalasarīram<sup>a</sup> ayapaṭ-  
ṭena bandhitvā<sup>b</sup> viya gaṇhāti, ātamko ti kicchajīvitakaro rogo;  
atha vā yāpetabbarogo ātamko itaro ābādho, khuddako vā  
rogo ātamko balavā ābādho; keci pana 'ajjhattasamuṭṭhāno  
10 ābādho, bahiddhāsamuṭṭhāno ātamko' ti vadanti" ti,

<sup>2</sup>ātamko āmayo rogo vyādh<sup>c</sup> ābādho gado ruḍḍi

akallaṇ<sup>c</sup> eva gelaṇṇam nāmaṃ rogābhiddhānakam. 22

**8 Suka gatiyam.** *Sokati, suko suki.* Tatra suko ti suvo,  
sokati manāpena gamanena gacchatī ti suko; tassa bhariyā  
15 sukī.

**9 Bukka bhassane.** Idha bhassanam nāma sunakhabhas-  
sanam adhippetam <sup>3</sup>"sunakho bhassitvā" ti ettha viya, na  
<sup>4</sup>"āvāso gocaro bhassan" ti ādisu viya vacanasamkhātam bhas-  
sanam. *Bukkati sā.*

20 **10 †Dhaka<sup>c</sup> paṭighāte, gatiyaṇ ca.** Paṭighāto paṭihananam.  
†*Dhakati<sup>c</sup>.*

**11 Caka titti-paṭighātesu.** Titti tappanam, paṭighātam paṭiha-  
nanam va<sup>d</sup>. *Cakati.*

**12 Aka kuṭṭilagatiyam.** *Akati.* — Etā *kuṇḍikā akapariyantā*  
25 dhātuyo "parassabhāsā" ti saddasatthavidū vadanti, tesam  
mate etā *ti anti tu antu* iec ādinam yeva visayo; pāliyam  
pana niyamo n'atthi, tasmā na tam idha pamāṇam.

**13 I ajjhayane.** Ajjhayanam uccāraṇam sikkhanam va. *Ayati*  
*adhiyati adhiyati<sup>c</sup> ajjhāyati adhite, ajjhenam ajjhāyako;* <sup>5</sup>"dib-  
30 ham adhiyase māyam; <sup>6</sup>adhiyanti ve mahārāja dībbamāy'  
idha paṇḍitā; <sup>7</sup>ajjhenam ariyā paṭhavim janindā". Tattha  
<sup>8</sup>ajjhāyako ti ajjhāyati ti ajjhāyako mante parivatteti ti attho.

**14 U sadde.** *Avati avanti, avasi.* Ettha <sup>9</sup>"yo ātumānam

<sup>1</sup> D I 204<sup>10</sup> et Sv (pt). <sup>2</sup> (cf. Abh 323). <sup>3</sup> cf. Dhpa I 172<sup>3</sup>, Sv I 317<sup>21</sup>.

<sup>4</sup> Vm 127<sup>2</sup> (*infra* V 893). <sup>5</sup> J VI 458<sup>19</sup>. <sup>6</sup> J VI 458<sup>24</sup>. <sup>7</sup> J VI 201<sup>9</sup>. <sup>8</sup> (Sv I 247<sup>16</sup>). <sup>9</sup> Sn 782<sup>d</sup> (cf. V 489).

<sup>a</sup> Sv: cattāro iriyāpathe. <sup>b</sup> Sv: ābandhitvā. <sup>c</sup> leg. ṭhak<sup>o</sup>; Wg § 19:20 ṭhaka. <sup>d</sup> CcBm ca; Bc om. <sup>e</sup> CcBemns om.

sayam eva pāvā[ti]" ti pālī *papubbassa udhātussa* payogo ti daṭṭhabbo; *papubbassa vadadhātussa dakāralopappayogo* ti pi vattum yujjati.

**15 Vamka koṭille.** *Vamkati, vamkaṃ.* *Vamkasaddo* hi *vakka-* saddena samānattho *vakkasaddo* ca *vamkasaddena*, tathā hi 5  
 1"yaṃ nissitā jagatiruhaṃ (vihaṅgamā) sv āyaṃ aggiṃ pamuñ-  
 cati, disā bhajatha vakkāṅga jātaṃ saraṇato bhayan" ti paḷi  
 dissati. Āyaṃ pana *vakkasaddo* sakkaṭabhāsaṃ patvā *kakāra-*  
*rakārasaññogakkhariko*<sup>a</sup> bhavati, dhātubhāvo pan' assa porā-  
 ñehi na vutto, tasma kiriyāpadaṃ na diṭṭhaṃ; imassa pana 10  
*vamkasaddassa* "vamka koṭille" ti dhātubhāvo vutto *vamkati*  
 ti kiriyāpadañ ca; pāliyan tu *vamkati* ti kiriyāpadaṃ na diṭṭhaṃ  
 tathā bhāvavacako *vamkasaddo* pi, vaccaḷiṅgo pana anekesu  
 ṭhānesu diṭṭho. Tatra *vamkati* ti kiriyāpadaṃ pāliyaṃ avijja-  
 mānaṃ pi gahetabbam eva, *nāthati* ti kiriyāpadaṃ iva; bhā- 15  
 vavācakassa pana *vamkasaddassa* atthita natthita ca paḷiādisu  
 punappunaṃ upaparikkhitabbā. . Kec' ettha vadeyyuṃ: yadi  
 bhāvavācako *vamkasaddo* n'atthi, kathaṃ 2"atṭhavamkaṃ maṇi-  
 ratanaṃ ulāraṇ" ti ettha samaso ti. Ettha pana 'atṭhasu ṭha-  
 nesu vamkaṃ atṭhavamkaṃ', na 'atṭha vamkani yassā' ti, dab- 20  
 bavācako hi *vamkasaddo*, na bhāvavācako ti daṭṭhabbam:

vamkaṃ vakkam ca kuṭilaṃ jimaṃ ca <sup>a</sup>rimhaṃ anuju  
*vamkasaddā*yo ete vaccaḷiṅgā tiliṅgikā. 23

Atha vā *vamkasaddo* 'yaṃ "vamkaghastā" ti ādisu

baḷise giribhede ca vattate, sa<sup>b</sup> puma tada: 24 25

ayañ hi 3"te 'me janā vamkaghastā sayanti; 4'yathā pi maccho  
 baḷisaṃ vamkaṃ maṃsena chāditam; 5'vamkaghasto va ambujo"  
 ti ādisu baḷise vattati. Ettha siyā: nanu ca bho "yatha pi  
 maccho baḷisaṃ vamkaṃ maṃsena chāditan" ti ettha *vamka-*  
*saddo* guṇavācako visesanasaddo, yena baḷiso visesito; tena 30  
 'vamkaṃ kuṭilaṃ baḷisan' ti attho viññayati ti. Tan na: *vamka-*  
*sadde* avutte pi baḷisassa sabhāvavamkattā<sup>c</sup> kuṭilattho pākato  
 ti n' atthi visesanasaddena payoḷanaṃ; idaṃ pana "baḷisaṃ  
 vamkan" ti vacanaṃ 6"hatthinago; 7'saroruhaṃ padumaṃ; 8'hatthi

<sup>1</sup> J I 216<sup>11-13</sup>. <sup>2</sup> J VI 388<sup>4</sup>. <sup>3</sup> J VI 113<sup>16</sup>. <sup>4</sup> J VI 437<sup>22</sup>. <sup>5</sup> D II 266<sup>8</sup>.  
<sup>a</sup> cf. J VI 489<sup>11</sup>. <sup>7</sup> Uda 297<sup>8</sup>. <sup>8</sup> J VI 575<sup>30</sup>.

a B<sup>m</sup> om. -rakāra-. b = vattate esa, ns c B<sup>m</sup> baḷisasabhāvavamkattā,  
 C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>ns</sup> baḷisasabhāvassa vamkattā.

ca kuñjaro nāgo" ti ādi vacanam iva pariyāyavacanam —  
 tasmā *vaṃkan* ti padassa 'kuṭīlan' ti attho na gahetabbo; atha  
 vā {yathā} <sup>1</sup>"yathā āraññakam nāgam dantiṃ anveti hatthinī"  
 ti ettha *nāgasaddassa dantisaddassa* ca aññamaññam pariyāya-  
 5 vacanatte pi <sup>2</sup>"dantin ti manoramadantayuttan" ti attho saṃ-  
 vaṇṇito, tathā *baḷisaṃ vaṃkan* ti imesam pi aññamaññam  
 pariyāyavacanatte pi *vaṃkan* ti 'kuṭīlan' ti attho vattabbo,  
 evañ hi sati attho sālarājā viya suphullito hoti desanā ca vilā-  
 sappattā, na pana *vaṃkam baḷisaṃ* ti saddānam guṇa-guṇiva-  
 10 sena samānādhikaraṇabhāvo icchitabbo. <sup>3</sup>"buddho Bhagava  
 Verañjāyam viharatī" ti ādisu *buddho bhagavā* ti imesam viya  
 samānādhikaraṇabhāvassa anicchitabbattā; na hi īdisesu thānesu  
 samānādhikaraṇabhāvo porāṇehi anumato, <sup>4</sup>"yattha" etādiso  
 satthā loka appaṭipuggalo tathāgato balappatto sambuddho pari-  
 15 nibbuto" ti <sup>5</sup>"Buddham buddham nikhilavisayam sandhiyā  
 yāva sandhī" ti<sup>b</sup> ca ādisu pana anumato: ettha hi yathā<sup>c</sup> [ti  
 ca]<sup>e</sup> *etādiso* ti ca *appaṭipuggalo* ti ca *tathāgato* ti ca *balap-  
 ppatto* ti ca *sambuddho* ti ca *parinibbuto* ti ca imāni *satthā* ti  
 anena padena samānādhikaraṇāni [ca]<sup>e</sup>, tathā *Buddham buddham*  
 20 ti dvinnam padānam pacchimam purimena samānādhikaraṇam  
 bhavati, iti <sup>6</sup>"yathā pi maccho baḷisaṃ vaṃkam maṃsena  
 chāditan" ti ettha *vaṃkasaddo baḷissassābhidhānantaram*, na  
 guṇavācako: evaṃ *vaṃkasaddo* baḷise vattati. <sup>7</sup>"Vaṃkam  
 gacchāma<sup>d</sup> pabbataṃ; <sup>8</sup>dūre Vaṃkatapabbato" ti ādisu pana  
 25 girivisesse vattati, ettha ca 'Vaṃkapabbato' ti vattabbe  
 sukhuccāraṇattham niruttinayena majjhe animittam *takārāga-  
 mam* katvā "Vaṃkatapabbato" ti vuttam; atha vā *vaṃko*  
 yeva *vaṃkatā*, yathā <sup>9</sup>"devo eva devatā" yathā ca <sup>10</sup>"disā eva  
 disatā" ti, evaṃ *tāpaccayavasena* 'vaṃkatā ca so pabbato cā'  
 30 ti "Vaṃkatapabbato" ti vuttam, majjherassavasena c'etaṃ daṭ-  
 ṭhabbam; atha vā vaṃkam assa saṇṭhānam atthī ti vaṃkato  
 ti *manluatthe tappaccayo* yathā <sup>11</sup>"pabbam assa atthī ti pabbato"

<sup>1</sup> J VI 496<sup>1</sup> (*supra* 319<sup>12</sup>). <sup>2</sup> Ja VI 490<sup>13</sup>. <sup>3</sup> Vin III 1<sup>5</sup>. <sup>4</sup> D II 157<sup>1-5</sup> = S I 158<sup>27</sup>. <sup>5</sup> *ppp.* <sup>6</sup> (323<sup>26</sup>). <sup>7</sup> (J VI 505<sup>13</sup>) Cp I 9: 31<sup>d</sup>. <sup>8</sup> J VI 513<sup>16</sup>. <sup>9</sup> Pj I 113<sup>29</sup> (*supra* 151<sup>4</sup>). <sup>10</sup> Ja V 42<sup>11</sup>. <sup>11</sup> (§ 796).

<sup>a</sup> D et S: yathā. <sup>b</sup> B<sup>ens</sup> *suddhiyā yāva* (= *ativiya*, ns) *suddhin* ti; ns: 'buddham' ca sañ *kā*<sup>3</sup> *mandakkantagāthāpāda*, ī *nhuik* 'sandhiyā yāva sandhī' rhi kra eñ<sup>1</sup>, cf 337 n. g., 201 n. a. <sup>c</sup> B<sup>ens</sup> *om.* <sup>d</sup> J: *gacchāmi*

ti — evaṃ 'Vaṃkato ca so pabbato cā' ti Vaṃkatapabbato; Vaṃkapabbato<sup>a</sup> ice eva vā<sup>a</sup> paṇṇatti, pādakkharapāripūriyā pana "dūre Vaṃkatapabbato" ti vuttan ti daṭṭhabbaṃ.

**16 Loka dassane.** *Lokati, loko aloko* [ti], aññāni pi rūpaṇi gaheṭabbaṇi; *curādiganaṃ* pana patvā imissā *loketi lokayati oloketi* 5 *olokayati* ti ādinā rūpāni bhavanti. Loko ti tayo lokā: saṃkhāraloko sattaloko okasaloko ti, tattha <sup>1</sup>"eko loko sabbe satta āharaṭṭhitikā" ti āgato saṃkhāro eva loko saṃkhāraloko, satta eva loko sattaloko, cakkavālasaṃkhato okāso eva loko okāsaloko, yo bhājanaloko ti pi vuccati. Tesu saṃkhāro luḍḍati ti 10 loko ti, vuttaṃ h'etaṃ Bhagavatā: <sup>2</sup>"luḍḍati paluḍḍati ti kho bhikkhu tasmā loko ti vuccati" ti; lokiyati ettha puññapāpaṃ tabbipāko cā ti satto loko; lokiyati vicittakārato dissati ti cakkavālasaṃkhato okāso loko; yasmā pana *lokasaddo* samūhe pi dissati, tasmā lokiyati samudāyavasena paññāpiyati ti loko 15 samūho ti ayam pi attho gaheṭabbo. Atha va loko ti tayo lokā: kilesaloko bhavaloko indriyaloko ti, tesam sarūpaṃ <sup>3</sup>*curādigane* kathessāma bahuviddhataṃ ca. Bahiddhā pana kavihi <sup>4</sup>"loko tu bhuvane jane" ti ettakam eva vuttaṃ.

**17 Siloka saṃghāte.** Saṃghāto piṇḍanaṃ. *Silokati, siloko*: <sup>5</sup>"silokam 20 anukassāmi". Akkharapadaniyamito<sup>b</sup> vacanasamghāto siloko, so<sup>c</sup> pajjan ti vuccati, tathā hi <sup>6</sup>"siloko yasasi pajje" ti kavayo vadanti.

**18 Deka 19 dheka sadd'ussāhesu.** Saddo ravo, ussāho vāyāmo. *Dekati, dhekali.*

**20 Reka 21 saki saṃkayaṃ.** *Rekali, saṃkali*: <sup>7</sup>"tasmim me 25 saṃkate mano", *saṃkā.*

**22 Aki lakkhane.** *Aṃkati, aṃko sasamko.*

**23 Maki mandane** Maṇḍanaṃ bhusanaṃ. *Maṃkati.*

**24 Kaka loliye.** Lolabhāvo loliyaṃ, yathā <sup>8</sup>*dakkhiyam*. *Kakati, kāko kākī.* Ettha "kāko dhamko vāyaso balibhoji aritṭho" ti 30 imāni kākābhiddhānāni.

**25 Kuka 26 vaka ādāne.** *Kukati, vakati; koko, vako.* Ettha koko ti <sup>9</sup>araññasunakho; vako ti khuddakavanadipiko, vyaggho ti pi vadanti.

<sup>1</sup> Patj I 122<sup>17</sup> (*infra* I 1292), cf. Vm 204<sup>25</sup>. <sup>2</sup> cf. S IV 52<sup>8</sup>. <sup>3</sup> I 1292.

<sup>4</sup> Amk III 3: 2<sup>b</sup>. <sup>5</sup> D II 255<sup>23</sup>. <sup>6</sup> Amk III 3: 2<sup>c</sup>. <sup>7</sup> J III 65<sup>25</sup>. <sup>8</sup> *ons cit.* Ja I 282<sup>18</sup>. <sup>9</sup> cf. Ja VI 526<sup>2-4</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> Bm *om.* <sup>b</sup> CeBe *oniyāmito*, Bm < *oniyāmito* <sup>c</sup> sic CeB<sup>omns</sup> *leg. yo?*.

27 **Vaka** dittiyaṃ, paṭighāte ca. Ditti sobhā. *Vakati*.

28 **Kaki** 29 **vaki** 30 **sakka** 31 **tika** 32 **ṭika** 33 **seka** gatyatthā. *Kaṃkati vaṃkati sakkaṭi* <sup>1</sup>*nisakkaṭi* *parisakkaṭi* *osakkaṭi*, <sup>2</sup>"vadhāya parisakkanam; <sup>3</sup>biḷāranis(s)akka(na)mattam pi"; *tekati*; 5 *ṭekati*, *ṭika*; *seki*. Ettha ṭikā ti ṭikīyati jāniyati saṃvaṇṇanāya attho etāyā ti ṭikā. — Etā idhātuādikā *sekapariyantā* dhātuyo "attanobhāsā" ti saddasatthavidū vadanti; tesam mate etā *te ante tuṃ antaṃ* icc ādinam yeva visayo, pāvacane pana niya-mo n'atthi.

10 34 **Hikka** **avyattasadde**. Avyattasaddo avibhāvitatthasaddo ni-ratthakasaddo ca. *Hikkati hikkate*. — Imam "ubhayatobhāsā" ti vadanti, idan tu pāvacanena saṃsandati, parass'attanobhāsā-nam hi dhātūnam *bhavati bhavate bādgate bādhati* ti ādina yebhuyyena dvidhā dvidhā rūpāni sāsane dissanti. — Imāni *ka-* 15 *kārantadhāturūpāni*.

35 **Khā** **pakathane**, 36 **khyā** ca. Pakathanam ācikkhanam desa-nam vā. *Khāli saṃkhāli*; āpubbatte visadisabhāvena *khā* t' akkharassa dvittam ākārassa ca saññogapubbattā rassattam: *ak-* *khāli*; <sup>4</sup>"akkhāsi purisuttamo; <sup>5</sup>akkheyyam te aham ayye"; *dham-* 20 *mo saṃkhāyati akkhayati* — atra pana *kakāralopo*: <sup>6</sup>"svākhāto Bhagavatā dhammo", *saṃkhato*; *akkhāto*, <sup>7</sup>"akkhatāro tathāgatā; <sup>8</sup>saṃkhātā sabbadhammānam Vidhuro"; *saṃkhā paṭisaṃkhā*; <sup>9</sup>"kiriyaṃ ākhyāti katheti ti ākhyātam". Keci pana *svākhāto* ti ca *svākkhato* <sup>a</sup> ti ca *svākhyāto* ti ca padam icchanti. Tattha pac- 25 chimāni sakkatābhāsāto nayam gahetvā vuttāni, itaram yathā-ṭhitarūpanipphattivasena; ito<sup>b</sup> yathādassitapadāni yeva pasat-thatarāni. <sup>10</sup>Tattha *saṃkhāsaddassa* atthuddhāro niyyate: *saṃkhāsaddo* ñāṇa-koṭṭhāsa-paññatti-gaṇanāsu dissati, <sup>11</sup>"saṃ-khāy' ekam paṭisevati" ti ādisu hi ñāṇe dissati, <sup>12</sup>"papañcasaññā- 30 *saṃkhā samudācaranti*" ti ādisu koṭṭhāse, <sup>13</sup>"tesam tesam dham-mānam saṃkhā samaññā" ti ādisu paññattiyam, <sup>14</sup>"na sukaram saṃkhātun" ti ādisu gaṇanāyam; etth' etaṃ vuccati:

<sup>1</sup> *vide* I 1076<sup>a</sup> (ns). <sup>2</sup> Ja I 278<sup>12</sup>. <sup>3</sup> D II 83<sup>14</sup>, III 101<sup>6</sup>. <sup>4</sup> \*s. <sup>5</sup> J VI 20<sup>7</sup>. <sup>6</sup> D II 93<sup>31</sup> (Vm 213<sup>12</sup>). <sup>7</sup> Dh 276<sup>b</sup>. <sup>8</sup> J VI 286<sup>27</sup>. <sup>9</sup> cf. Rūp 408 (Ce 171<sup>2</sup>). <sup>10</sup> cf. Ps I 75<sup>6-11</sup>. <sup>11</sup> A IV 354<sup>6</sup>. <sup>12</sup> M I 109<sup>21</sup>. <sup>13</sup> Dhs § 1308. <sup>14</sup> Sn<sup>2</sup> p. 126<sup>3</sup> (ns: Puññābhisandasut, cf. A II 55<sup>14</sup>).

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>ns</sup> svākhyāto (*recte?* cf. Kāśikā VIII 4: 47). <sup>b</sup> B<sup>ns</sup> ato (= thui kroñ!).



ñāṇa-paññatti-koṭṭhāsa<sup>a</sup>-gaṇanāsu padissati

*saṃkhāsaddo* ti dīpeyya dhammadīpassa sāsane ti. 25

**37 Khī khaye.** <sup>1</sup>"Khīyanadhammaṃ khīyati"; sāsanaṇurūpena sare *ikārassa iyyādeso: khīyyati; khayō khaṃ* iec api rūpāni ñeyyāni. Tattha khayō ti khīyanaṃ khayō, atha vā khīyanti 5 kilesā etthā ti khayō \* magga-nibbānani, khayasaṃkhātena maggena pāpuṇiyattā phalam pi khayō; khaṇ ti tuccheṃ suññaṃ vivittaṃ rittaṃ, khaṇ ti vā ākāso.

**38 Khi nivāse.** *Khīyati, khīyyati* vā, sāsanaṇurūpena *ikārassa iya-iyyādeso* daṭṭhabbo — avam *divadigaṇe* pi pakkhipitabbo; 10 *khaṃ, khayam*, <sup>2</sup>"atiramaṇīyaṃ<sup>b</sup> rājakkhayaṃ". Tattha khīyati ti nivasati; khaṇ ti cakkhādi indriyaṃ \* cakkhuvinnāṇādinam nivasatṭhena; khayaṇ ti nivesanaṃ, rājakkhayaṇ ti rañño nivesanaṃ, atrāyaṃ pālī: <sup>3</sup>"sace ca<sup>c</sup> aḷḷa vāresi<sup>d</sup> kumāraṃ cārudassanaṃ Kusena jātakhattiyaṃ<sup>e</sup> suvaṇṇamaṇimekha- 15 laṃ, pūjitaṃ nātisaṃghehi na gacchasi<sup>f</sup> Yamakkhayaṇ" ti, tattha Yamakkhayaṇ ti Yamanivesanaṃ.

**39 Khu sadde.** *Khoṭi khavati*.

**40 Khe khādana-sattāsu.** *Khayati*, <sup>4</sup>"undura khayanti"; *vikkhāyitakam gokhāyitakam*; <sup>5</sup>"asiri<sup>g</sup> viya khāyati; <sup>6</sup>disā pi me 20 na pakkhayanti". Etthādimhi khāyati ti khādati, atha vā upatṭhāti paññāyati.

**41 Sukha 42 dukkha takkiriyaṃ<sup>h</sup>.** Takkiriya<sup>h</sup> ti sukha-dukkhānaṃ vedanānaṃ kiriya, sukhaṇaṃ dukkhaṇaṇ ti vuttaṃ hoti. Akammakā ime dhātavo. *Sukhali dukkhalī, su- 25 kham dukkham, sukhito dukkhito*. <sup>7</sup>Sukhaṃ satam piṇaṇaṃ, dukkhaṃ vighataṃ aghaṃ kilesa; tattha sukhaṇ ti sukhayati ti sukhaṃ, yass' uppajjati taṃ sukhitaṃ karoti ti attho; dukkhaṇ ti dukkhayati ti dukkhaṃ, yass' uppajjati taṃ dukkhi- 30 taṃ karoti ti attho, imāni nibbacanāni kārītavasena vuttani ti daṭṭhabbaṃ \* aṭṭhakathayaṃ *sukha-dukkhasaddatthaṃ* vadantehi garuhi *sukhayati-dukkhayati*saddānaṃ kammaṭṭham ādāya vivaraṇassa katattā; tathā hi *sukheti sukhayati su-*

<sup>1</sup> cf. A III 552. <sup>2</sup> ... <sup>3</sup> J V 304<sup>17-18</sup>. <sup>4</sup> undurakhāyita Sv I 92<sup>26</sup>. <sup>5</sup> Ud 79<sup>26</sup>. <sup>6</sup> D II 99<sup>25</sup>. <sup>7</sup> cf. I 533. <sup>8</sup> (mt *ad*) As 40<sup>26</sup> - 41<sup>24</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> C<sup>c</sup> ñāṇa-koṭṭhāsa-paññatti. <sup>b</sup> B<sup>ns</sup> abbīramaṇīyaṃ. <sup>c</sup> J: tvam. <sup>d</sup> C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>cmns</sup> dhāresi. <sup>e</sup> C<sup>c</sup> jātamaṃ khattiyaṃ. <sup>f</sup> J: gañchasi *codd.* C<sup>ks</sup>. <sup>g</sup> C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>ns</sup> assiri. <sup>h</sup> B<sup>c</sup> takiriya.

*khāpeti sukhāpayati · dukkheti dukkhayati dukkhaleti dukkhāpayati* ti imāni tesam kārītapadarūpāni · <sup>1</sup>"attānam sukheti pīṇeti" ti ca <sup>2</sup>"sukhayati ti sukham dukkhayati ti dukkhan" ti ca <sup>3</sup>"sace ca kimhici<sup>a</sup> kāle maraṇam me pure siyā  
 5 putte ca me paputte ca sukhāpeyya Mahosadho" ti ca pālīādidassanato. Saddasatthe pana Dhātupāṭhasaṃkhepe<sup>b</sup> ca ime dhātavo *curādigāṇe* yeva vuttā, *sukhayati dukkhayati* ti ca akārītāni suddhakattupadāni icchītāni; mayan tu tesam tabbacanam suddhakattari ca tāni padarūpāni na icchāma · pālīādihi  
 10 viruddhattā, tasmā yeva te imasmiṃ *bhuvādigāṇe* vuttā, ayañ hi suddhakattuvisaye asmākaṃ ruci: sukhatī ti sukhito, dukkhatī ti dukkhito ti. Nanu ca<sup>c</sup> bho *sukhati dukkhati* ti kiriyāpadāni buddhavacane na dissanti ti. Saccam, evaṃ sante pi aṭṭhakathānayavasena gahetabbattā dissanti yeva nāma, na hi  
 15 sabbathā sabbesaṃ dhātūnam rūpāni sāsane loke vā labbhanti: ekaccāni pana labbhanti, ekaccāni na labbhanti evaṃ sante pi nayavasena labbhanti yeva: <sup>4</sup>"kappayavho patissatā"<sup>d</sup> ti hi diṭṭhe *caravho bhuñjavho* ti ādīni pi nayavasena diṭṭhāni yeva nāma. Tatra paṇāyam nayo: Visuddhimaggādisu hi <sup>5</sup>"ekayo-  
 20 janamattam<sup>e</sup> pi addhānam gatassa vāyo kuppati gattāni dukkhanti" ti evaṃ *bhuvādigāṇikaṃ* akammakaṃ suddhakattuvācakaṃ *dukkhanti* ti kiriyāpadaṃ dissati, tasmim diṭṭhe yeva (*sukhati*)<sup>e</sup> *sukhanti*, *sukhasi sukhatha*, *sukhāmi sukhāmā* ti ādīni ca (*dukkhati*)<sup>e</sup> *dukkhanti*, *dukkhasi dukkhathā* ti ādīni ca diṭ-  
 25 ṭhāni nāma honti · diṭṭhena adiṭṭhassa tādisassa anavaṃjassa na yassa gahetabbattā, tasmā 'sukhatī ti sukhito, dukkhatī ti dukkhito' ti *bhuvādinayo* eva gahetabbo, na pana *curādinayo*. Aparam p' ettha nibbacanam: sukham sañjātam etassā ti sukhito, <sup>6</sup>sañjātasukho ti attho, esa nayo dukkhito ti etthā pi;  
 30 atha vā sukhena ito pavatto ti sukhito, esa nayo dukkhito ti etthā pi. Dullabhāyam niti sādhuakaṃ manasikātabbā.

**43 Mokka muccane.** Akammako 'yaṃ dhātu. *Mokkhati, mokkho pātimokkho*, kārīte *mokkheti mokkhayati mokkhāpeti mokkhāpayati* ti rūpāni. Keci pan' imaṃ "mokka mocane" ti

<sup>1</sup> S I 90<sup>26</sup>. <sup>2</sup> (cf. As 41<sup>24</sup>). <sup>3</sup> J VI 477<sup>11-12</sup>. <sup>4</sup> Sn 283<sup>b</sup>. <sup>5</sup> cf. Vm 264<sup>26</sup>, Pj I 68<sup>1</sup>, Vibha 247<sup>35</sup>. <sup>6</sup> cf. V 82, 349.

a J: kismici. b Bm oṣaṃkhepena. c Bm om. d B<sup>c</sup>ns paṭissutā, (B<sup>m</sup> patītiyatā). e B<sup>c</sup>ns ekadviyo.

paṭhitvā *curā*digane pakkhipanti, tesam mate *mokkheti mokkhayati* ti suddhakattupadāni bhavanti. Etāni pāliya aṭṭhakathāya ca virujjhanti; tathā hi <sup>1</sup>"mokkhanti mārabandhanā; <sup>2</sup>na me samaṇa mokkhasi; <sup>3</sup>mahāyaññaṃ yaṭṭissāma evaṃ mokkhāma pāpakā" ti pāliya virujjhanti, <sup>4</sup>"yo naṃ pāti rakkhati taṃ 5 mokkheti moceti āpāyikādi)hi dukkhehi<sup>a</sup> ti pātimokkho" ti aṭṭhakathāya ca virujjhanti, tasmā pāliyaṃ 'mokkhesi, mokkhema' ti ca avatvā "mokkhasi, mokkhāmā" ti suddhakattuvācakaṃ vuttaṃ · tañ ca kho apādānavisayaṃ katvā; aṭṭhakathāyaṃ pana <sup>4</sup>"mokkheti moceti" ti hetukattuvācakaṃ vuttaṃ · tam pi apa- 10 dānavisayaṃ yeva katvā. Evaṃ imassa dhātuno suddhakattuvisaye akammakabhāvo vidito, hetukattuvisaye ekakammakabhāvo vidito. *Muca-paca-chūdā*dayo viya *mokkhadhātu* dvigaṇiko ti ce, na · anekesu sātṭhakathesu pālippadesesu *mokkheti mokkhayati* ti suddhakatturūpanaṃ adassanato ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. 15

**44 Kakkha** hasane. *Kakkhati*.

**45 Okha 46 rākha 47 lākha 48 dākha 49 dhākha** sosanālamatthesu. *Okhati, rākhati, lākhati, dākhati, dhākhati*.

**50 Sākha** vyāpane. *Sākhati, sākha*.

**51 Ukha 52 nakha 53 makha 54 rakha 55 lakha 56 rakhi 57 lakhi** 20

**58 ikhi 59 rikhi** gatyatthā. *Ukhati, nakhati, makhati, rakhati, lakhati, raṃkhati, laṃkhati, iṃkhati, riṃkhati*.

**60. Rakkha** pālāne. *Rakkhati, rakkhā rakkhanaṃ*. <sup>5</sup>"Silaṃ rakkhito Devadatto", *silāṃ rakkhitaṃ Devadattena*<sup>b</sup>.

**61 Akkha** vyatti-<sup>c</sup>saṃkhātesu<sup>c</sup>. *Akkhati, akkhi akkhaṃ*. 25

**62 Nikkha** cumbane<sup>d</sup>. *Nikkhati, nikkhaṃ*.

**63 Nakkha** gatiyaṃ. *Nakkhati, nakkhaṃ nakkhattaṃ*. Ettha nakkhattaṃ ti <sup>b</sup>etto ito cā ti visamagatiyā agantvā attano vithiyā va gamanena nakkha[na]ṃ gamanaṃ tāyati rakkhati ti nakkhattaṃ; porāṇā pana <sup>7</sup>"na kkharanti na nassanti ti nak- 30 khattāni" ti kathayimsu. "Nakkhattaṃ [oti] [ni]rikkhaṃ<sup>c</sup> bhaṃ" icc ete pariyāyā.

**64 Vekkha** vekkane. *Vekkhati*.

<sup>1</sup> Dhp 37<sup>d</sup>. <sup>2</sup> S I 103<sup>15</sup>. <sup>3</sup> J VI 183<sup>12</sup>. <sup>4</sup> Kkh (C<sup>e</sup>) 1<sup>24</sup>, Vm 16<sup>25</sup>, Uda 223<sup>13</sup> (Sd § 675). <sup>5</sup> Kev 628. <sup>6</sup> cf. V 389. <sup>7</sup> (vide V 735).

<sup>a</sup> Bm āpāyikādidukkhehi. <sup>b</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ns *ad.* silaṃ rakkhako Devadatto <sup>c</sup> Wg § 17: 2 (vyāptau) <sup>+</sup> saṃghāte; ns saṃkhātesu *et* saṃghātesu. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>e</sup> cambane <sup>o</sup>: cabbane, ns cambane *et* cumbane <sup>e</sup> skr. rkṣa (*infra* 359<sup>29</sup>).

65 **Makkha** <sup>†</sup>samkhate<sup>a</sup>. *Makkhati*.

66 **Takkha** <sup>†</sup>tapane<sup>b</sup>. Tapanam samvaranam. *Takkhati*.

67 **Sukkha** anadare. *Sukkhati*.

68 **Kakhi** 69 **vakhi** 70 **makhi kamkhāyam**. <sup>1</sup>"Satthari kamkhati";  
5 *vaṃkhati, maṃkhati*, <sup>2</sup>"kamkhā kamkhāyanā kamkhāyittattam,  
vimati vicikicchā, dvelhakam dvedhāpatho, saṃsayo anekam-  
sagāho, āsappanā parisappanā apariyogāhanā thambhitattam"  
cittassa manovilekho" icc ete *kamkhāpariyāyā*, etesu pana  
vattanti lokavohāre *kamkhā vimati saṃsayo*  
10 *vicikicchā* ti etāni nāmāni yeva pāyato. 26

71 **Kakhi icchāyam**. *Dhanam kamkhati abhikamkhati*: <sup>3</sup>"nābhi-  
kamkhāmi maraṇam", *abhikamkhitaṃ dhanam*.

72 **Dakhi** 73 **dhakhi ghoravāsīte, kamkhāyañ ca**. *Daṃkhati, dhaṃ-  
khati*.

15 74 **Ukkha secane**. *Ukkhati*.

75 **Kakha hasane**. *Kakhati*.

76 **Jakkha bhakkhane ca**. *Hasanānukaḍḍhanattham cakāro*.  
*Jakkhati*.

77 **Likha lekhane**. *Likhati sallekhati* <sup>4</sup>"atisallekhat' evāyam sa-  
20 maṇo", *lekhā lekhanam lekhako, likhitaṃ, sallekhapatīpatī*. — Etā  
*khā-khādikā likhapariyantā* "parassabhāsā" ti saddasatthavidū  
vadanti.

78 **Dhukkha** 79 **dhikkha sandīpana-kilesana-jīvanesu**. *Dhukkhati,*  
*dhikkhati*. Saddasatthavidū pana *dhukkhatē dhikkhatē* ti atta-  
25 nobhāsam vadanti, tatha ito parani rūpāni pi.

80 **Rukkha** 81 **vakkha varaṇe**. Varanam samvaranam. *Ruk-  
khati, vakkhati; rukkho, vakkho*. Ettha ca vakkho ti rukkho  
yeva, tathā hi <sup>5</sup>"sādūni ramaṇīyāni santi vakkhā araṇṇajā"<sup>d</sup>  
ti Jātakatthakathāpāṭho dissati; imāni pana rukkhassa nāmāni:

30 <sup>6</sup>rukko mahīruho vakkho pādapo jagatīruho

ago nago kujo<sup>c</sup> sākhi sālo ca vitapī taru

dumo phalī tu phalavā, gaccho tu khuddapādapo ti. 27

Kec' ettha vadeyyum: nanu ca *sālasaddena* sālarukkho yeva  
vutto n'aṇṇo <sup>7</sup>"sāla phandana-māluva" ti payogadassanato; atha

<sup>1</sup> M I 101<sup>12</sup>. <sup>2</sup> DhS § 425 (As 259<sup>23</sup>). <sup>3</sup> Th 196<sup>a</sup> + Tha *ad loc* <sup>4</sup> M I  
449<sup>12</sup> (Ps). <sup>5</sup> J III 144<sup>15</sup> Ja III 144<sup>17</sup>. <sup>6</sup> cf Amk II 4: 5<sup>a</sup>-d. <sup>7</sup> J VI 528<sup>28</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> Wg § 17: 12: samghāte. <sup>b</sup> Wg § 17: 13: tvacane. <sup>c</sup> C<sup>ns</sup> chambhi-  
tattam. <sup>d</sup> J manoramā, cf. J I 329<sup>5</sup> <sup>e</sup> Amk. kuṭah ku = bhūmi, *supra* 240<sup>23</sup>.

kimatthaṃ *sālasaddena* yo koci rukkho vutto ti. Na sālarukkho yeva *sālasaddena* vutto, atha kho sālarukkhe pi vanappatiṭṭha-  
 rukkhe pi yasmiṃ kasmiñci rukkke pi *sālo* ti vohārassa  
 dassanato aññe pi rukkhā vuttā; tathā hi sālarukkho pi sālo  
 ti vuccati, yathāha: <sup>1</sup>"seyyathā pi bhikkhave gāmassa vā niga-  
 massa vā avidūre mahantaṃ sālavanaṃ tañ c' assa elandehi  
 sañchannaṃ; <sup>2</sup>antarena Yamakasālānaṃ" ti, vanappatiṭṭha-  
 rukkho pi, yathāha: <sup>3</sup>"tav' eva deva vijjite tav' ev' uyyana-  
 bhūmiyā ujvamsā mahāsālā nīlobhāsā manorama" ti; yo koci  
 rukkho pi, yathāha: <sup>4</sup>"atha kho taṃ bhikkhave māluvābhiṃ 10  
 aññatarasmiṃ sālāmūle nipateyyā" ti; atr' idaṃ vuccati:

sālarukkhe ṭṭharukkhe yasmiṃ kasmiñci pādape

*sālo* iti ravo, *sāla* santhagāre<sup>a</sup> thiyaṃ siya<sup>5</sup>ti. 28

**82 Sikkha vijjopādane.** *Sikkhatī, sikkha sikkhanaṃ, sikkhitam*  
*sippaṃ, sikkhako sikkhito, sekkho asekkho*, — <sup>6</sup>*kakāralope sekho* 15  
*asekho* ti rūpāni bhavanti. Tattha sikkhito ti <sup>7</sup>sañjātasikkho,  
 asikkhī ti vā sikkhito, tathā hi kattuppayogo dissati: <sup>8</sup>"ahaṃ kho  
 pana sikkhito<sup>b</sup> anavayo sake ācariyake kumbhakarakamme" ti.

**83 Bhikkha yacane** *Bhikkhatī, bhikkhu bhikkha bhikkhanaṃ*  
*bhikkhako, bhikkhitam bhojanaṃ*. Ettha pana bhikkhu yaṭi 20  
 samaṇo muni pabbajito anāgāro tapassī tapodhano ice etani  
 pariyāyavacanāni. Etesu sāsane bhikkhū ti upasampanno  
 vuccati, kadaci pana <sup>9</sup>"bhikkhusataṃ bhojesi bhikkhusahassaṃ  
 bhojesi" ti adisu samaṇere pi upadāya *bhikkhu* ti voharo pa-  
 vattati, tāpasa pi ca *samaṇasaddadhi* vuccanti: <sup>10</sup>"ahu atita- 25  
 m-addhāne samaṇo khantidipano" ti ādi ettha nidassanaṃ.

**84 Dakkha vuddhiyaṃ, sigham ca<sup>c</sup>.** *Dakkhatī<sup>d</sup>, dakkhinā dakkho*.  
 Dakkhanti vaddhanti sattā etāya yathādhippetāhi sampattihi  
 iddhā vuddha ukkaṃsagata hontī ti dakkhiṇa<sup>e</sup> databbavatthu;  
 dakkhati kusalakamme aññasmiñ ca kiccakicce adandhataya 30  
 sigham gacchatī ti dakkho<sup>e</sup> cheko, yo kusalo<sup>e</sup> pi vuccati.

**85 Dikkha muṇḍiyōpanayana-niyama-bbatādesesu.** *Dikkhadhātu muṇ-*

<sup>1</sup> M I 124<sup>25</sup>. <sup>2</sup> D II 137<sup>12</sup>. <sup>3</sup> J V 251<sup>6-7</sup> (Ja). <sup>4</sup> M I 306<sup>1</sup>. <sup>5</sup> ns *de suo addit*: sālo sālādume ṭṭṭhe aññataramhi pādape sandhagāre thiyaṃ sālā, sālo jāyāya bhātari. <sup>6</sup> cf. 332<sup>17</sup>. <sup>7</sup> cf. 328<sup>29</sup>. <sup>8</sup> Vin III 41<sup>2</sup>. <sup>9</sup> ... <sup>10</sup> J III 43<sup>1</sup> (*supra* 166<sup>13</sup>).

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>mns</sup> sandhagāre. <sup>b</sup> Vin<sup>1</sup> susikkhito. <sup>c</sup> = lyan mran sañ eñ<sup>1</sup> aphrac, ns. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>e</sup> B<sup>ens</sup> ad. ti.

ḍiye upanayane niyame vate ādese ca pavattati. *Dikkhati, dikkhito muṇḍo*. Ettha siyā: nanu ca bho Sarabhaṅgaajātake<sup>1</sup> "gandho isinaṃ ciradikkhitānaṃ kāyā cuto gacchati mālutenā" ti etasmiṃ padese aṭṭhakathācariyehi<sup>2</sup> "ciradikkhitānan ti cira-  
 5 pabbajitānan" ti vuttaṃ, na hi tattha 'ciraṃuṇḍānan' ti vuttaṃ; evaṃ sante kasmā idha *dikkhadhātu* muṇḍiye vuttā ti.<sup>3</sup> Saccam, tattha pana *dikkhitasaddassa* pabbajite vattanato "ciraṃpabbajitānan" ti vuttaṃ, na dhātuatthassa vibhāvanattham, idha pana dhātuatthavibhāvanattham muṇḍiye vuttā; tāpasā hi muṇḍiyat-  
 10 thavācakena *dikkhitasaddena* vattum yuttā, tathā hi aṭṭhakathācariyehi Cakkavattisuttatthavaṇṇanāyaṃ<sup>4</sup> "kesamassum ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā" ti imissā pāḷiyā atthavivaraṇe<sup>5</sup> "tāpasapabbajjāṃ pabbajantā pi hi paṭhamam kesamassum ohārenti tato paṭṭhāya parūlhakese bandhitvā vicaranti, tena  
 15 vuttaṃ: kesamassum ohāretvā" ti evaṃ attho saṃvaṇṇito.

**86 Ikkha dassan'-amkesu.** *Ikkhati upekkhati, apekkhati<sup>a</sup>, upekkhā apekkhā paccavekkhaṇā* — <sup>5</sup>*kakāralope upekkhā apekkhā upasampadāpekho* ti rūpāni bhavanti.

**87 Dakkha himsa-gatisu.** *Dakkhati, dakkhako.*

**88 Cikkha 89 cakkha viyattiyam vācayam.** *Cikkhati acikkhati abbhācikkhati, ācikkhako; cakkhati, cakkhu.* Ettha <sup>6</sup>cakkhū ti cakkhati ti cakkhu, samavisamaṃ abhivyattaṃ vadantaṃ viya hoti ti attho; atha vā "sūpaṃ cakkhati madhum cakkhati" ti ādisu viya yasmā<sup>7</sup> assādattho pi *cakkkhusaddo*<sup>b</sup> bhavati, tasmā  
 25 'cakkhati viññāṇādhiṭṭhitam rūpaṃ assādentam viya hoti' ti assādattho pi gaḥetabbo, <sup>8</sup>"cakkhu kho Māgandiya<sup>c</sup> rūparāmaṃ<sup>d</sup> rūparatam rūpapamuditan"<sup>e</sup> ti hi vuttaṃ — sati pi sotādinam saddārāmatādhivāve, nirūlhattā nayane eva *cakkkhu-*  
*saddo* pavattati *paṃkajādisaddā* viya padumādisu:

30 cakkh' akkhi nayanam nettaṃ locanam diṭṭhi dassanam pekkhaṇam acchi; paṃhan tu pakhuman ti pavuccati. 29 — Etā *dhukkhhādikā*<sup>f</sup> *cakkkhapariyantā* "attanobhāsā" ti sadda-satthavidū vadanti. — *Khakārantadhāturūpāni.*

<sup>1</sup> J V 138<sup>24-25</sup>. <sup>2</sup> Ja V 138<sup>28</sup>; ns *cit.* Spk *ad* S I 226<sup>26</sup>. <sup>3</sup> D III 60<sup>3</sup>.  
<sup>4</sup> Sv (Se) III 43<sup>7-9</sup>. <sup>5</sup> cf. 331<sup>15</sup>. <sup>6</sup> 332<sup>21-29</sup> < Vibha 45<sup>9</sup> *et* mṭ. <sup>7</sup> (J Bloch, Marathi, Index s. v. cakkhṇem). <sup>8</sup> M I 503<sup>14</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>b</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup>ns. <sup>c</sup> B<sup>m</sup>ns Māgaṇḍiya. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>m</sup> rūparāmaṃ. <sup>e</sup> sic C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup>ns; M: "sammuditan. <sup>f</sup> B<sup>m</sup> dukkh<sup>o</sup>, B<sup>c</sup> rukkh<sup>o</sup>.

**90 Gu karisussagge.** Karisussaggo vaccekaraṇaṃ. *Gavati.*

**91 Ge sadde.** *Gayati, gitaṃ.*

**92 Vagga gatiyaṃ.** *Vaggati, vaggo vaggitaṃ.* Ettha samudāya-vasena vagganaṃ pavattanaṃ vaggio; vaggitaṃ ti gamaṇaṃ, tathā hi Nāgāpetavattatthakathāyaṃ <sup>1</sup>“yo so majjhe assa-  
tarirathena catubbhi yuttana suvaggitena, amhākaṃ putto ahu  
majjhimo so, amacchari dānapati virocati” ti imissa paḷiya  
atthaṃ vadantehi <sup>2</sup>“suvaggitenā ti sundaragamanenā” ti (yut-  
taṃ), kiñca bhiyyo, kiriyāpadam pi ca diṭṭhaṃ: <sup>3</sup>“dhunanti vag-  
ganti<sup>a</sup> (pavanti)<sup>b</sup> c[a] ambare” ti. 10

**93 Ragi 94 lagi 95 agi 96 vagi 97 magi 98 igi 99 rigi 100 ligi  
101 tagi 102 sagi gamane ca.** *Cakāro gatiṭpekkhako. Raṅgati,*  
<sup>4</sup>*raṅgo; laṅgati, laṅgo* <sup>5</sup>*laṅgi; aṅgati, aṅgeti, aṅgo samaṅgi<sup>c</sup>*  
*samaṅgitā aṅgaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ; vaṅgati, vaṅgo; maṅgati, maṅgo*  
*ummaṅgo<sup>d</sup> maṅgalaṃ; iṅgati, iṅgitaṃ; riṅgati, riṅgaṇaṃ; liṅgati* 15  
*liṅgaṃ<sup>e</sup>, ulliṅgati* <sup>7</sup>*ullīṅgaṇaṃ; taṅgati, taṅgaṇaṃ; saṅgati saṅ-*  
*gaṇaṃ.* Tattha aṅgaṇaṃ ti yesaṃ kesaṇci vatthūnaṃ avayavo,  
sariraṃ pi, kāraṇaṃ pi ca vuccati; aṅgaṇaṃ ti katthaci kilesa  
vuccanti: <sup>8</sup>“rāgo aṅgaṇaṃ” ti ādisu, rāgādayo hi aṅganti etehi  
taṃsamaṅgipuggalā nihīnabhāvaṃ gacchanti ti aṅgaṇāni ti <sup>9</sup>20  
vuccanti; katthaci malaṃ va paṃko vā: <sup>9</sup>“tass’ eva raṇassa  
vā aṅgaṇassa vā pahānāya vāyamati” ti ādisu, <sup>10</sup>añjati mak-  
kheti ti (hi)<sup>c</sup> aṅgaṇaṃ + malādi; <sup>11</sup>katthaci tatharūpo viva-  
ṭṭappadeso: <sup>12</sup>“cetiyaṅgaṇaṃ bodhiyaṅgaṇaṃ” ti ādisu, añjati  
tattha tṭhitaṃ atisundaratāya abhivyañjati ti hi aṅgaṇaṃ<sup>1</sup> + 25  
vivaṭṭo bhūmippadeso; iḥ evaṃ

rāgādisu kilesesu paṃke kāyamalamhi ca

vivaṭṭe bhūmibhāge ca *aṅgaṇaṃ* ti ravo gato. 30

**103 Yugi 104 jugi vajjane.** *Yuṅgati; juṅgati.*

**105 Raṅga<sup>e</sup> saṃkayaṃ.** *Raṅgati.* 30

<sup>1</sup> Pv 75a-d. <sup>2</sup> Pv 57<sup>28</sup>. <sup>3</sup> Vv 750<sup>a</sup> (Vva 278<sup>25</sup>; cf. I 1078-79).

<sup>4</sup> ns cit. J II 252<sup>2</sup>. <sup>5</sup> ns: laṅgi tam khā<sup>3</sup> kyañ (o: kyan?) avijjālaṅghī [Dhs  
§ 390, cf. M I 144<sup>13</sup>] ca sañ nhuik catutthakkarā nhañ<sup>1</sup> rhi kra eñ<sup>1</sup>.

<sup>6</sup> ns cit. Ja II 193<sup>30</sup>. <sup>7</sup> ns cit.: uddhaṃ lūgeti ty ulliṅgaṃ Jālini. <sup>8</sup> Vibh  
368<sup>5</sup>. <sup>9</sup> A V 92<sup>16</sup>. <sup>10</sup> cf. Spī ad Sp I 45<sup>5</sup>. <sup>11</sup> = akhyui<sup>1</sup> so atṭhakatha-paḷi  
rap tui<sup>1</sup> nhuik. <sup>12</sup> cf. Vibha 349<sup>17</sup>.

a Bm om. b CeBm om.; Bens pavattanti (cf. 333<sup>4</sup>). c Bm om. d B<sup>cmns</sup>  
umaṅgo. e B<sup>c</sup> liṅgaṇaṃ. <sup>1</sup> Bm aṅgaṇo. <sup>2</sup> C<sup>e</sup>ns ragi.

**106 Laga saṅge ca.** *Cakāro anantaravuttapekkhako<sup>a</sup>. Lagati;*  
 1<sup>a</sup> "cajato na hoti laganam; 2<sup>a</sup> baḷise laggo".

**107 Thaga saṃvarane.** *Thagati.*

**108 Agga kuṭīlagatīyam.** *Aggati ti aggi.* kuṭīlam gacchati ti  
 5 attho:

aggi dhūmasikho joti jātavedo sikhi gini  
 aggini bhāṇumā tejo pāvako tivako<sup>b</sup> 'nalo 31

hutāsano dhūmaketu vessānaro ca accimā  
 ghatāsano vāyusakho dahano kaṇhavattani. 32

10 — Etā *gṇādikā aggapariyantā* "parassabhāsā" ti saddasatthavidū vadanti.

**109 Gā gatiyam.** *Gati.*

**110 Gu sadde.** *Gavati.*

**111 Gu uggame.** *Uggamo uggamanam pākāṭata. Gavati.*  
 15 Saddasatthavidū pan' imāsaṃ<sup>c</sup> *gāle gavate* ti attanobhāsattam  
 vadanti. — *Gakarantadhāturūpāni.*

**112 Ghā gandhopadāne.** *Ghati, ghānam, gāndham ghatva.* Atrā-  
 yam paḷi: 3<sup>a</sup> "gandham ghatvā sati [sa]muṭṭhā"<sup>d</sup> ti. Etissā pana  
*divādigānam pattāya ghāyati ghayitvā* ti rūpāni bhavanti.

20 **113 Ghu abhigamane.** *Abhigamanam adhigamanam. Ghoti.*

**114 Jaggha hasane.** *Jagghati saṇjagghati;* 4<sup>a</sup> "saṇjagghitto maya  
 saha; 5<sup>a</sup> jagghitum<sup>e</sup> pi na sobhati", *jagghitva.*

**115 Taggha pālāne.** *Tagghati.*

**116 Sighi aghane.** *Āghānam ghanena gandhanubhavanam. Sim-*  
 25 *ghati upasiṃghati, upasiṃghitvā;* "ārā siṃghāmi vāriyam". —  
 Etā "parassabhāsā" ti saddasatthavidū vadanti.

**117 Ghu sadde.** *Ghoti ghavati.*

**118 Raghi 119 laghi** 7<sup>a</sup> *gatyakkhepe.* *Gatyakkhepo gatiyā akkhepo.*  
*Raṃghati; laṃghati ullaṃghati ullaṃghitā<sup>f</sup>, 8<sup>a</sup> "ullaṃghikā<sup>g</sup> pīti";*  
 30 *laṃghitva.*

**120 Maghi ketave ca.** *Cakāro pubbatthāpekkhako<sup>h</sup>. Maṃghati.*

<sup>a</sup> Ja I 46<sup>2</sup>. <sup>b</sup> Th 798<sup>a</sup> = S IV 74<sup>1</sup> (ns). <sup>c</sup> J VI 475<sup>17</sup>. <sup>d</sup> J VI 522<sup>13</sup>.  
<sup>e</sup> J III 308<sup>20</sup>. <sup>f</sup> cf. I 1076<sup>c</sup>. <sup>g</sup> ns: ullaṃghikā pyam tak khun lha<sup>3</sup> ce tat  
 so pīti ubbega pīti<sup>1</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> Bm ovuttapekkhako <sup>b</sup> sic C Beṃns taliter Amk I 1: 57<sup>d</sup>, Abh 33<sup>d</sup>.  
<sup>c</sup> (Bm imesaṃ?); <sup>d</sup> B<sup>ns</sup> muṭṭhā. <sup>e</sup> J: jagghitam. <sup>f</sup> ns lamghitā; B<sup>c</sup> om.  
<sup>g</sup> Bm ullaṃghitā <sup>h</sup> ns oapekkho



- 121 **Rāgha** 122 **lagha samatthiye**. *Raghati; laghati*.  
 123 **Dāgha ayase ca**. Āyaso kilamanam. *Cakaro samatthiyā-pekkhako. Dāghati, nīdāgho*.  
 124 **Silagha katthane**. Katthanam pasamsanam. *Silaghati, si-laghā*: <sup>1</sup>"buddhassa silāghate"; *silaghilvā*. - "Attanobhasā" ti 5 saddasatthavidū vadanti. — *Ghakārantadhāturūpani*. — Iti *bhuvādigāṇe kavaggantadhāturūpani samattani*.

Idani *cavaggantadhāturūpani* vuccante:

- 125 **Suca soke**. *Socati, soko socana, socam socanto* + *socanti* + *socantaṃ kulam, socilva*. 10  
 126 **Kuca sadde tare**. Tārasaddo accuccasaddo. *Kocati, ucca-saddam karoti* ti attho.  
 127 **Kuñca koṭill'-appibhavesu** *Kuñcati, kuñcika*: <sup>2</sup>"kuñcitakeso"; *kuñcilva*.  
 128 **Luñca apanayane**. *Luñcati, luñcako, luñcītum, luñcilva*. 15  
 129 **Añeu gati-pūjanasu**. *Maggaṃ añcati, buddham añcati*: <sup>3</sup>"ud-dham anuggantva tiriyaṃ añcito ti tiracchano. <sup>4</sup>kaṭukañeukata".  
 130 **Vañeu** 131 **cañeu** 132 **tañeu** 133 **mañeu gatiyam** *Vañcati, cañcati, tañcati, mañcati*: <sup>5</sup>"santi pāda avañcanā", *avañcanā* ti vañcītuṃ gantuṃ asamattha. 20  
 134 **Gucu** 135 **galocu<sup>a</sup> theyyakaraṇe**. Thenanam theyyam + corikā, tassa kiriyā theyyakaraṇam. *Gocati; galocali<sup>a</sup>*.  
 136 **Acca pujayam**. *Accati*: <sup>6</sup>"brahmasurasuraccito".  
 137 **Tacca himsayam**. *Taccati*.  
 138 **Cacca** 139 **jacca paribhāsana-vajjanesu<sup>b</sup>**. *Caccati, caccu; jaccati*. 25  
 140 **Kuca sampaccana-koṭilla-paṭikkama<sup>c</sup>-vilekhanesu**. *Kucati sam-kucati, samkoco*.  
 141 **Taca samvarane**. Samvaraṇam rakkhāṇam. *Tacati, taco*.  
 142 <sup>d</sup>**Dica** <sup>d</sup>**thutiyam**. <sup>d</sup>*Dicati<sup>d</sup>*.  
 143 **Kuca samkocane**. *Kocati samkocati, samkoco*. 30  
 144 <sup>e</sup>**Vyāca** <sup>e</sup>**vyājikaṇe**. <sup>e</sup>*Vyājikaraṇam vyājīkiriya. <sup>e</sup>Vyacati<sup>e</sup>*.

<sup>1</sup> Kev 279. <sup>2</sup> Ja I 89<sup>25</sup>. <sup>3</sup> cf Vibha 454<sup>14</sup> (añcīta ti gata, mt). <sup>4</sup> cf. As 376. <sup>5</sup> J I 214<sup>16</sup> (ja). <sup>6</sup> Ap 465<sup>25</sup> (Tha C 422<sup>16</sup>). <sup>7</sup> ns cit. Subodh III 15, IV 116 (pt, nt) et ad. <sup>8</sup> su<sup>1</sup> chui khran<sup>3</sup> kā<sup>3</sup> arā bha pā<sup>4</sup> nhañ<sup>1</sup> khuñ<sup>3</sup> ñhi rum mhya sa paḷi-aṭṭhakatha rhi ra mha sa aran<sup>1</sup> byadhikaraṇe lañ<sup>2</sup> rhi kra eñ<sup>1</sup> anā kui prū khran<sup>3</sup> nhuik

<sup>a</sup> *dedi* (Wg § 7: 18; C<sup>9</sup> B<sup>9</sup> M<sup>9</sup> S<sup>9</sup> ganeco). <sup>b</sup> *sic* C<sup>9</sup> B<sup>9</sup> M<sup>9</sup> S<sup>9</sup> (3): -tajjanesu, Wg § 17: 66—68). <sup>c</sup> *sic* C<sup>9</sup> B<sup>9</sup> M<sup>9</sup> S<sup>9</sup> (3): -paṭiṭṭhambha-, Wg § 29: 27). <sup>d</sup> *leg.* ric<sup>9</sup> (Wg § 28: 19). <sup>e</sup> *ita* C<sup>9</sup> B<sup>9</sup> M<sup>9</sup> S<sup>9</sup> (3): vyac<sup>9</sup>, Wg § 28: 12).

- 145 Vaca viyattiyam vācāyam.** Viyattassa esā viyatti, tissaṃ viyattiyam vācāyam, viyattāyam vācāyan ti adhippāyo; viyattassa hi vadato puggalassa vasena vācā viyattā nāma vuccati, yathā pana kucchisadda-tiracchānagatādisaddo avyattasaddo  
 5 ti vuccati, na evaṃ vacanasamkhāto saddo avyattasaddo ti vuccati · viññātatthattā. *Vatti vacati · vacanti, vacasi* 1<sup>a</sup> 2<sup>a</sup> 3<sup>a</sup> 4<sup>a</sup> 5<sup>a</sup> 6<sup>a</sup> 7<sup>a</sup> 8<sup>a</sup> 9<sup>a</sup> 10<sup>a</sup> 11<sup>a</sup> 12<sup>a</sup> 13<sup>a</sup> 14<sup>a</sup> 15<sup>a</sup> 16<sup>a</sup> 17<sup>a</sup> 18<sup>a</sup> 19<sup>a</sup> 20<sup>a</sup> 21<sup>a</sup> 22<sup>a</sup> 23<sup>a</sup> 24<sup>a</sup> 25<sup>a</sup> 26<sup>a</sup> 27<sup>a</sup> 28<sup>a</sup> 29<sup>a</sup> 30<sup>a</sup> 31<sup>a</sup> 32<sup>a</sup> 33<sup>a</sup> 34<sup>a</sup> 35<sup>a</sup> 36<sup>a</sup> 37<sup>a</sup> 38<sup>a</sup> 39<sup>a</sup> 40<sup>a</sup> 41<sup>a</sup> 42<sup>a</sup> 43<sup>a</sup> 44<sup>a</sup> 45<sup>a</sup> 46<sup>a</sup> 47<sup>a</sup> 48<sup>a</sup> 49<sup>a</sup> 50<sup>a</sup> 51<sup>a</sup> 52<sup>a</sup> 53<sup>a</sup> 54<sup>a</sup> 55<sup>a</sup> 56<sup>a</sup> 57<sup>a</sup> 58<sup>a</sup> 59<sup>a</sup> 60<sup>a</sup> 61<sup>a</sup> 62<sup>a</sup> 63<sup>a</sup> 64<sup>a</sup> 65<sup>a</sup> 66<sup>a</sup> 67<sup>a</sup> 68<sup>a</sup> 69<sup>a</sup> 70<sup>a</sup> 71<sup>a</sup> 72<sup>a</sup> 73<sup>a</sup> 74<sup>a</sup> 75<sup>a</sup> 76<sup>a</sup> 77<sup>a</sup> 78<sup>a</sup> 79<sup>a</sup> 80<sup>a</sup> 81<sup>a</sup> 82<sup>a</sup> 83<sup>a</sup> 84<sup>a</sup> 85<sup>a</sup> 86<sup>a</sup> 87<sup>a</sup> 88<sup>a</sup> 89<sup>a</sup> 90<sup>a</sup> 91<sup>a</sup> 92<sup>a</sup> 93<sup>a</sup> 94<sup>a</sup> 95<sup>a</sup> 96<sup>a</sup> 97<sup>a</sup> 98<sup>a</sup> 99<sup>a</sup> 100<sup>a</sup> 101<sup>a</sup> 102<sup>a</sup> 103<sup>a</sup> 104<sup>a</sup> 105<sup>a</sup> 106<sup>a</sup> 107<sup>a</sup> 108<sup>a</sup> 109<sup>a</sup> 110<sup>a</sup> 111<sup>a</sup> 112<sup>a</sup> 113<sup>a</sup> 114<sup>a</sup> 115<sup>a</sup> 116<sup>a</sup> 117<sup>a</sup> 118<sup>a</sup> 119<sup>a</sup> 120<sup>a</sup> 121<sup>a</sup> 122<sup>a</sup> 123<sup>a</sup> 124<sup>a</sup> 125<sup>a</sup> 126<sup>a</sup> 127<sup>a</sup> 128<sup>a</sup> 129<sup>a</sup> 130<sup>a</sup> 131<sup>a</sup> 132<sup>a</sup> 133<sup>a</sup> 134<sup>a</sup> 135<sup>a</sup> 136<sup>a</sup> 137<sup>a</sup> 138<sup>a</sup> 139<sup>a</sup> 140<sup>a</sup> 141<sup>a</sup> 142<sup>a</sup> 143<sup>a</sup> 144<sup>a</sup> 145<sup>a</sup> 146<sup>a</sup> 147<sup>a</sup> 148<sup>a</sup> 149<sup>a</sup> 150<sup>a</sup> 151<sup>a</sup> 152<sup>a</sup> 153<sup>a</sup> 154<sup>a</sup> 155<sup>a</sup> 156<sup>a</sup> 157<sup>a</sup> 158<sup>a</sup> 159<sup>a</sup> 160<sup>a</sup> 161<sup>a</sup> 162<sup>a</sup> 163<sup>a</sup> 164<sup>a</sup> 165<sup>a</sup> 166<sup>a</sup> 167<sup>a</sup> 168<sup>a</sup> 169<sup>a</sup> 170<sup>a</sup> 171<sup>a</sup> 172<sup>a</sup> 173<sup>a</sup> 174<sup>a</sup> 175<sup>a</sup> 176<sup>a</sup> 177<sup>a</sup> 178<sup>a</sup> 179<sup>a</sup> 180<sup>a</sup> 181<sup>a</sup> 182<sup>a</sup> 183<sup>a</sup> 184<sup>a</sup> 185<sup>a</sup> 186<sup>a</sup> 187<sup>a</sup> 188<sup>a</sup> 189<sup>a</sup> 190<sup>a</sup> 191<sup>a</sup> 192<sup>a</sup> 193<sup>a</sup> 194<sup>a</sup> 195<sup>a</sup> 196<sup>a</sup> 197<sup>a</sup> 198<sup>a</sup> 199<sup>a</sup> 200<sup>a</sup> 201<sup>a</sup> 202<sup>a</sup> 203<sup>a</sup> 204<sup>a</sup> 205<sup>a</sup> 206<sup>a</sup> 207<sup>a</sup> 208<sup>a</sup> 209<sup>a</sup> 210<sup>a</sup> 211<sup>a</sup> 212<sup>a</sup> 213<sup>a</sup> 214<sup>a</sup> 215<sup>a</sup> 216<sup>a</sup> 217<sup>a</sup> 218<sup>a</sup> 219<sup>a</sup> 220<sup>a</sup> 221<sup>a</sup> 222<sup>a</sup> 223<sup>a</sup> 224<sup>a</sup> 225<sup>a</sup> 226<sup>a</sup> 227<sup>a</sup> 228<sup>a</sup> 229<sup>a</sup> 230<sup>a</sup> 231<sup>a</sup> 232<sup>a</sup> 233<sup>a</sup> 234<sup>a</sup> 235<sup>a</sup> 236<sup>a</sup> 237<sup>a</sup> 238<sup>a</sup> 239<sup>a</sup> 240<sup>a</sup> 241<sup>a</sup> 242<sup>a</sup> 243<sup>a</sup> 244<sup>a</sup> 245<sup>a</sup> 246<sup>a</sup> 247<sup>a</sup> 248<sup>a</sup> 249<sup>a</sup> 250<sup>a</sup> 251<sup>a</sup> 252<sup>a</sup> 253<sup>a</sup> 254<sup>a</sup> 255<sup>a</sup> 256<sup>a</sup> 257<sup>a</sup> 258<sup>a</sup> 259<sup>a</sup> 260<sup>a</sup> 261<sup>a</sup> 262<sup>a</sup> 263<sup>a</sup> 264<sup>a</sup> 265<sup>a</sup> 266<sup>a</sup> 267<sup>a</sup> 268<sup>a</sup> 269<sup>a</sup> 270<sup>a</sup> 271<sup>a</sup> 272<sup>a</sup> 273<sup>a</sup> 274<sup>a</sup> 275<sup>a</sup> 276<sup>a</sup> 277<sup>a</sup> 278<sup>a</sup> 279<sup>a</sup> 280<sup>a</sup> 281<sup>a</sup> 282<sup>a</sup> 283<sup>a</sup> 284<sup>a</sup> 285<sup>a</sup> 286<sup>a</sup> 287<sup>a</sup> 288<sup>a</sup> 289<sup>a</sup> 290<sup>a</sup> 291<sup>a</sup> 292<sup>a</sup> 293<sup>a</sup> 294<sup>a</sup> 295<sup>a</sup> 296<sup>a</sup> 297<sup>a</sup> 298<sup>a</sup> 299<sup>a</sup> 300<sup>a</sup> 301<sup>a</sup> 302<sup>a</sup> 303<sup>a</sup> 304<sup>a</sup> 305<sup>a</sup> 306<sup>a</sup> 307<sup>a</sup> 308<sup>a</sup> 309<sup>a</sup> 310<sup>a</sup> 311<sup>a</sup> 312<sup>a</sup> 313<sup>a</sup> 314<sup>a</sup> 315<sup>a</sup> 316<sup>a</sup> 317<sup>a</sup> 318<sup>a</sup> 319<sup>a</sup> 320<sup>a</sup> 321<sup>a</sup> 322<sup>a</sup> 323<sup>a</sup> 324<sup>a</sup> 325<sup>a</sup> 326<sup>a</sup> 327<sup>a</sup> 328<sup>a</sup> 329<sup>a</sup> 330<sup>a</sup> 331<sup>a</sup> 332<sup>a</sup> 333<sup>a</sup> 334<sup>a</sup> 335<sup>a</sup> 336<sup>a</sup> 337<sup>a</sup> 338<sup>a</sup> 339<sup>a</sup> 340<sup>a</sup> 341<sup>a</sup> 342<sup>a</sup> 343<sup>a</sup> 344<sup>a</sup> 345<sup>a</sup> 346<sup>a</sup> 347<sup>a</sup> 348<sup>a</sup> 349<sup>a</sup> 350<sup>a</sup> 351<sup>a</sup> 352<sup>a</sup> 353<sup>a</sup> 354<sup>a</sup> 355<sup>a</sup> 356<sup>a</sup> 357<sup>a</sup> 358<sup>a</sup> 359<sup>a</sup> 360<sup>a</sup> 361<sup>a</sup> 362<sup>a</sup> 363<sup>a</sup> 364<sup>a</sup> 365<sup>a</sup> 366<sup>a</sup> 367<sup>a</sup> 368<sup>a</sup> 369<sup>a</sup> 370<sup>a</sup> 371<sup>a</sup> 372<sup>a</sup> 373<sup>a</sup> 374<sup>a</sup> 375<sup>a</sup> 376<sup>a</sup> 377<sup>a</sup> 378<sup>a</sup> 379<sup>a</sup> 380<sup>a</sup> 381<sup>a</sup> 382<sup>a</sup> 383<sup>a</sup> 384<sup>a</sup> 385<sup>a</sup> 386<sup>a</sup> 387<sup>a</sup> 388<sup>a</sup> 389<sup>a</sup> 390<sup>a</sup> 391<sup>a</sup> 392<sup>a</sup> 393<sup>a</sup> 394<sup>a</sup> 395<sup>a</sup> 396<sup>a</sup> 397<sup>a</sup> 398<sup>a</sup> 399<sup>a</sup> 400<sup>a</sup> 401<sup>a</sup> 402<sup>a</sup> 403<sup>a</sup> 404<sup>a</sup> 405<sup>a</sup> 406<sup>a</sup> 407<sup>a</sup> 408<sup>a</sup> 409<sup>a</sup> 410<sup>a</sup> 411<sup>a</sup> 412<sup>a</sup> 413<sup>a</sup> 414<sup>a</sup> 415<sup>a</sup> 416<sup>a</sup> 417<sup>a</sup> 418<sup>a</sup> 419<sup>a</sup> 420<sup>a</sup> 421<sup>a</sup> 422<sup>a</sup> 423<sup>a</sup> 424<sup>a</sup> 425<sup>a</sup> 426<sup>a</sup> 427<sup>a</sup> 428<sup>a</sup> 429<sup>a</sup> 430<sup>a</sup> 431<sup>a</sup> 432<sup>a</sup> 433<sup>a</sup> 434<sup>a</sup> 435<sup>a</sup> 436<sup>a</sup> 437<sup>a</sup> 438<sup>a</sup> 439<sup>a</sup> 440<sup>a</sup> 441<sup>a</sup> 442<sup>a</sup> 443<sup>a</sup> 444<sup>a</sup> 445<sup>a</sup> 446<sup>a</sup> 447<sup>a</sup> 448<sup>a</sup> 449<sup>a</sup> 450<sup>a</sup> 451<sup>a</sup> 452<sup>a</sup> 453<sup>a</sup> 454<sup>a</sup> 455<sup>a</sup> 456<sup>a</sup> 457<sup>a</sup> 458<sup>a</sup> 459<sup>a</sup> 460<sup>a</sup> 461<sup>a</sup> 462<sup>a</sup> 463<sup>a</sup> 464<sup>a</sup> 465<sup>a</sup> 466<sup>a</sup> 467<sup>a</sup> 468<sup>a</sup> 469<sup>a</sup> 470<sup>a</sup> 471<sup>a</sup> 472<sup>a</sup> 473<sup>a</sup> 474<sup>a</sup> 475<sup>a</sup> 476<sup>a</sup> 477<sup>a</sup> 478<sup>a</sup> 479<sup>a</sup> 480<sup>a</sup> 481<sup>a</sup> 482<sup>a</sup> 483<sup>a</sup> 484<sup>a</sup> 485<sup>a</sup> 486<sup>a</sup> 487<sup>a</sup> 488<sup>a</sup> 489<sup>a</sup> 490<sup>a</sup> 491<sup>a</sup> 492<sup>a</sup> 493<sup>a</sup> 494<sup>a</sup> 495<sup>a</sup> 496<sup>a</sup> 497<sup>a</sup> 498<sup>a</sup> 499<sup>a</sup> 500<sup>a</sup> 501<sup>a</sup> 502<sup>a</sup> 503<sup>a</sup> 504<sup>a</sup> 505<sup>a</sup> 506<sup>a</sup> 507<sup>a</sup> 508<sup>a</sup> 509<sup>a</sup> 510<sup>a</sup> 511<sup>a</sup> 512<sup>a</sup> 513<sup>a</sup> 514<sup>a</sup> 515<sup>a</sup> 516<sup>a</sup> 517<sup>a</sup> 518<sup>a</sup> 519<sup>a</sup> 520<sup>a</sup> 521<sup>a</sup> 522<sup>a</sup> 523<sup>a</sup> 524<sup>a</sup> 525<sup>a</sup> 526<sup>a</sup> 527<sup>a</sup> 528<sup>a</sup> 529<sup>a</sup> 530<sup>a</sup> 531<sup>a</sup> 532<sup>a</sup> 533<sup>a</sup> 534<sup>a</sup> 535<sup>a</sup> 536<sup>a</sup> 537<sup>a</sup> 538<sup>a</sup> 539<sup>a</sup> 540<sup>a</sup> 541<sup>a</sup> 542<sup>a</sup> 543<sup>a</sup> 544<sup>a</sup> 545<sup>a</sup> 546<sup>a</sup> 547<sup>a</sup> 548<sup>a</sup> 549<sup>a</sup> 550<sup>a</sup> 551<sup>a</sup> 552<sup>a</sup> 553<sup>a</sup> 554<sup>a</sup> 555<sup>a</sup> 556<sup>a</sup> 557<sup>a</sup> 558<sup>a</sup> 559<sup>a</sup> 560<sup>a</sup> 561<sup>a</sup> 562<sup>a</sup> 563<sup>a</sup> 564<sup>a</sup> 565<sup>a</sup> 566<sup>a</sup> 567<sup>a</sup> 568<sup>a</sup> 569<sup>a</sup> 570<sup>a</sup> 571<sup>a</sup> 572<sup>a</sup> 573<sup>a</sup> 574<sup>a</sup> 575<sup>a</sup> 576<sup>a</sup> 577<sup>a</sup> 578<sup>a</sup> 579<sup>a</sup> 580<sup>a</sup> 581<sup>a</sup> 582<sup>a</sup> 583<sup>a</sup> 584<sup>a</sup> 585<sup>a</sup> 586<sup>a</sup> 587<sup>a</sup> 588<sup>a</sup> 589<sup>a</sup> 590<sup>a</sup> 591<sup>a</sup> 592<sup>a</sup> 593<sup>a</sup> 594<sup>a</sup> 595<sup>a</sup> 596<sup>a</sup> 597<sup>a</sup> 598<sup>a</sup> 599<sup>a</sup> 600<sup>a</sup> 601<sup>a</sup> 602<sup>a</sup> 603<sup>a</sup> 604<sup>a</sup> 605<sup>a</sup> 606<sup>a</sup> 607<sup>a</sup> 608<sup>a</sup> 609<sup>a</sup> 610<sup>a</sup> 611<sup>a</sup> 612<sup>a</sup> 613<sup>a</sup> 614<sup>a</sup> 615<sup>a</sup> 616<sup>a</sup> 617<sup>a</sup> 618<sup>a</sup> 619<sup>a</sup> 620<sup>a</sup> 621<sup>a</sup> 622<sup>a</sup> 623<sup>a</sup> 624<sup>a</sup> 625<sup>a</sup> 626<sup>a</sup> 627<sup>a</sup> 628<sup>a</sup> 629<sup>a</sup> 630<sup>a</sup> 631<sup>a</sup> 632<sup>a</sup> 633<sup>a</sup> 634<sup>a</sup> 635<sup>a</sup> 636<sup>a</sup> 637<sup>a</sup> 638<sup>a</sup> 639<sup>a</sup> 640<sup>a</sup> 641<sup>a</sup> 642<sup>a</sup> 643<sup>a</sup> 644<sup>a</sup> 645<sup>a</sup> 646<sup>a</sup> 647<sup>a</sup> 648<sup>a</sup> 649<sup>a</sup> 650<sup>a</sup> 651<sup>a</sup> 652<sup>a</sup> 653<sup>a</sup> 654<sup>a</sup> 655<sup>a</sup> 656<sup>a</sup> 657<sup>a</sup> 658<sup>a</sup> 659<sup>a</sup> 660<sup>a</sup> 661<sup>a</sup> 662<sup>a</sup> 663<sup>a</sup> 664<sup>a</sup> 665<sup>a</sup> 666<sup>a</sup> 667<sup>a</sup> 668<sup>a</sup> 669<sup>a</sup> 670<sup>a</sup> 671<sup>a</sup> 672<sup>a</sup> 673<sup>a</sup> 674<sup>a</sup> 675<sup>a</sup> 676<sup>a</sup> 677<sup>a</sup> 678<sup>a</sup> 679<sup>a</sup> 680<sup>a</sup> 681<sup>a</sup> 682<sup>a</sup> 683<sup>a</sup> 684<sup>a</sup> 685<sup>a</sup> 686<sup>a</sup> 687<sup>a</sup> 688<sup>a</sup> 689<sup>a</sup> 690<sup>a</sup> 691<sup>a</sup> 692<sup>a</sup> 693<sup>a</sup> 694<sup>a</sup> 695<sup>a</sup> 696<sup>a</sup> 697<sup>a</sup> 698<sup>a</sup> 699<sup>a</sup> 700<sup>a</sup> 701<sup>a</sup> 702<sup>a</sup> 703<sup>a</sup> 704<sup>a</sup> 705<sup>a</sup> 706<sup>a</sup> 707<sup>a</sup> 708<sup>a</sup> 709<sup>a</sup> 710<sup>a</sup> 711<sup>a</sup> 712<sup>a</sup> 713<sup>a</sup> 714<sup>a</sup> 715<sup>a</sup> 716<sup>a</sup> 717<sup>a</sup> 718<sup>a</sup> 719<sup>a</sup> 720<sup>a</sup> 721<sup>a</sup> 722<sup>a</sup> 723<sup>a</sup> 724<sup>a</sup> 725<sup>a</sup> 726<sup>a</sup> 727<sup>a</sup> 728<sup>a</sup> 729<sup>a</sup> 730<sup>a</sup> 731<sup>a</sup> 732<sup>a</sup> 733<sup>a</sup> 734<sup>a</sup> 735<sup>a</sup> 736<sup>a</sup> 737<sup>a</sup> 738<sup>a</sup> 739<sup>a</sup> 740<sup>a</sup> 741<sup>a</sup> 742<sup>a</sup> 743<sup>a</sup> 744<sup>a</sup> 745<sup>a</sup> 746<sup>a</sup> 747<sup>a</sup> 748<sup>a</sup> 749<sup>a</sup> 750<sup>a</sup> 751<sup>a</sup> 752<sup>a</sup> 753<sup>a</sup> 754<sup>a</sup> 755<sup>a</sup> 756<sup>a</sup> 757<sup>a</sup> 758<sup>a</sup> 759<sup>a</sup> 760<sup>a</sup> 761<sup>a</sup> 762<sup>a</sup> 763<sup>a</sup> 764<sup>a</sup> 765<sup>a</sup> 766<sup>a</sup> 767<sup>a</sup> 768<sup>a</sup> 769<sup>a</sup> 770<sup>a</sup> 771<sup>a</sup> 772<sup>a</sup> 773<sup>a</sup> 774<sup>a</sup> 775<sup>a</sup> 776<sup>a</sup> 777<sup>a</sup> 778<sup>a</sup> 779<sup>a</sup> 780<sup>a</sup> 781<sup>a</sup> 782<sup>a</sup> 783<sup>a</sup> 784<sup>a</sup> 785<sup>a</sup> 786<sup>a</sup> 787<sup>a</sup> 788<sup>a</sup> 789<sup>a</sup> 790<sup>a</sup> 791<sup>a</sup> 792<sup>a</sup> 793<sup>a</sup> 794<sup>a</sup> 795<sup>a</sup> 796<sup>a</sup> 797<sup>a</sup> 798<sup>a</sup> 799<sup>a</sup> 800<sup>a</sup> 801<sup>a</sup> 802<sup>a</sup> 803<sup>a</sup> 804<sup>a</sup> 805<sup>a</sup> 806<sup>a</sup> 807<sup>a</sup> 808<sup>a</sup> 809<sup>a</sup> 810<sup>a</sup> 811<sup>a</sup> 812<sup>a</sup> 813<sup>a</sup> 814<sup>a</sup> 815<sup>a</sup> 816<sup>a</sup> 817<sup>a</sup> 818<sup>a</sup> 819<sup>a</sup> 820<sup>a</sup> 821<sup>a</sup> 822<sup>a</sup> 823<sup>a</sup> 824<sup>a</sup> 825<sup>a</sup> 826<sup>a</sup> 827<sup>a</sup> 828<sup>a</sup> 829<sup>a</sup> 830<sup>a</sup> 831<sup>a</sup> 832<sup>a</sup> 833<sup>a</sup> 834<sup>a</sup> 835<sup>a</sup> 836<sup>a</sup> 837<sup>a</sup> 838<sup>a</sup> 839<sup>a</sup> 840<sup>a</sup> 841<sup>a</sup> 842<sup>a</sup> 843<sup>a</sup> 844<sup>a</sup> 845<sup>a</sup> 846<sup>a</sup> 847<sup>a</sup> 848<sup>a</sup> 849<sup>a</sup> 850<sup>a</sup> 851<sup>a</sup> 852<sup>a</sup> 853<sup>a</sup> 854<sup>a</sup> 855<sup>a</sup> 856<sup>a</sup> 857<sup>a</sup> 858<sup>a</sup> 859<sup>a</sup> 860<sup>a</sup> 861<sup>a</sup> 862<sup>a</sup> 863<sup>a</sup> 864<sup>a</sup> 865<sup>a</sup> 866<sup>a</sup> 867<sup>a</sup> 868<sup>a</sup> 869<sup>a</sup> 870<sup>a</sup> 871<sup>a</sup> 872<sup>a</sup> 873<sup>a</sup> 874<sup>a</sup> 875<sup>a</sup> 876<sup>a</sup> 877<sup>a</sup> 878<sup>a</sup> 879<sup>a</sup> 880<sup>a</sup> 881<sup>a</sup> 882<sup>a</sup> 883<sup>a</sup> 884<sup>a</sup> 885<sup>a</sup> 886<sup>a</sup> 887<sup>a</sup> 888<sup>a</sup> 889<sup>a</sup> 890<sup>a</sup> 891<sup>a</sup> 892<sup>a</sup> 893<sup>a</sup> 894<sup>a</sup> 895<sup>a</sup> 896<sup>a</sup> 897<sup>a</sup> 898<sup>a</sup> 899<sup>a</sup> 900<sup>a</sup> 901<sup>a</sup> 902<sup>a</sup> 903<sup>a</sup> 904<sup>a</sup> 905<sup>a</sup> 906<sup>a</sup> 907<sup>a</sup> 908<sup>a</sup> 909<sup>a</sup> 910<sup>a</sup> 911<sup>a</sup> 912<sup>a</sup> 913<sup>a</sup> 914<sup>a</sup> 915<sup>a</sup> 916<sup>a</sup> 917<sup>a</sup> 918<sup>a</sup> 919<sup>a</sup> 920<sup>a</sup> 921<sup>a</sup> 922<sup>a</sup> 923<sup>a</sup> 924<sup>a</sup> 925<sup>a</sup> 926<sup>a</sup> 927<sup>a</sup> 928<sup>a</sup> 929<sup>a</sup> 930<sup>a</sup> 931<sup>a</sup> 932<sup>a</sup> 933<sup>a</sup> 934<sup>a</sup> 935<sup>a</sup> 936<sup>a</sup> 937<sup>a</sup> 938<sup>a</sup> 939<sup>a</sup> 940<sup>a</sup> 941<sup>a</sup> 942<sup>a</sup> 943<sup>a</sup> 944<sup>a</sup> 945<sup>a</sup> 946<sup>a</sup> 947<sup>a</sup> 948<sup>a</sup> 949<sup>a</sup> 950<sup>a</sup> 951<sup>a</sup> 952<sup>a</sup> 953<sup>a</sup> 954<sup>a</sup> 955<sup>a</sup> 956<sup>a</sup> 957<sup>a</sup> 958<sup>a</sup> 959<sup>a</sup> 960<sup>a</sup> 961<sup>a</sup> 962<sup>a</sup> 963<sup>a</sup> 964<sup>a</sup> 965<sup>a</sup> 966<sup>a</sup> 967<sup>a</sup> 968<sup>a</sup> 969<sup>a</sup> 970<sup>a</sup> 971<sup>a</sup> 972<sup>a</sup> 973<sup>a</sup> 974<sup>a</sup> 975<sup>a</sup> 976<sup>a</sup> 977<sup>a</sup> 978<sup>a</sup> 979<sup>a</sup> 980<sup>a</sup> 981<sup>a</sup> 982<sup>a</sup> 983<sup>a</sup> 984<sup>a</sup> 985<sup>a</sup> 986<sup>a</sup> 987<sup>a</sup> 988<sup>a</sup> 989<sup>a</sup> 990<sup>a</sup> 991<sup>a</sup> 992<sup>a</sup> 993<sup>a</sup> 994<sup>a</sup> 995<sup>a</sup> 996<sup>a</sup> 997<sup>a</sup> 998<sup>a</sup> 999<sup>a</sup> 1000<sup>a</sup>

*Vacatu, vaceyya; vuccatu, vucceyya* sesaṃ sabbaṃ sabbattha vitthārato gahetabbam.

Parokkhārūpāni vadāma:

- vaca vacu, vace vacittha, vacaṃ vacimha; vacittha vacire,*  
 30 *vacittho vacivho, vaciṃ<sup>1</sup> vacimhe.*

Hiyyattanirūpāni vadāma:

*avaca avacu<sup>2</sup>, avaco avacuttha, avocaṃ avacumha; avacuttha avacutthum, avacase avacavham, avaciṃ<sup>3</sup> avacamhase.*

<sup>1</sup> S I 87<sup>8</sup>. <sup>2</sup> J I 129<sup>22</sup>. <sup>3</sup> Kev 489 581, cf et 582 (utto, sed } uca, Mmd }  
<sup>4</sup> cf. } 248). <sup>5</sup> = sadda kyam<sup>3</sup> tui nhuik, ns

a B<sup>c</sup> om b C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup>ns ad. pavuttam; B<sup>m</sup> ad. vuttam c B<sup>m</sup> mānam  
 d ita B<sup>e</sup>ns; C<sup>e</sup> ovaṇṇane hi pi, B<sup>m</sup> ovaṇṇane yi pi e B<sup>e</sup>ns ca f B<sup>m</sup> vaci.  
 g B<sup>e</sup>ms avacu. h B<sup>m</sup> avaci.

Ajjatanīrūpāni vadāma:

*avaci* \* *avocuṃ avaciṃsu*<sup>a</sup>, *avoco avocuttha*, *avociṃ avocumha*; *avoca*<sup>b</sup> *avocu*, *avacase avocivhaṃ*, *avocaṃ avocimhe*.

Bhavissantīrūpāni vadāma:

*vakkhati vakkhanti*, *vakkhasi vakkhatha*, *vakkhāmi vakkhāma*; *vakkhate vakkhante*, *vakkhase vakkhavhe*, *vakkha[ssa]ṃ vakkhamhe*<sup>c</sup>, imesaṃ pana padānaṃ 'kathessati

kathessanti' ti ādinā attho vattabbo; 145<sup>A</sup> **vakkha** rose ti dhatussa ca *vakkhati vakkhanti*, *vakkhasi* ti ādini vatvā avasāne uttamapurisekavacanaṭṭhane *vakkhemu* ti vattabbaṃ, attho pan' imesaṃ 'rosati rosanti' ti ādinā vattabbo, — ayaṃ *vaca-vakkha*-dhātūnaṃ bhavissantī-vattamānavasena rūpasamsandanānayo. Aparāni pi *vacadhātussa* bhavissantisahitāni rūpani bhavanti.

*vakkhissati vakkhissanti*, *vakkhissasi vakkhissatha*, *vakkhissāmi vakkhissāma*; *vakkhissate vakkhissante*, *vakkhissase*

*vakkhissavhe*, *vakkhissaṃ vakkhissamhe*<sup>d</sup>, atrāyaṃ pāli:

"atitakappe caritaṃ ṭhapayitvā bhavābhavē imamhi<sup>e</sup> kappe caritaṃ pavakkhissaṃ, suṇohi me" ti; Gadrabhapañhe pi 2<sup>o</sup> "rājā tumhehi saddhiṃ paṭisantharaṃ katva" . . . asanaṃ ṇatva nisīdathā ti vakkhissati"<sup>f</sup> ti evamādi aṭṭhakathāpāṭho dissati, 20 tasmā yeva edisi padamālā racitā. "Vakkha rose" ti dhatussa pi bhavissantisahitāni rūpāni *vakkhissati vakkhissanti* ti ādini bhavanti, attho pan' imesaṃ 'rosissati rosissanti' ti ādinā vattabbo, — ayaṃ *vaca-vakkhadhātūnaṃ* bhavissantīvasen' eva rūpasamsandanānayo. 25

*Avacissa vacissā* \* *avacissaṃsu vacissaṃsu* sesaṃ sabbaṃ neyyaṃ.

Idha pana *vuttasaddassa* atthuddharaṃ vattabbam pi avatvā 3<sup>o</sup> uparī yeva kathessāma \* ito ativiya vattabbaṭṭhanattā<sup>h</sup>. 146 **Cu** *cavane*. *Cavali*, kārīte *cāveti* ti rūpaṃ; 4<sup>o</sup> "devakāya cuto; 3<sup>o</sup> *cutapadamam*"<sup>i</sup>, *cavitum cavitva*.

147 **Loca** *dassane*. *Locali*, *locanaṃ*.

148 **Seca** *secane*. *Secati*.

<sup>1</sup> Cp I 1: 2a-d. <sup>2</sup> Ja VI 342<sup>27</sup>. <sup>3</sup> 342<sup>24</sup>—344<sup>2</sup>. <sup>4</sup> . . . <sup>5</sup> . . .

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>m</sup> *avacisu*. <sup>b</sup> (Be *avocā* . . . *ita* C<sup>o</sup> B<sup>em</sup>ns. <sup>c</sup> B<sup>em</sup>ns *vakkhissamhe* . . . *ita* h l. C<sup>o</sup> B<sup>em</sup>ns (cf *supra* 248<sup>17</sup>). <sup>d</sup> B<sup>em</sup>ns *suppl.* *gahapatipatirūpaṃ*. <sup>e</sup> Ja *vakkhati*; ns: *vakkhati lañ<sup>3</sup> rhi eñ<sup>1</sup>*, cf. 201 n a. <sup>f</sup> B<sup>m</sup> *ativayattabbaṭṭhanattā*.

<sup>1</sup> C<sup>o</sup> B<sup>em</sup>ns *cutaṃ padumam*

149 **Saca viyattiyam vacayam.** *Sacati.*

150 **Kaca bandhane.** *Kacati.*

151 **Maca** 152 **muci kakkane.** *Kakkanam sarīre ubbaṭṭanam. Macati; muñcati.*

5 153 **Maci dhāraṇ<sup>a</sup>-ucchāya<sup>a</sup>-pūjanesu.** *Dhāraṇam ucchāyo<sup>a</sup> pūjanan ti tayo atthā; tattha ucchāyo<sup>a</sup> malaharaṇam. Mañcati, mañco mañcanam. Mañcati puggalaṇam dhāreti ti mañco.*

154 **Paca vyattikaraṇe.** *Pacati, pāko paripāko vipāko, pakkam phalaṇ.*

10 155 **Thuca pasade.** *Thocati.*

156 **Vaca** 157 **vaci dittiyaṇ.** *Vacati; vañcati.*

158 **Ruca dittiyaṇ, rocane ca.** *Ditti sobhā, rocanam ruci. Rocati virocati<sup>b</sup>, <sup>1</sup>verocano; <sup>2</sup>samaṇassa rocate saccam; <sup>3</sup>"tassa te sagga-kāmassa ekattam uparocitaṇ"<sup>c</sup>. Ayañ ca <sup>4</sup>divādigāṇe ruciattham gahetva *ruccati* ti rupam janeti, tena <sup>5</sup>"gamanam mayham<sup>d</sup> ruccati" ti paḷi dissati; <sup>6</sup>curādigāṇe pana ruciattham gahetvā *roceli rocyati* ti rūpāni janeti, tena <sup>7</sup>"kin nu jātiṇ na rocesi" ti ādikā paḷiyo dissanti. Tegaṇiko 'yaṇ dhātu.*

159 **Paca sampāke.** *Pacati pacanti.* — *Saddasatthavidū pana* 20 *"attanobhāsā" ti vadanti.*

160 **Añca vyayagatiyaṇ.** *Vyayagati vināsagati. Añcati.*

161 **Yaca yacanāyaṇ.** *Brahmaṇo nāgaṇ maṇiṇ yacati; <sup>8</sup>"nago maṇiṇ yācito brāhmaṇena; <sup>9</sup>te maṇ<sup>e</sup> asse ayācisum; <sup>10</sup>so maṇ<sup>i</sup> ratham ayācatha; <sup>11</sup>devattaṇ ayācati" evaṇ suddhakattari* 25 *rupani bhavanti; brahmaṇo brahmaṇena nagaṇ maṇiṇ yaceli yācayati yācāpeti yācāpayati evaṇ hetukattari; rāja brahmaṇena dhanam yāciyati yacāyiyati<sup>g</sup> yācāpiyati yācāpayiyati evaṇ kammani; yacam yacanto yacanti yacantaṇ kulaṇ. yacamano yacamānā yacamānaṇ kulaṇ, yācako yācanā yācitabbaṇ, yācituṇ* 30 *yācītvā yācītvāna<sup>h</sup> yācītūna yāciya yāciyāna evaṇ nāmikapadāni tumantādini ca bhavanti.*

162 **Paca pāke.** <sup>12</sup>"Odanam pacati". — "Ubhayatobhāsā" ti

<sup>1</sup> ns cit. S I 51<sup>11</sup> et J V 311<sup>22</sup>. <sup>2</sup> Kev 278 (*supra* 132<sup>25</sup>). <sup>3</sup> J VI 64<sup>28</sup> + J 1104. <sup>4</sup> J VI 544<sup>1</sup>. <sup>5</sup> S I 132<sup>25</sup> = Thī 190a. <sup>6</sup> Vin III 147<sup>22</sup> = J II 285<sup>22</sup> (Sd § 551). <sup>7</sup> J VI 512<sup>12</sup>. <sup>8</sup> J VI 512<sup>25</sup>. <sup>9</sup> S I 132<sup>25</sup>. <sup>10</sup> S I 132<sup>25</sup>. <sup>11</sup> S I 132<sup>25</sup>. <sup>12</sup> (Candra II 1. 43, etc.).

<sup>a</sup> (C<sup>c</sup> uccar<sup>o</sup> <sup>b</sup> B<sup>c</sup> om <sup>c</sup> ita C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>m</sup>ns et J v. I; J (E<sup>e</sup>) uparocitaṇ (*imperf.*). <sup>d</sup> J: mayha (*metr.*). <sup>e</sup> B<sup>c</sup>ns tam (= J) <sup>f</sup> B<sup>c</sup>ns tam (= J; J *cod.* Lk: nam) <sup>g</sup> B<sup>c</sup>ns<sup>c</sup> yācāyiyati <sup>h</sup> B<sup>m</sup> *ad.* yācītvāna

saddasatthavidu vadanti. — Yatha pana sasane <sup>1</sup>"paṇḍito ti pavuccati" ti *pacadhātussa* kammani rūpaṃ pasiddhaṃ, na tathā *pacadhātussa*; evaṃ sante pi garū <sup>2</sup>"tayā paccate odano" ti tassa kammani rūpaṃ vadanti, sāsane pana avisesato *paccate* ti vā *paccati* ti vā vuttassa pi padassa akammako yeva *divādi-* 5 *gaṇiko* payogo icchitabbo · <sup>3</sup>"Devadatto niraye paccati; <sup>4</sup>yāva papaṃ na paccati" ti adidassanato. Kee' ettha vadeyyuṃ: <sup>5</sup>*sayam eva piyale paṇiyan* ti ādi viya *bhūvadigaṇapakkhiko* kammakattuppayogo esa, tasmā *sayam evā* ti padaṃ aṭṭhaharitva 'sayam eva Devadatto paccati' ti adina attho vattabbo 10 ti. Tan na: *sayam eva piyale paṇiyan* ti ettha hi paṇiyaṃ manussā pivanti, na pāṇiyaṃ pāṇiyaṃ pivati, manussehi' eva taṃ piyate na sayam; evaṃ parassa panakiriyaṃ paṭicca kammabhūtaṃ pi taṃ sukarapānakiriyavasena sukaratta 'attana va sīḷhantaṃ viya hoti' ti "sayam eva piyate paṇiyan" ti 15 <sup>6</sup>rūḷhiya payogo kato, - - <sup>7</sup>*sayam eva kaḷo kariyale* ti ettha pi kaṭaṃ manussa karonti, na kaṭaṃ kaḷo karoti, manussehi' eva kaḷo kariyate na sayam; evaṃ parassa karaṇakiriyaṃ paṭicca kammabhūto pi so su karaṇakariyavasena sukaratta 'attana va sīḷhanto viya hoti' ti "sayam eva kaḷo kariyate" ti rūḷhiya 20 payogo kato; ettha yatha *sayamsaddo* 'pāṇiyaṃ pāṇiye' eva piyate na amhehi, kaḷo kaṭe' eva kariyate na amhehi' ti sakam-makavisayatta payoganaṃ aññassa kiriyapaṭisedhanasamkha-taṃ atthavisesaṃ vadati, na tatha <sup>8</sup>"Devadatto niraye paccati; <sup>9</sup>kammaṃ paccati" ti adisu tumhehi aṭṭhaharito *sayamsaddo* 25 atthavisesaṃ vadati · akammakavisayatta etesaṃ payoganaṃ, — evaṃ *Devadatto* ti ādikassa paccattavacanassa akammakattuvacakatta kammarahitasuddhakattuvacakatta ca *paccati* ti idaṃ *divādigaṇikarūpan* ti dātṭhabbaṃ. *Pacadhātu* saddasatthe *divādigaṇe* vutto n' atthi ti ce. N' atthi vā atthi vā; kim ettha 30 saddasatthaṃ karissati, paḷi eva pamaṇaṃ. — tasma mayam lokavoharakusalassa Bhagavato paḷinayaṃ ñeva gahetvā imaṃ *pacadhātuṃ divādigaṇe* pi pakkhipissāma; tathā hi Dhamma-palācariya-Anuruddhacariyadihi abhisamkha-ta *divādigaṇika-*

<sup>1</sup> 336<sup>8</sup>. <sup>2</sup> Kev 413. <sup>3</sup> cf. Dhpa I 148<sup>17</sup>. <sup>4</sup> Dhpa 69<sup>6</sup>. <sup>5</sup> 72<sup>10</sup>. <sup>6</sup> = pasid-dharūḷhi a<sup>1</sup> phrañ<sup>1</sup> va kattusattu ma rhi so re nluḷk kattusattu kui than khrañ<sup>3</sup> hū so samādhī-guṇ-rūḷhi a<sup>3</sup> phrañ<sup>1</sup> va taddhammūpacārārūḷhi a<sup>3</sup> phrañ<sup>1</sup> ns. <sup>7</sup> cf. Saccas 127<sup>1</sup>.

ppayogā dissanti: <sup>1</sup>"ñāṇayuttavaram<sup>a</sup> tattha datvā sandhiṃ<sup>b</sup>  
 tihetukaṃ pacchā paccati pākānaṃ pavatte aṭṭhake duve;  
<sup>2</sup>asaṃkhāraṃ<sup>c</sup> asaṃkhāravipākāni na paccati" icc evamādayo;  
 ettha pana tesam idam eva pāḷiyā na sameti, ye, *curādiga-*  
 5 *ṇamhi sakammakabhāvena bhuvādigaṇe ca akammakabhāvena*  
*pavattassa bhūdhātussēva, bhuvādigaṇe pavattassa sakamma-*  
*kassa<sup>d</sup> pi sato divādigaṇaṃ patvā akammakabhūtassa paca-*  
*dhātussa sakammakattam icchanti, etaṃ hi sātṭhakathe tepītake*  
*buddhavacane kuto labbhā. Tasmā Bhagavato pāvācane sotū-*  
 10 *naṃ saṃsayasamugghātatthaṃ<sup>e</sup> ettha imaṃ nītiṃ paṭhema:*

vinā pi upasaggena gaṇananattayogato

sakammākammakā honti dhātū *paca-bhūḍa*dayo: 33

*puriso odanaṃ pacati*: <sup>3</sup>"sa bhūtapacanaṃ<sup>f</sup> paci"; *odano paccati*,

<sup>4</sup>"kammaṃ paccati, <sup>5</sup>vihisīsaṃ paccati", *rukkhaphalāni paccanti*:

15 *nāgo pākāraṃ bhindati*. <sup>6</sup>"taḷākāpālī bhijjati, <sup>7</sup>bhijjanadhammaṃ  
 bhijjati". Ettha ca *sayamsaddaṃ aṭṭhāharitvā* 'sayam eva odano  
 paccati' ti adina vutte pi, *puriso sayam eva paṇaṃ hanati*,  
*Bhagavā sayam eva ñeyyadhammaṃ abujjhi* ti payogesu parassa  
 aṇattisambhūtaṇanānakiriyāpaṭisedham iva paropadesasambhū-  
 20 tabujjhanakiriyāpaṭisedham iva ca aññassa kiriyāpaṭisedhana-  
 vasena vuttattā yo *sayamsaddavasena* kammakattubhāvapari-  
 kappo, taṃ na pamāṇaṃ; *sayamsaddo* hi suddhakattuutthe  
 pi dissati, na kevalaṃ *sayam eva piyale paṇyaṇ* ti adisu  
 kammatthe yeva, — tasmā sāsanānūrūpena attho gahetabbo  
 25 *nayaññūhi*:

vina pi upasaggena vina pi ca gaṇantaraṃ

sakammākammakā honti <sup>9</sup>atthato *divvā*dayo: 34

<sup>10</sup>"kāmaguṇehi dibhati; <sup>11</sup>paccāmitte <sup>12</sup>dibhati", aññāni pi yoḷe-  
 tabbāni.

30 Gaṇantarañ cōpasaggaṃ vinā pi atthanānataṃ

payogato sakammā ca akammā ca *gamā*dayo: 35

— — —

<sup>1</sup> Saccas 124<sup>a-d</sup>. <sup>2</sup> Abhidh-s 24<sup>28</sup>. <sup>3</sup> J II 260<sup>21</sup> (ns *cit.*, Ps I 58<sup>24-26</sup>).

<sup>4</sup> (339<sup>27</sup>). <sup>5</sup> \*<sup>28</sup>. <sup>6</sup> *cf.* Ja I 239<sup>17</sup>. <sup>7</sup> \*<sup>29</sup>. <sup>8</sup> (339<sup>8</sup>). <sup>9</sup> = *kīḷa-vijigimsā* [Sd I 1100] *anak ā phraṇā*, ns. <sup>10</sup> *cf.* Vibha 518<sup>19</sup> (= Vva 18<sup>17</sup>). <sup>11</sup> \*<sup>30</sup>. <sup>12</sup> —  
 oñ mrañ lui cñ<sup>1</sup>, ns.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>m</sup> *ñāṇayuttaṃ paraṃ*. <sup>b</sup> B<sup>m</sup> *sandhi*. <sup>c</sup> *ita* B<sup>mns</sup>; C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>e</sup> *asaṃkhāra-*  
*d* B<sup>m</sup> *om*. <sup>e</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns *saṃsagghātatthaṃ*. <sup>f</sup> C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>e</sup> (ns) *opacanaṃ (= j)*.

<sup>1</sup>*puriso maggaṃ gacchati · gambhiresu pi atthesu ñāṇaṃ gacchati: dhammaṃ carati · tattha tattha carati.*

Gaṇantaraṇ cōpasaggaṃ payogaṇ c' atthanānataṃ

vinā pi ti vi)dhā<sup>a</sup> honti *disādi rūpabhedato:* 36

*pasādaṃ passati, pasādaṃ dakkhati. pasādo dissati.* aññāni pi 5  
yojettabbāni.

Sabhāvato sakammā tu *rudadhātādayo* mata,

sabhāvato akamma ca *nandadhātādayo* mata: 37

<sup>2</sup>"mataṃ vā<sup>b</sup> amma rodanti; <sup>3</sup>idha nandati pecca nandati".

Upasaggavasen' eke sakammā pi akammakā 10

sambhavanti, tath' ekacce akammā pi sakammakā, 38

ekacce tūpasaggehi sakammā ca sakammakā

akammakā akammā ca, es' attho p' ettha dīpito: 39

*puriso gama niggaecchati · dhaṇaṃ adhigacchati: puriso paṇaṃ abhibhavati ·* <sup>4</sup>"Himavatā pabhavanti mahānadiyo", aññāni pi 15  
payogāni yojettabbāni.

Tattha yadi sāsane *pacadhātussa* kammani rūpaṃ siya,  
*purisena kammaṃ kariyati* ti payogo viya 'purisena odano  
pacīyati' ti payogo icchitabbo; ye pana garu <sup>5</sup>"tayā paccate  
odano" ti adīni icchanti, te saddasatthanayaṃ nissāya vadanti 20  
maññe. Evaṃ sante pi upaparikkhitvā, yuttāni ce, gahetabbāni.

Kārite *puriso purisena<sup>c</sup> purisaṃ vā odanaṃ paceti pacayati*  
*pacapeti pacāpayati, purisena puriso odanaṃ pāciyati pācayiyati*  
*pacāpiyati pācāpayiyati* ti rūpāni bhavanti<sup>d</sup>. <sup>6</sup>"Yathā daṇḍena  
gopālo gāvaṃ<sup>e</sup> pāceti gocaraṇ" ti ādisu añño pi attho daṭṭhabbo. 25

*Pacaṃ pacanto · pacanti, pacamāno pacamanā, pātabbaṃ,*  
*pacitaṃ, pacitabbam pacanīyaṃ, pacitum pacitvā.* Ettha ca  
<sup>7</sup>"imassa<sup>1</sup> maṃsaṇ ca patabban" ti payogo udāharaṇaṃ. *Pacati*  
*pacanti, pacasi* ti ādi padakkamo subodho.

**163 Sica gharāṇe. Secati, seko.** — "Ubhatobhāsā" ti vadanti. — 36  
Imāni cakārantadhāturūpāni.

Parassabhāsādibhāvaṃ<sup>2</sup> sabbesaṃ dhātunaṃ ito

paraṃ na vyakarissaṃ, so sasane irito na hi. 40

<sup>1</sup> (ś 548). <sup>2</sup> S I 209<sup>7</sup>. <sup>3</sup> Dhṃ 18<sup>a</sup>. <sup>4</sup> (ś 558). <sup>5</sup> (339<sup>6</sup>). <sup>6</sup> Dhṃ 135<sup>ab</sup>.  
<sup>7</sup> J VI 453<sup>7</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> Bm tidhā. <sup>b</sup> Ce va. <sup>c</sup> (Bm om). <sup>d</sup> (Bm vadanti). <sup>e</sup> Dhṃ: gāvo  
<sup>1</sup> ita Ce Bmns; J *codd.* C<sup>ks</sup>. imāṃ *metr.* <sup>2</sup> Bm parassabhāsabhāvaṃ

- 164 **Chu chedane.** *Choti*; <sup>1</sup>"chotvāna"<sup>a</sup> moḷim<sup>b</sup> varagandhavasi-  
tam; <sup>2</sup>acchoecchum vata bho rukkham".
- 165 **Milecha aviyattāyaṃ vācāyaṃ.** *Milacchati*<sup>c</sup>, *milakkhu*: <sup>3</sup>"pac-  
cantimesu janapadesu paccājāto hoti milakkhusu aviññātāresu".
- 5 166 **Vachi icchayaṃ.** *Vañchati*, *vañchitam dhanam*.
- 167 **Achi āyame.** *Añchati*: <sup>4</sup>"digham vā añchanto digham añ-  
chāmi ti pajānāti".
- 168 **Huccha koṭille.** *Hucchati*.
- 169 **Muccha moha-mucchāsu.** (*Mucchati*)<sup>d</sup>, <sup>5</sup>"mucchito"<sup>e</sup> visavegena  
10 visaññi samapajjatha"<sup>f</sup>, *muccha*, *mucchitvā*.
- 170 **Phucha visarāṇe.** *Phochati*.
- 171 **Yucha pamāde.** *Yucchati*<sup>g</sup>.
- 172 <sup>6</sup>**Uñchi uñche.** Uñcho pariyesanam. *Uñchati*, <sup>7</sup>"uñchaca-  
riyaya ihatha".
- 15 173 <sup>8</sup>**Ucha pipāsāyaṃ.** *Ucchati*.
- 174 **Puccha pañhe.** *Pucchati*, *pucchita pucchako puṭṭho pucchito*  
*puccha*: *bhikkhu vinayadharāṃ pañham pucchati pucchi*; *puc-*  
*chitum pucchitvā*. Ettha ca pañcavidhā pucchā: adiṭṭhajotana  
pucchā diṭṭhasaṃsandanā pucchā vimaticchedanā pucchā anu-  
20 matipuccha kathetukamyatapuccha ti, tasam nanattam <sup>9</sup>Attha-  
saliniyādito<sup>h</sup> gahetabbam.
- 175 **Viccha gatiyaṃ.** *Vicchati*, *vicchikā*.
- 176 **Vacchu chedane.** *Vucchati*<sup>i</sup>, *vutta*<sup>j</sup> *vullava*<sup>k</sup>, *vuttasiro* -  
*vakāragatassa akārassa uttam*. *Vuttasaddo kesoharaṇe pi*  
25 dissati <sup>10</sup>"Kāpatiko . . . māṇavo daharo vuttasiro" ti ādisu,  
ettha ca *sīrasaddena sīroruha vutta yatha* <sup>11</sup>*mañcasaddena*  
*mañcatṭhā* <sup>12</sup>*cakkhusaddena* ca cakkhunissitam viññanam;  
ropite pi <sup>13</sup>"yathā sārādikam bijam khette vuttam virūhati"

<sup>1</sup> Ja I 65<sup>1</sup> (I 1107). <sup>2</sup> J VI 502<sup>17</sup> (cf. 362 n. d). <sup>3</sup> D III 264<sup>12</sup>. <sup>4</sup> M I 56<sup>21</sup>.  
<sup>5</sup> J VI 82<sup>15</sup>. <sup>6</sup> ns cit: . . . uñchi uñchāyaṃ iti dhātu. Bīḷarakosiyajāt-ṭṭka [ad  
J IV 66<sup>2</sup>] uñchāto ti mūlaphalāphalapariyesanato Vessantarājāt-ṭṭka [ad J  
VI 556<sup>16</sup>]. <sup>7</sup> J VI 518<sup>31</sup>. <sup>8</sup> (cf. Wg § 7: 37, 28: 14). <sup>9</sup> As 55<sup>17</sup> (supra 279<sup>21</sup>).  
<sup>10</sup> M II 168<sup>18</sup> (supra 165<sup>11</sup>). <sup>11</sup> (supra 19<sup>14</sup>, infra § 572 [ubi cit Mahābhāṣya  
vol II 218<sup>14-19</sup>] § 671). <sup>12</sup> . . . <sup>13</sup> J II 322<sup>15</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> C<sup>c</sup> chetvana. <sup>b</sup> C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>m</sup> molim. <sup>c</sup> ita C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>m</sup>, B<sup>e</sup>ns mulecchati. <sup>d</sup> C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>m</sup>  
om. <sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> mucchatito (c<sup>a</sup> mucchati mucchito, vide n. d). <sup>f</sup> C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>m</sup>ns visaññam  
samapajjatha (visaññam amhat sañña kañ<sup>h</sup> khran<sup>h</sup> sui<sup>1</sup> samapajjatha rom  
(c: roki) eñ<sup>1</sup> . . . ns). <sup>g</sup> ita B<sup>e</sup>ns; C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>m</sup> yuñchati. <sup>h</sup> C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>m</sup>ns Atthas<sup>6</sup>. <sup>i</sup> ita  
C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>m</sup>ns (B<sup>c</sup> vuccati). <sup>j</sup> = rit phrat sañ, ns.



ti ādisu; kathite pi <sup>1</sup>"vuttam idaṃ Bhagavata vuttam arahata"  
ti <sup>2</sup>ādisu, atr' idaṃ vuccati:

*vacchu-vāpa-vacavasā vuttasaddo pavattati*

kesohāre ropite ca kathite ca yathakkaman ti; 41

aparo nayo: *vuttasaddo* <sup>3</sup>"no ca kho paṭivuttan" ti ādisu vāpa-  
samīkarāṇe dissati, <sup>4</sup>"pannalomo paradattavutto" ti ādisu jīvi-  
tavuttiyaṃ, <sup>5</sup>"paṇḍupalāso bandhana pavutto"<sup>a</sup> ti ādisu apagame,  
<sup>6</sup>"gītaṃ pavuttaṃ samihitaṃ" ti ādisu pāvācānavasena<sup>b</sup> pa-  
vattite, loke pana <sup>7</sup>"vutto <sup>8</sup>"pārāyano" ti ādisu ajjhene dissati,  
atr' idaṃ vuccati: 10

vāpasamīkarāṇe ca atho jīvitavuttiyaṃ

apagame pāvācānavasena ca pavattite

ajjhene c' evaṃ etesu *vuttasaddo* padissati ti; 42

aparo pi nayo: *vuttasaddo* saupasaggo ca anupasaggo ca vāpane  
vāpasamīkarāṇe kesohāre jīvitavuttiyaṃ pamuttaḥhave pāva- 15  
cānavasena pavattite ajjhene kathane ti evamaḍisu dissati;  
tathā h' esa <sup>9</sup>"gāvo tassa pajāyanti khetto vuttaṃ viruhati  
vuttānaṃ phalaṃ asnāti<sup>c</sup> yo mittānaṃ na dūbhati"<sup>d</sup> ti ādisu  
vāpane āgato, <sup>3</sup>"no ca kho paṭivuttan" ti ādisu aṭṭhadantaka-  
dhi vāpasamīkarāṇe, <sup>10</sup>"Kāpaṭiko . . . maṇavo daharo vuttasiro" 20  
ti ādisu kesohāre, <sup>4</sup>"pannalomo paradattavutto migabhūtena  
cetasā viharati" ti ādisu jīvitavuttiyaṃ, <sup>5</sup>"seyyatha pi nama  
paṇḍupalāso bandhana pavutto"<sup>a</sup> abhabbo haritattāyā" ti ādisu  
bandhanato pamuttaḥhave, <sup>6</sup>"yesaṃ idaṃ etarāhi porāṇaṃ  
mantapadaṃ gītaṃ pavuttaṃ samihitaṃ" ti ādisu pāvācāna- 25  
bhavena pavattite — loke pana <sup>11</sup>"vutto guṇo; <sup>7</sup>vutto <sup>8</sup>"pa-  
rāyano" ti ādisu ajjhene —, <sup>12</sup>"vuttaṃ kho paṇ' etaṃ Bhaga-  
vatā: dhammadāyāda me bhikkhave bhavatha ma amisadāyada"  
ti ādisu kathane, atr' idaṃ vuccati:

<sup>13</sup>*vāpa-vatu-vacchu-vacadhātūnaṃ vasato mato* 30

sopasaggo nupasaggo *vuttasaddo* yatharaham 43

vāpane ca vāpasamīkarāṇe muṇḍatāya ca

<sup>1</sup> cf. It 1<sup>4</sup>. <sup>2</sup> = ī suī<sup>1</sup> aca rhi so Itivuttakapaḷi tui<sup>1</sup> nhuik, ns. <sup>3</sup> Vin III 131<sup>3</sup>. <sup>4</sup> Vin II 184<sup>21</sup>. <sup>5</sup> Vin III 47<sup>20</sup>. <sup>6</sup> D I 104<sup>11</sup>. <sup>7</sup> < < < < < < pa-  
rāyana-bedaṃ, ns. <sup>8</sup> J VI 14<sup>20-21</sup> (*infra* I 1259). <sup>9</sup> (342<sup>25</sup>). <sup>10</sup> guṇo = guṇ  
kye<sup>3</sup> jū<sup>3</sup>, ns. <sup>11</sup> M I 13<sup>11</sup>. <sup>12</sup> I 558, 400, 176, 145

<sup>a</sup> Vin. pamutto <sup>b</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om -vasena <sup>c</sup> B<sup>m</sup> asāti <sup>d</sup> B<sup>om</sup>ns dubbhati

jīvavutyam pamuttatte vasā pāvacanassa tu  
pavattite ca aṭṭhene kathane cā ti lakkhaye.

44

177 Taccha tanukaraṇe. Tacchati tacchako dāruṇ. — Chakāran-  
5 tadhātūrūpāni.

178 Ji jaye. *Jeti jayati parājayati*, <sup>1</sup>dhammaṃ caranto sāmikaṃ  
parājeti, <sup>2</sup>"dhammaṃ caranto paraṃjati; <sup>3</sup>rājānaṃ ... jayāpesuṃ,  
"jayāpetvā" — ettha jayāpesuṃ ti "jayatu bhavan" ti āsiṃ-  
savacanāṃ vadimsū ti attho; *jayanaṃ jitaṃ jaygo*<sup>a</sup> *vijitaṃ jino*  
10 *jetā Jelo*, <sup>5</sup>"jito Māro; <sup>6</sup>Māraṃjito", (*jilava*)<sup>b</sup>, *jītavi vijitāvī Mā-*  
*raji lokaji odhijino anodhijino jito vijito, jetuṃ (vijetum)*<sup>c</sup> *jītva*  
*vijitvā*. Imassa pana dhātussa <sup>7</sup>kīyādiganaṃ pattassa *jināti*  
*jinitva* ty ādini rūpāni<sup>d</sup> bhavanti.

179 Ji abhibhave. *Jeti, jino* pubbe viya rūpāni. Ettha ca  
15 <sup>8</sup>"tumhehi Ānanda sappurisehi vijitaṃ, pacchimā janatā sāli-  
maṃsodanaṃ atimaññissati" ti pālī abhibhavanatthasādhaka<sup>e</sup>,  
ettha hi vijitan ti adhibhūtan ti attho.

180 Ju gatiyaṃ. Ettha sīghagati adhippetā. *Javati, javanaṃ*  
*javo, javam javanto, javanacittaṃ javanapañño javanahaṃso*.  
20 <sup>9</sup>"manojavaṃ gacchati yenakāmaṃ".

181 Je khaye. *Jiyati*, ekārassa iyādeso sāsanānurūpena, <sup>10</sup>"kiṃ  
maṃ<sup>f</sup> dhanena, jiyethā" ti hi pālī dissati; saddasatthavidū pana  
*jāyati* ti rūpaṃ vadanti.

182 Sajja gatiyaṃ. *Sajjati*.

25 183 Kuju 184 khuju theyyakaraṇe. *Kojati; khojati*.

185 Vaju gatiyaṃ, 186 dhaja 187 dhaji ca. *Vajati*<sup>g</sup>, <sup>11</sup>"manu-  
sattañ ca abbaje", *vajo vajanaṃ (pavajanaṃ)*<sup>c</sup> *pabbajjā pabba-*  
*jito (pabbājito)*<sup>c</sup>, <sup>12</sup>"sakā ratthā pabbajito"<sup>h</sup> aññaṃ janapadaṃ  
gato mahantaṃ koṭṭhaṃ kayirātha duruttānaṃ nidhetave";  
30 *dhajati, dhajo; dhañjati, dhañjanaṃ*. Ettha dhajo ti ketu,  
dhañjanan ti gamanaṃ.

188 Aja khepane ca. *Gatiāpekkho*<sup>i</sup> yeva cakāro. *Ajati, ajo*.

<sup>1</sup> *Ja II 213*<sup>22</sup>. <sup>2</sup> *Vin III 71*. <sup>3</sup> *Ja II 369*<sup>11</sup>. <sup>4</sup> *Ja II 213*<sup>22</sup>. <sup>5</sup> *J I 1238*.  
<sup>6</sup> *J I 1238*. <sup>7</sup> *J I 1238*. <sup>8</sup> *Vin III 71*. <sup>9</sup> *Vv 1b*. <sup>10</sup> *J VI 27*<sup>24</sup>. <sup>11</sup> *A II 39*<sup>5</sup>. <sup>12</sup> *J III 17*<sup>5-6</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> *ita* C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>m</sup>; B<sup>c</sup>ns jayo. <sup>b</sup> B<sup>m</sup>ns om. <sup>c</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>c</sup> om. <sup>e</sup> *sic*  
C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>m</sup>ns. <sup>f</sup> *ita* C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>m</sup>ns (yaṃ dhanam ... jiyetha ... tena dhanena ...  
maṃ ... kiṃ ... nimantesi, ns < Ja VI 28<sup>40</sup>, *ad ellipsis* cf. J III 190<sup>6</sup>:  
sā maṃ annena ... J III 433<sup>11</sup>, Vin I 25<sup>37</sup> 243<sup>24</sup>). <sup>g</sup> (B<sup>c</sup> *ad. abbajati*). <sup>h</sup> B<sup>m</sup>ns  
pabbājito. <sup>i</sup> B<sup>c</sup>ns *apekkhako*.

Ettha ajo ti eḷako, imāni pan' assa pariyayavacanāni: ajo eḷako urabbho avi meṇḍo ti; tattha urabbho ti eḷako, yo ajo ti pi vuccati; avi ti rattalomo eḷako, meṇḍo ti kuṭṭilasīṅgo eḷako, tathā hi <sup>1</sup>Janakajātake aṇṇathato meṇḍaratha viṣuṃ vutta; api ca <sup>2</sup>"aḷeḷakan" ti ajato eḷakassa viṣuṃ vacanato *eḷakasaddena* <sup>3</sup>meṇḍo pi gahetabbo, <sup>4</sup>Mahosadhajātakatṭhakathāyaṃ hi meṇḍ' eḷakānaṃ nibbisesata vutta ti.

**189 Ajja 190 sajja ajjane.** Ajjanaṃ ajjanakiriya. *Ajjati; sajati.*

**191 Kajja vyathane.** Vyathanam himsā. *Kajjati.*

**192 Khajja majjane ca.** Majjanaṃ suddhi. *Vyathanapekkho* <sup>10</sup>*cakāro. Khajjati, khajjuro.*

**193 Khaja manthe.** Mantho vilōjanaṃ. *Khajati.*

**194 Khaji gativekalle.** <sup>4</sup>"Kissa bhante ayyo khañjati ti; <sup>5</sup>ubho khañjā" <sup>6</sup>, *khañjanaṃ, khañjitum khañjilva.*

**195 Eja kampane.** *Ejati, ejā.* Ettha ca ejā ti <sup>7</sup>lābhadim paṭicca <sup>15</sup>ejati kampati ti ejā, balavataṇhay' etaṃ namaṃ.

**196 Phuja vajiranippheṣe<sup>b</sup>.** <sup>7</sup>"Vajiranigghose" ti keci vidū va. danti. *Phojati.*

**197 Khija 198 kuji 199 guji avyattasadde.** *Khijati; kuñjati; guñjati.*

**200 Laja 201 laja 202 tajja bhassane.** *Lajati; lajati; tajjati.* <sup>20</sup>

**203 Laji dittiyaṇ ca.** *Bhassanāpekkho cakāro. Lañjati;* <sup>11</sup>"tatiyo nayalañjako: <sup>8</sup>lañjati pakaseti suttatthan ti lañjako".

**204 Jaja 205 jaji yuddhe.** Yujjhanam yuddham. *Jajati; jañjati.*

**206 Tuja himsāyam.** *Tojati.*

**207 Tuji balane ca.** Balanam balanakiriya; *himsapekkhako* <sup>25</sup>*cakāro. Tuñjati.*

**208 Gaja 209 kuji 210 muji 211 gajja saddattha.** *Gajati; kuñjati; muñjati; gajo gajjati, meghe gajjati,* <sup>9</sup>"yattha daso āmajato thito thullāni gajjati, <sup>10</sup>maṇi gajjati, <sup>11</sup>nāṇagajjanaṃ<sup>c</sup> gajjitum sammattho", <sup>12</sup>*gajjitā gajjilvā.* Tattha gajo ti hatthi, hatthissa hi <sup>30</sup>anekāni nāmāni:

<sup>13</sup>hatthi nāgo gajo danti kuñjaro vāraṇo kari

mātaṅgo dvirado<sup>d</sup> saṭṭhihāyano nekapo ibho 45

<sup>1</sup> J VI 48<sup>20-22</sup>. <sup>2</sup> (S 701 etc.). <sup>3</sup> Ja VI 354<sup>20</sup>. <sup>4</sup> ... (Vinañ<sup>3</sup> paḷi, ns)

<sup>5</sup> J I 353<sup>14</sup>. <sup>6</sup> cf. Nidd 353<sup>22</sup>, <sup>31</sup>, Uda 188<sup>1</sup>; *aliter* As 363<sup>14</sup>. <sup>7</sup> Wg § 7: 61 v. l.; ns *cit.*: Indassa devaraṇṇo vajiranibbesanigghosam ... Uda 67<sup>2-3</sup>

<sup>8</sup> Netti 2<sup>13</sup> et Nettia. <sup>9</sup> J I 226<sup>2</sup>. <sup>10</sup> ... <sup>11</sup> ... <sup>12</sup> (Pp 42<sup>35</sup>). <sup>13</sup> cf. Amk II 8: 34 sqq.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>b</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup>ns nibbese. <sup>c</sup> ita B<sup>m</sup>; C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>c</sup>ns *ad.* gajjati. <sup>d</sup> C<sup>e</sup> dirado.

thambho rammo<sup>a</sup> dvipo c' eva, hatthini tu kareṇukā,

hatthipoto hatthichāpo bhimko ca kalabho bhavē. 46

212 **Caja cāge.** *Cajati pariccajati. cāgo pariccāgo cajanam, cajam cajanto · cajamāno.*

5 213 **Saṇja<sup>b</sup> saṅge.** Saṅgo lagganam<sup>c</sup>. <sup>1</sup>*Saṇjati. satto sajanam satti āsatti. sajilum sajivā.*

214 **Īja gatiyam.** *Ījati.*

215 **Bhaji bhajjane.** Bhajjanam tāpakaraṇam. *Tīlani bhañjati<sup>d</sup>, purisena bhajjamānāni<sup>e</sup> tīlāni.*

19 216 **Eja** 217 **bheja** 218 **bhaja dittiyaṃ.** Ditti sobhā. *Ejati: bhejati: bhājati.*

219 **Tija nisāne, khamāyaṇ ca.** Nisānam tikkhatakaranaṃ; khamā khanti. *Tejati titikkhati, tejano tejo.* Tattha tejano ti kaṇḍo saro usu; tejo ti suriyo, atha va tejo ti tejanam u-mā uṇ-

15 hattam tāpo, tejo ti vā ānubhāvo pabhāvo.

220 **Saṇja<sup>1</sup> parissagge.** Parissaggo alīnganam<sup>2</sup>. *Saṇjati.*

221 **Khaji dane, gatiyaṇ ca.** *Khañjati, khañjanam.*

222 **Rāja dittiyaṃ,** 223 **bhāja ca.** *Rājati · bhajati; virājati · vi-*

*bhājati<sup>h</sup>; <sup>2</sup>rajā rajini vanarāji; rājīva virājīva.* Atra viññū-

20 nam atthavivarane kosallajananaṭṭham silokaṃ racayama:

"mahārāja m' ah' arāja" — "mahārāja mam' ev' ahi

n' etassa" iti vatvāna dve janā kalahaṃ karuṃ. 47

Ettha ca paṭhamapadassa dutiyapade *me ahi:* m' ahi ti chedo ·

*puttā me atthi:* <sup>3</sup>"putta m' atthi" ti viya, *m' ahi arāja:* m' ah'

25 arāja ti ca chedo · *yo pi ayaṃ:* <sup>4</sup>"yo p' ayaṃ" ti viya; ettha

*arājasaddo* <sup>5</sup>"atikaram akara acariya"<sup>i</sup> ti ettha 'akari' ti attha-

vācako <sup>6</sup>*akarasaddo* viya ākhyataparokkhāvibhattiko daṭṭhabbo,

arāji<sup>j</sup> viroci ti attho, ayaṃ pana gāthāya piṇḍattho: mahārāja

me ahi arāja mama eva ahi arāja na etassa iti vatva dve

30 ahikuṇṭhikajānā<sup>k</sup> kalahaṃ kariṃsū ti.

224 **Ranja<sup>m</sup> rage.** *Bhikkhu cīvaram rajati, satto rupadisu rañjati<sup>n</sup>.*

<sup>1</sup> (As 363<sup>13</sup> r. 1. et mṭ). <sup>2</sup> (cf. 347<sup>13</sup>). <sup>3</sup> Dhṛp 62<sup>d</sup>. <sup>4</sup> J VI 226<sup>15</sup>. <sup>5</sup> J I 431<sup>1</sup>.

<sup>6</sup> ns *ad.*: aṭṭhakathā bhvan<sup>1</sup> so kroṇ<sup>1</sup> "akārācariya" kuī 'akari acariya' phīat rā eñ<sup>1</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> sic C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>m</sup>ns (s); <sup>1</sup> thambheramo; *skr.* stamberamaḥ). <sup>b</sup> B<sup>c</sup>ns sanja (cf. 346<sup>31</sup>). <sup>c</sup> C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>c</sup>ns laganam. <sup>d</sup> ns bhajjati. <sup>e</sup> C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>m</sup> bhañjamānāni. <sup>f</sup> (cf. 346<sup>5</sup> etc.). <sup>g</sup> (B<sup>c</sup> alīnganam parissaggo). <sup>h</sup> (B<sup>c</sup>ns om. virajati vibhajati). <sup>i</sup> C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>c</sup> akārācariya (=J). <sup>j</sup> B<sup>m</sup>ns arāja. <sup>k</sup> C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>c</sup>ns ahikuṇḍika<sup>o</sup>. <sup>m</sup> C<sup>c</sup> rañja, cf. 346<sup>2, 16</sup>. <sup>n</sup> ita C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>m</sup>.

*rajanam rajako rago virāgo haliddirago rāja rajini.* Imassa ca  
<sup>1</sup>*divādigaṇam* pattassa *rajjati virajjati* ti rupani bhavanti. Tattha  
 rajanan ti rajanavatthu; rajako ti rajakāro vatthadhovanako;  
<sup>2</sup>*rāgo* ti *rajjanti*<sup>d</sup> satta tena, sayam vā rañjati, rañjanamattam  
 eva vā etan ti rāgo + taṇha, imani pana tadabhidhanani: 3  
<sup>3</sup>*rāgo* lobho tasiṇā ca<sup>b</sup> taṇha eja visattikā  
 satti āsatti mucchā pi<sup>c</sup> lubbhitattañ ca lubbhana 48  
 kāmo nikamanā iccha nikanti ca niyanti<sup>d</sup> ca  
 vanañ ca vanatho c' eva apekkha bhavanetti ca 49  
 anurodho ca sārāgo saṅgo paṃko ca sibbani<sup>c</sup> 10  
 nandirāgo anunayo gedho sañjanani tatha  
 janikā paṇidhī c' eva aijhosānan ti nekadhā; 50  
*virāgo* ti maggo nibbānañ ca; *rajā* ti pathavissaro, ettha  
 dhātudvayavasena nibbacanani niyyante: <sup>4</sup>*nanasampattihi* rajati  
 dippati<sup>i</sup> viroceti ti *rāja*, dānañ ca piyavacanañ ca atthacariyā 15  
 ca *samānattatā* ca ti imehi catuhi saṅgahavatthuhi attani ma-  
 hājanam rañjeti ti pi *raja*, *rajini* ti rajabhariya; tesam abhi-  
 dhanāni vuccante saḥabhidhānantarehi:

*rājā bhūpati* devo ca manuṇḍo disampati  
 patthivo jagatīpālo bhūbhujo pathavissaro 51 20  
 raṭṭhādhipo bhūmipālo manussindo janādhipo  
 narindo khattiyo c' eva khetasamī pabhāvako 52  
 muddhabhisitto rāja ti kathito, itaro pana  
 rājāñño khattiyo cā ti vutto khattiyajātiko. 53  
 muddhabhisitto anurāja uparāja ti bhāsito, 25  
 catuddipī rājarāja cakkavatti ti bhāsito; 54  
 rājini<sup>i</sup> <sup>5</sup>*uparidevī*<sup>g</sup> mahesi bhūbhujaṅgaṇā  
 khattiyā rājapadumī, khattiyāni ca khattiyi;  
 itthāgāran tu orodho ubbari<sup>h</sup> ti pi vuccati. 55

225 *Bhaja sevāyam. Bhajati, bhajana sambhajana bhatti sam-* 30  
*bhatti* <sup>5</sup>*bhattā*.

226 *Yaja devapuja-saṅgatakarāṇa-dana-dhammesu. Devapujagaha-*

<sup>1</sup> | 1110. <sup>2</sup> cf. As 127<sup>16</sup>. <sup>3</sup> 367<sup>10-12</sup> cf. Dhs § 10590. <sup>4</sup> | 222; Sv I 133<sup>26</sup>.

<sup>5</sup> = arhañ vā lañ ..., ns.

<sup>a</sup> C<sup>c</sup> rañjanti (346<sup>21</sup>; As 362<sup>27</sup>). <sup>b</sup> C<sup>c</sup> ca tasiṇā <sup>c</sup> (B<sup>m</sup> vi); C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>c</sup> ca  
<sup>d</sup> sic C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>m</sup>; ns: niyanti lui khyañ khrañ<sup>2</sup>, ni rhe<sup>3</sup> rhi so idhat kāmatta  
<sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup>ns sibbini. <sup>f</sup> C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>m</sup>ns dibbati. <sup>g</sup> ns: uparī mi bhura<sup>3</sup> devī ...  
 (5: ubbarī devī, cf. 347<sup>29</sup>). <sup>h</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ns uparī.



attho; <sup>1</sup>"mūlāni vibhujati ti mūlavibhujo ratho", ettha ca vibhujati ti chindati; *bhogo bhogī abhogo, abhujitva vibhujitva*<sup>2</sup>. Ettha ca bhogo ti bhujiyati kuṭilaṃ kariyati ti bhogo · ahi-sariraṃ, bhogī ti<sup>b</sup> sappo.

**235 Rājī vijjhane.** *Nago dantehi bhumim rañjali*, <sup>2</sup>*arañjali*. Ettha 5 ca <sup>3</sup>"tathāgata-rañjitaṃ iti pi" ti Nettipāli nidassanaṃ, tass' attho: <sup>3</sup>"idaṃ sikkhattayasaṅgahaṃ<sup>c</sup> sasanabrahmacariyaṃ tathāgata-gandhahatthino . . . mahavajiraṇa-sabbāññutaṇa-dantehi rañjitaṃ ārañjitaṃ tebhūmakadhammānaṃ ārañjana-tṭhānaṃ ti pi vuccati" ti, — rañjitaṃ ti hi rañjati vijjhati ettha 10 ti rañjitaṃ rañjanatṭhānaṃ, <sup>4</sup>"idaṃ nesam padakkantaṃ"<sup>e</sup> ti ādinaṃ<sup>e</sup> viya etassa saddassa siddhi veditabbā · adhikaraṇattha-sambhavato.

**236 Vijī bhaya-calanesu.** *Īkāranto 'yaṃ dhātu, ten' assa sanig-gahitāgamāni rūpāni na santi. Vējati, vego dhammasaṃvego* 15 *saṃviggo*, <sup>5</sup>"vegena palāyi"<sup>1</sup>, *nadivego umivego vatavego*. Ettha dhammasaṃvego ti <sup>6</sup>sahottappaṃ ṇaṇaṃ; vego javo rayo ti ime ekatthā. <sup>7</sup>*Dīvādigaṇaṃ pana pattassa vijjati saṃvijjati ubbijjati* ti rūpāni bhavanti · dvigaṇikattā.

**237 Lajja lajjane.** *Lajjati, lajja*. Lajja ti hiri, ya viriṇa<sup>a</sup> ti pi 20 vuccati.

**238 Valajī<sup>b</sup> paribhoge.** *Valañjati<sup>b</sup>*.

**239 Kuja adhomukhikaraṇe.** *Kujjati nikujjati<sup>1</sup> ukkujjati paṭikuj-jati*, <sup>8</sup>"nikujjitaṃ<sup>1</sup> vā ukkujjeyya; <sup>9</sup>*aññissā pāliyā paṭikujjati, avakujjeti<sup>k</sup>*; <sup>10</sup>"avakujjo nipajī ahaṃ". Tattha kujjati nikuj- 25 jati<sup>b</sup> ti imāni <sup>11</sup>"carati vicarati" ti padāni viya samanatthani, adhomukhaṃ karotī ti hi attho; ukkujjati ti uparimukhaṃ karoti; paṭikujjati ti mukhe-mukhaṃ tṭhāpeti.

**240 Mujja osidane.** *Mujjati nimujjati<sup>m</sup>, nimuggo<sup>m</sup>, ummuggo<sup>n</sup>*.

<sup>1</sup> Mahābhāṣya vol. II 98<sup>19</sup>. <sup>2</sup> cf. M I 178<sup>28</sup> (cf. virājenti S II 256<sup>9</sup> = Vin III 105<sup>28</sup> v. l. [Vmv] et saṃgha-rūpi udake-dandarāji, fortasse virāgeyya M I 327<sup>22</sup>). <sup>3</sup> Netti 10<sup>5</sup> et Nettiā; ns. tathāgata-rañjitaṃ iti pi hu Cūḷahatthi-padopama-sut. n. huik. lañ<sup>8</sup> lā eñ<sup>1</sup> [M I 181<sup>30</sup>]. <sup>4</sup> J VI 559<sup>13</sup> [Ja VI 560<sup>13</sup> v. l.; Sd § 708 C<sup>c</sup> 668<sup>22</sup>]. <sup>5</sup> cf. Vm 326<sup>17</sup>. <sup>6</sup> ns. cit. Sp-1 ad Sp I 41<sup>28</sup>. <sup>7</sup> J 1111. <sup>8</sup> Vin III 6<sup>6</sup>. <sup>9</sup> cf. M I 30<sup>27</sup>. <sup>10</sup> Bv 2: 52<sup>d</sup>. <sup>11</sup> cf. Dhpa II 36<sup>16</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>c</sup>ns om. <sup>b</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. ti. <sup>c</sup> B<sup>c</sup>ns "sangahitaṃ. <sup>d</sup> J: parakkantaṃ. <sup>e</sup> B<sup>c</sup>ns ādimhi. <sup>f</sup> ns. palayati. <sup>g</sup> C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>m</sup> viriṇa, B<sup>c</sup>ns viriṇa. <sup>h</sup> C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>c</sup> val<sup>o</sup> *radix dravidica, tam.* valanku-; cf. Kittel, Kannada Diet. s. r. baḷasu. <sup>i</sup> C<sup>c</sup> nikujjati. <sup>k</sup> C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>c</sup>ns om. <sup>m</sup> B<sup>m</sup> nimmu. <sup>n</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om.

241 Opuji vilimpane. <sup>1</sup>*Gomayena pathaviṃ opuñjati.*

(242 <sup>2</sup>Puji rasikaraṇe). — *Jakārantadhāturūpāni.*

243 Jhe cintayam. *Jhayati nijjhayati upanijjhayati ujjhayati sajjhayati, jhanam nijjhānam upanijjhanam<sup>a</sup> ujjhayanam sajjhāyanam<sup>b</sup> nijjhatti<sup>c</sup> upajjhā upajjhāyo jhāyi ajjhāyako.* Tattha jhāyanan ti duvidham jhāyanam: sobhaṇam asobhaṇaṇ ca, tesu sobhaṇam <sup>4</sup>"jhāyī tapati brāhmaṇo<sup>b</sup>; <sup>5</sup>jhāyāmi akutobhayo" ti ādisu datṭhabbam, asobhaṇam pana <sup>6</sup>"tattha tattha jhāyanto nisīdi; <sup>7</sup>adhomukho pajjhāyanto . . . nisīdi" ti ādisu datṭhabbam; <sup>8</sup>jhāyī ti <sup>9</sup>ārammaṇupaniijhānena vā lakkhaṇupaniijhānena vā jhāyanasilo cintanasilo jhāyī, jhānava ti attho; <sup>10</sup>ajjhāyako ti idaṃ <sup>11</sup>"na idān<sup>c</sup> ime jhāyanti na idān<sup>c</sup> ime jhāyanti ti kho Vasetṭha ajjhāyako<sup>d</sup> t' eva dutiyam<sup>e</sup> akkharam upa[r]inibbattan<sup>f</sup> ti evaṃ paṭhamakappikakāle jhānavirahitānam brāhmaṇānam garahavacanam uppannam, idāni pana taṃ 'ajjhāyati ti ajjhāyako, mante parivatteti' ti iminā atthena pasamsāvacanam katvā voharanti ti, ayaṃ pan' attho *adhīpubbassa* <sup>12</sup>"i ajjhāyane" ti dhātussa vasena gahetabbo, — evaṃ *adhīpubbassa* idhātussa vasena imassa dhātussa atthaparivattanaṃ <sup>13</sup>bhavati, yaṃ sandhaya <sup>14</sup>"ajjhāyako mantadharo" ti vuttaṃ.

244 Jhe dittiyaṃ. <sup>15</sup>*Dipo jhayati, daruni jhayanti.* Ettha <sup>16</sup>jhayati ti jālati, *jhāyana-jalanasaddā* hi ekattha.

245 Jhajjha paribhasana-tajjanesu. *Jhajjhati.*

246 Ujjha ussagge. Ussaggo chaḍḍanam. *Ujjhati, ujjhitaṃ.* — *Jhakārantadhāturūpāni.*

247 Ña avabodhane. *Ñati ñanti ñasi, ñatu ñantu, ñeyya ñeyyunt* ti ādini yathāpāvacanam gahetabbāni, *ñati ñalako* <sup>18</sup>*añño ñattam* <sup>19</sup>*ñatti paññatti viññatti saññatti sañña saññānam* <sup>20</sup>*pañña paññānam* <sup>21</sup>

<sup>1</sup> [cf. tam. pūcu-, canar. pūsu-], vide Vin III 16<sup>19</sup>; ns cit. opuñjāpetva ti vilimpāpetvā 'Majjhimaṇṇāsaṭṭikā' (cf. Sp I 210<sup>b</sup>). <sup>2</sup> *radicem de suo addidit* ns: puji rāsikaraṇe "dve puñje kāraṇesi" [Vin III 16<sup>19</sup>] i sui<sup>1</sup> lañ<sup>2</sup> chui ap eñ<sup>3</sup> <sup>3</sup> Sp ad Vin I 94<sup>6</sup>. <sup>4</sup> Dhp 387<sup>d</sup>. <sup>5</sup> cf. J VI 583<sup>29</sup> + Sn 561<sup>d</sup>. <sup>6</sup> . . . <sup>7</sup> M I 132<sup>2</sup>. <sup>8</sup> cf. Vva 38<sup>10-11</sup> (Sp I 145<sup>29</sup> sqq.). <sup>9</sup> cf. Sv I 247<sup>12-17</sup>. <sup>10</sup> D III 94<sup>22-25</sup>. <sup>11</sup> (322<sup>32</sup>). <sup>12</sup> D I 88<sup>4</sup>. <sup>13</sup> (cf. D I 50<sup>11</sup> M III 245<sup>6</sup>). <sup>14</sup> cf. Sv I 151<sup>20</sup> (*ubi leg. dīpā jalanti*); Wg § 20: 1 jvala dīptau et § 24: 68 dīdhīn dīpti-devanayoh. <sup>15</sup> Uda 426<sup>29</sup> (*supra* 271<sup>4</sup> sqq.).

<sup>a</sup> Bm om <sup>b</sup> Bm ad. ca <sup>c</sup> CeBe na dān<sup>1</sup>. <sup>d</sup> ns ajjhāyaka, Be ajjhāyaka ajjhāyaka (= D). <sup>e</sup> D: tatiyaṃ. <sup>f</sup> Be ns upanibbattan (= D).



*ñāṇaṃ viññāṇaṃ*. Tattha ñāti ti jñāti, puna ñāti ti bandhu, so hi 'ayaṃ amhākaṇ' ti ñātabbattena<sup>4</sup> ñāti ti, evaṃ ñatako; añño ti diṭṭhadhammikādayo atthe na ñāti na janati ti añño · avidvā, bālo ti attho; <sup>1</sup>ñattan ti jananaabhavo, <sup>1'</sup>yavad eva anantthāya ñattam bālassa jayati" ti pāli nidassanaṃ; saññā- 5 ṇaṇ ti cihanaṃ. Karite *ñapeli saññāpeli*<sup>b</sup> *viññāpayati* ti ādini bhavanti. Vasmā pana <sup>2</sup>"aññāti paṭivijjhati; <sup>3</sup>attattham vā . . . parattham vā ñassati; <sup>4</sup>anaññātañ-ñassamī-t'-indriyaṃ; <sup>5</sup>ekacce abbhaññamsu ekacce n' abbhaññamsū"<sup>c</sup> ti pāliyo dissanti, tasmā *ñāti* ti ādini ākhyātikapadani<sup>d</sup> diṭṭhani yeva honti · nayava- 10 sena; tathā hi *aññāti* ti ettha *a* iti upasaggo, so parass' akkharassa saññoguccaraṇicchaya rassam katva niddiṭṭho: *ñati* ti sasane akhyatikapadam diṭṭham, tasma yeva *ñati* *ñanti*, *ñasi* ti adina padamalākarāṇe n' atth' eva doso.

**248 Ña maraṇa-tosana-nisanesu.** Maraṇaṃ jīvitindriyūpacchedaka- 15 raṇaṃ, tosaṇaṃ tuṭṭhi, nisaṇaṃ <sup>6</sup>tikkhatā. *Ñatti, manuññaṃ paññatti*. Ettha ñatti ti māreti ti va toseti ti va niseti ti va attho; ayañ ca *ñattisaddo* <sup>7</sup>"vatti etāyā ti vācā" ti ettha *vatti-*saddo viya ākhyātikapadan ti daṭṭhabbo, tatha <sup>8</sup>*adatte* ti ettha vibhattibhūtaṃ *tesaddassa* viya vibhattibhūtaṃ *tisaddassa* 20 saññogabhavo ca dhatuantasarassa rassattañ ca; manuññaṇ ti manam a bhuso toseti<sup>c</sup> ti manuññaṃ, ayam attho *manasad-*dupapadassa *āpubbass'* imassa *ñadhatussa* vasena daṭṭhabbo; paññatti ti nanappakārato pavattinivaraṇena akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ñatti mārāṇaṃ paññatti, atha vā dhammaṃ su- 25 ṇantānaṃ dhammadesanāya citte anekavidhena somanassuppadanaṃ atikhiṇabuddhiṇaṃ anekavidhena ñānatikhiṇakaraṇaṇ ca paññatti nama, tatha sotūnaṃ cittatosanena cittanisānena ca paññāpanaṃ paññatti ti daṭṭhabbam. — (*Ākarantadhāturu-*pani)<sup>1</sup>. — Iti *bhuvradigaṇe cāvaggantadhāturūpani samattāni*. 30

Idāni *ṭavaggantadhāturūpani* vuccante:

**249 Soṭu gabbe.** Gabbam dappanaṃ<sup>g</sup>. *Soṭati*.

<sup>1</sup> Dhṛp 72<sup>ab</sup> et Dhpa. <sup>2</sup> Sp I 114<sup>26</sup> Vm 200<sup>29</sup> etc. <sup>3</sup> A I 9<sup>13</sup>. <sup>4</sup> Vibh 125<sup>1</sup>.  
<sup>5</sup> M I 198<sup>13</sup>. <sup>6</sup> (346<sup>12</sup>). <sup>7</sup> (336<sup>13</sup>). <sup>8</sup> (373<sup>11</sup>).

<sup>a</sup> ns oṭṭhena. <sup>b</sup> Bm om. <sup>c</sup> C<sup>6</sup>B<sup>em</sup>ns ekacce n' abbh<sup>o</sup> ekacce abbh<sup>o</sup>.  
<sup>d</sup> Bm ad. na. <sup>e</sup> ns: manam ku a bhuso lvan evā ñeti toseti eñ<sup>1</sup>.  
<sup>f</sup> B<sup>em</sup>ns om. <sup>g</sup> *dedi*; C<sup>6</sup>B<sup>em</sup>ns dabbanaṃ (= kram<sup>3</sup> krut khrañ<sup>o</sup>), Bm gabbanaṃ, om gabbam.

- 250 **Yotu sambandhe.** *Yoḷati.*
- 251 **Meṭu 252 mileṭu ummāde.** *Meḷati; mileḷati.*
- 253 **Kaṭa vass'-āvaraṇesu.** <sup>1</sup>*Kaḷati.*
- 254 **[Sa]raṭa<sup>1</sup> paribhasane.** *[Sa]raḷati.*
- 5 255 **Laṭa balye ca.** Pubbaṭṭekkhaya *cakāro.* *Laḷati, <sup>2</sup>laḷo.*
- 256 **Saṭa ruḷa-visaraṇa-gatyavasaraṇesu<sup>b</sup>.** Ruḷa piḷa; visaraṇaṃ vippharaṇaṃ; gatyavasaraṇaṃ gatiyā avasaraṇaṃ osaraṇaṃ abhavakaraṇaṃ, nisidanan ti vuttaṃ hoti. *Saḷati. sāḷo. Sāṭo vuccati saṭako.*
- 10 257 **Vaṭa veṭhane.** *Vaḷati. vaḷo vaḷo.*
- 258 **Khiṭa uttasane.** *Kheḷati, ākheḷako kheḷo* <sup>3</sup>"ukkheṭito", <sup>3</sup>"sam-ukkheṭito" pi<sup>c</sup>.
- 259 **Siṭa anadare.** *[ve]<sup>d</sup> Seḷati.*
- 260 **Jaṭa 261 ghaṭa samghāte.** *Jaḷati, jaḷa jaṭilo jaḷi, <sup>3</sup>"antojaṭā*
- 15 *bahijāṭa jaṭaya jaṭita paḷa*"; karite <sup>4</sup>"so imaṃ vijaṭaye jaṭaṃ; <sup>5</sup>arahaṭṭamaggakkhaṇe vijaṭeti namā" ti payogo; *ghaḷati, ghaḷo.*
- 262 **Bhaṭa bha[t]tiyaṃ.** *Bhaḷati, bhaḷo;* <sup>6</sup>"vetanaṃ bhaṭako yathā".
- 263 **Taṭa ussaye.** Ussayo āroho ubbedho. *Taḷati, tato girilaḷo naduḷo taḷi taḷaṃ.*
- 20 264 **Khaṭa <sup>7</sup>kaṃse.** *Khaḷati, khaḷo.*
- 265 **Naṭa natiyaṃ.** *Naḷati, naḷo naḷakaṃ.*
- 266 **Piṭa sadda-samghatesu<sup>c</sup>.** *Peḷati, peḷako piḷakaṃ. Piḷakasaddo* <sup>8</sup>"mā piṭakasampadānenā" ti ādisu pariyattiyaṃ dissati, <sup>9</sup>"atha puriso āgaccheyya kuddālapiṭakaṃ<sup>f</sup> ādāya" ti ādisu yasmim
- 25 *kismiñci bhājane.*
- 267 **Haṭa dittiyaṃ.** *Haḷati, haḷakaṃ haḷakaṃ, <sup>10</sup>"yaṃ jaṭarūpaṃ haṭakan ti vuccati".*
- 268 **Saṭa avayave.** *Saḷati.*
- 269 **Luṭa viloṭane.** *Loḷati.*
- 30 270 **Ciṭa <sup>11</sup>pesane.** *Ceḷati, ceḷako.*

<sup>1</sup> ns *cit.* Mmd 405 (C<sup>c</sup> 336<sup>2a</sup>) *et* Abh-ṭ *ad* Abh 285<sup>d</sup> 364<sup>d</sup> <sup>2</sup> = muik mai sañ re<sup>3</sup> rvat sañ, ns. <sup>3</sup> Vin III 95<sup>1</sup>; ns *cit.* Sp (I) 500<sup>1b</sup> ariyamaggena uttā-satattā [*cf.* Kt *apud* Wg § 9: 15]. <sup>4</sup> S I 13<sup>1b</sup> *et* 13<sup>21</sup> <sup>5</sup> *cf.* Vm 47 710<sup>1b</sup>. <sup>6</sup> *cf.* ns: Theragāthā tui<sup>1</sup> nhuik nibbisāṃ [Th 606<sup>d</sup>] lañ<sup>3</sup> rhi eñ<sup>1</sup>. <sup>7</sup> = tū<sup>3</sup> phruī khrañ<sup>3</sup>; kāmksye Wg § 9: 22 *v. l.* <sup>8</sup> A I 189<sup>9</sup>. <sup>9</sup> A I 204<sup>24</sup>. <sup>10</sup> A I 275<sup>14</sup> = IV 262<sup>14</sup>. <sup>11</sup> = ce pā<sup>3</sup> khuin<sup>3</sup> khañ<sup>1</sup> khrañ<sup>3</sup>, ns (Wg § 9: 28 paraprāisyē, Kt prāisyē)

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>c</sup> saṭa; C<sup>c</sup> suṭa; *vide* Wg § 9: 10. <sup>b</sup> *o*: <sup>o</sup>avasādanesu (Wg § 9: 12), ns <sup>o</sup>avasānesu (*et* avasānaṃ 352<sup>7</sup>). <sup>c</sup> B<sup>m</sup> pi *vel* vi; B<sup>c</sup> *om.*; C<sup>c</sup> vi- [visiṭa anadare veseṭati!]. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>c</sup> *om.* <sup>e</sup> B<sup>c</sup> ns "samghātesu" <sup>1</sup> B<sup>m</sup> kuḷāla<sup>o</sup>, B<sup>c</sup> kudāla<sup>o</sup>.

271 Viṭa sadde. *Veṭati, veṭako.*

272 Aṭa 273 paṭa 274 iṭa 275 kiṭa 276 kaṭa gatiyaṃ. *Aṭati; paṭati; eṭati; <sup>1</sup>keṭati; kaṭati; paṭo* iec eva nāmikapadaṃ diṭṭhaṃ. Paṭati jñābhāvaṃ gacchati ti paṭo; paṭo ti vatthaṃ, vatthassa hi anekāni nāmāni: 5

paṭo coḷo sāṭako ca vāso vasanam aṃsukaṃ

dussam accchādanam vatthaṃ celo<sup>a</sup> vasanam<sup>b</sup> ambaram. 56

277 Muṭa pamaddane. *Moṭati.*

278 Cuṭa appibhave. *Coṭati.*

279 Vaṭi vibhajane. *Va ṇṭati, vaṇṭo<sup>c</sup>.* 10

280 Ruṭi 281 luṭi theyye. *Ruṇṭati, luṇṭati; ruṇṭako, luṇṭako.*

282 Phuṭa visaraṇe. *Phoṭati, photo.*

283 Ceṭa <sup>2</sup>cetāyaṃ. *Ceṭati, ceḷo.*

284 Ghuṭa parivattane. *Ghoṭati.<sup>1</sup>*

285 Ruṭa 286 luṭa paṭighate. *Roṭati; loṭati.* 15

287 Ghaṭa <sup>3</sup>cetāyaṃ. *Ghaṭati, ghaḷo.* Ghaṭo vuccati kumbho; imāni tadabhidhānāni:

ghaṭo kumbho ghaṭi kumbhī, <sup>4</sup>tuṇḍikīro tu ukkhali,

mahantabhājanam cāṭi, atikhuddam kuṭam bhavē. 57

288 Caṭa 289 bhaṭa paribhasane, 290 <sup>5</sup>deṭu<sup>d</sup> ca. *Caṭati; bhaṭati; deṭati<sup>d</sup>.* 20

291 Kuṭa koṭille. *Kuṭati <sup>5</sup>paṭikuṭati.*

292 Puṭa <sup>5</sup>samkilesane<sup>e</sup>. *Puṭati.*

293 Cuṭa 294 chuṭa 295 tuṭa<sup>i</sup> chedane. *Cuṭati; chuṭati; tuṭati<sup>i</sup>.*

296 Phuṭa vikasane. *Phuṭati.*

297 Muṭa aggisadda-pakkhepa<sup>g</sup>-maddanesu. *Muṭati.* 25

298 Tuṭa kalahakammani. *Tuṭati.*

299 Ghuṭa<sup>h</sup> paṭighate. *Ghuṭati, ghoṭako.* — *Takārantadhāturūpani.*

300 Tha gatinivattiyaṃ. Gatinivatti uppajjāmanassa gamanas-sūpacchedo. *Thāti thanti<sup>1</sup> tiṭṭhati paṭiṭṭhāti adhiṭṭhāti adhiṭṭheti*

<sup>1</sup> (cf. *tamen* pṭi ad Sv I 247<sup>21</sup>, *infra* I 644) <sup>2</sup> = ce khun<sup>1</sup> khrañ<sup>2</sup>, ns, cf. 353<sup>16</sup> 381<sup>4</sup> (Wg § 8: 3) *et vide* 352<sup>20</sup> <sup>3</sup> = ce<sup>1</sup> cho<sup>2</sup> khrañ<sup>1</sup>, ns, cf. 353<sup>13</sup> etc.; ghaṭa ceṭāyaṃ Wg § 19: 1. <sup>4</sup> [metr. = - - - ut skr. tuṇḍikerah] = tha mañ<sup>3</sup> ui<sup>1</sup>, ns <sup>5</sup> ns ad : ukkutikaṃ nisiditvā [Vin III 228<sup>20</sup> ukkutikapadāhanam [D I 167<sup>6</sup>] hu nām-pud kui thut.

<sup>a</sup> iṭa B<sup>m</sup>, C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>ms</sup> ns celam. <sup>b</sup> iṭa C<sup>e</sup> (metr.), B<sup>m</sup> vasanam, B<sup>s</sup> ns vasani. <sup>c</sup> B<sup>m</sup> vaṇṭo *pro* vaṇṭati vaṇṭo <sup>d</sup> o reṭo (Wg § 21: 4 retr paribhāsaṇe). <sup>e</sup> o: samkilesane (Wg § 28 74), cf. 355<sup>24</sup> <sup>f</sup> iṭa B<sup>m</sup> (Wg § 28: 82); C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>s</sup> ns kuṭo <sup>g</sup> Wg § 28: 81 akṣepa agnisabba *omnino deest*; ns: aggipud kui dvandato pubba<sup>1</sup> yu, *quasi* aggisadda, aggipakkhepa, aggimaddana) <sup>h</sup> (B<sup>m</sup> ghuṭi).

*saṇṭhali saṇṭhahali adhiṭṭhahati<sup>a</sup> upaṭṭhahati; ṭhalu tiṭṭhalu; tiṭṭheyya<sup>a</sup>; [adhiṭṭhahā]<sup>b</sup>; aṭṭha aṭṭhu<sup>c</sup>; aṭṭhasi aṭṭhaṃsu; <sup>1</sup>“yav’ assa kayo ṭhassati”, <sup>2</sup>tiṭṭhissati; <sup>3</sup>“upassutiṃ tiṭṭhiṃsu”<sup>d</sup>, aṭṭhissa aṭṭhissāṃsu, aṭṭhissā aṭṭhissāṃsu; <sup>4</sup>ṭhātum upaṭṭhātum upaṭṭha-  
 5 hitum adhiṭṭhātum adhiṭṭhahitum; ṭhatvā adhiṭṭhātā, upaṭṭhahitvā adhiṭṭhahitvā; ṭhānam ṭhiti saṇṭhiti avaṭṭhiti saṇṭhanam paṭṭhānam upaṭṭhānam, upaṭṭhāko ṭhito pabbataṭṭho bhummaṭṭho, upaṭṭhaham ice ādini. Tattha <sup>5</sup>ṭhānasaddo issariya-ṭhiti-khaṇa-kāraṇesu dissati, “kiṃ paṇāyasmā devānam indo kammaṃ  
 10 katvā imaṃ ṭhanam patto” ti ādisu hi issariye dissati, “ṭhānakusalo hoti . . . akkhaṇavedhī” ti ādisu ṭhitiyaṃ, “ṭhānaso p’ etaṃ<sup>e</sup> tathāgatam paṭibhati” ti ādisu khaṇe, “ṭhānañ ca ṭhānato ṇatvā<sup>f</sup> aṭṭhānañ ca aṭṭhānato” ti ādisu kāraṇe, kāraṇaṃ hi yasmā tattha phalaṃ tiṭṭhati tadāyattavuttibhāvena, tasmā  
 15 ṭhānan ti vuccati:*

issariye ṭhitiyañ ca khaṇasmim pi ca kāraṇe  
 catusv atthesu etesu ṭhānasaddo pavattati ti.

58

**301** <sup>10</sup>The sadda-samghatesu. *Thiyati.*

**302** <sup>11</sup>The vethane. *Thayati.*

**303** Paṭha viyattiyam vacayaṃ. *Dhammaṃ paṭhati, paṭho nak-*  
*khattapaṭhako.* <sup>12</sup>“so horapaṭhakam pucchi; <sup>13</sup>sabbapaṭhī bha-  
 vissati”<sup>a</sup>, *paṭhitum paṭhitave paṭhitvā paṭhitvāna paṭhituna paṭhiya*  
*paṭhiyāna* — evaṃvidhaṃ *tumpaccayantādivibhāgaṃ sabbattha*  
*yathārahaṃ vattukāmā pi ganthavittthārabhayena na vadāma,*  
 25 *avutto pi idiso vibhāgo nayānusārena yathāsambhavaṃ sab-*  
*battha yojetabbo; yattha pana paṭi(ni)dassanādiviseso<sup>b</sup> icchi-*  
*tabbo hoti, tatth’ ev’ etaṃ dassessama.*

**304** Vāṭha thūliye. *Vathati, vāṭharo.* Vāṭharo ti thūlaghanasa-  
 rīrasmiṃ vattabbaṃ vacanam<sup>1</sup>, tatha hi Vinayaṭṭhakathāyaṃ

<sup>1</sup> D I 46<sup>16</sup> (Sd C 786<sup>25</sup>). <sup>2</sup> (Vin IV 150<sup>12</sup>). <sup>3</sup> cf. Vin IV 150<sup>16</sup> *vide n. d.*  
<sup>4</sup> (tiṭṭhitum, Vin IV 151<sup>4</sup>). <sup>5</sup> 354<sup>8-14</sup> < Ps I 102<sup>7-15</sup>. <sup>6</sup> D II 284<sup>16</sup>. <sup>7</sup> A II 170<sup>29</sup>. <sup>8</sup> M I 395<sup>29</sup> (ns: Saṅgāravaṣut, M II 212<sup>26-1</sup>). <sup>9</sup> cf. M I 69<sup>34</sup>.  
<sup>10</sup> cf. I 409 (Wg § 22; 14 styai. ṣtyai<sup>1</sup>). <sup>11</sup> (styai, Wg § 22; 25 v. l.). <sup>12</sup> Mhv 35; 71<sup>a</sup>. <sup>13</sup> Ap 53<sup>10</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. adhiṭṭhahati . . . tiṭṭheyya. <sup>b</sup> B<sup>c</sup> ns om. cf. n. a). <sup>c</sup> (B<sup>c</sup> ns ad. aṭṭhā aṭṭhū). <sup>d</sup> B<sup>c</sup> ns tiṭṭhissatha (ns: i nhuik tiṭṭhiṃsu rhi kra eñ<sup>1</sup>; acañ ma sañ<sup>1</sup>). <sup>e</sup> M; v’ etaṃ. <sup>f</sup> Ps om. ṇatvā (= M I 69<sup>34</sup>). <sup>g</sup> āa B<sup>c</sup> (= Ap); C<sup>c</sup> B<sup>m</sup> sabbapaṭiṃ paṭhissati, ns sabbapaṭhī paṭhissati. <sup>h</sup> B<sup>m</sup> pāḍidassanādi<sup>10</sup>.  
<sup>1</sup> B<sup>c</sup> ns vattabbavacanam

1"vatharo ti thūlo<sup>1</sup>, thūlo ca ghanasarīro cāyaṃ bhikkhū ti vuttaṃ hoti" ti vuttaṃ.

305 Maṭṭha nivase. *Maṭṭhali, maṭṭho.*

306 Kaṭṭha kicchajivane. *Kaṭṭhali, kaṭṭho<sup>1</sup>.*

307 Raṭṭha paribhasane. *Raṭṭhali.*

5

308 <sup>1</sup>Saṭṭha<sup>b</sup> balakkāre. Balakkāro nāma attano balena yathā-  
jñāsayāṃ dubbalassa abhibhavanāṃ. <sup>2</sup>Sāṭṭhati<sup>b</sup>, <sup>3</sup>sāṭṭho<sup>b</sup>.

309 Uṭṭha 310 ruṭṭha 311 luṭṭha upaghāte. *Oṭṭhali, roṭṭhali; loṭṭhali.*

312 Piṭṭha hiṃsa-saṃkilesesu. *Peṭṭhali, piṭṭharo.*

313 Saṭṭha ketave ca. <sup>2</sup>Pubbatthesu cakaro. *Saṭṭhali, saṭṭho.* Saṭṭho 10  
ti kerati<sup>1</sup>ko vuccati.

314 Suṭṭha gatipatighate<sup>1</sup>. Gamanapatihananaṃ<sup>d</sup> gatipatighāto<sup>c</sup>.  
*Soṭṭhali.*

315 Kuṭṭhi 316 luṭṭhi alasiye ca. Cakaro pubbatthe ca. *Kuṭṭhali,*  
*kuṭṭho; luṭṭhali, luṭṭho.*

15

317 Suṭṭhi sosane. *Suṭṭhati<sup>f</sup>.*

318 Ruṭṭhi 319 luṭṭhi 320 aṭṭhi gatiyaṃ. *Runṭṭhali; luṇṭṭhali; anṭṭhali.*

321 Veṭṭha veṭṭhane. *Veṭṭhali nibbeṭṭhali; veṭṭhanam nibbeṭṭhanam.*

322 Vaṭṭhi ekacariyaṃ. *Vaṇṭṭhali.*

323 Maṭṭha 324 <sup>1</sup>kuṭṭhi<sup>a</sup> soke. *Maṭṭhali; <sup>2</sup>kuṇṭṭhali<sup>a</sup>.*

20

325 Eṭṭha 326 heṭṭha vibadhayaṃ. *Eṭṭhali; heṭṭhali vihetṭhali vihetṭhanam.*

327 Luṭṭha patighate<sup>c</sup>. *Loṭṭhali.*

328. <sup>3</sup>Paṭṭha vikhyāne. *Paṭṭhali.*

329 Luṭṭha <sup>4</sup>saṃkilese<sup>b</sup>. *Loṭṭhali.* — *Thakārantadhāturūpāni.*

330 Dī vihayasagatiyaṃ, gamanamatte ca. *Deṭṭi ḍayati, ḍemāno.* 25

4"ucce sakuna<sup>1</sup> ḍemāna<sup>1</sup>; <sup>5</sup>ye maṃ pure paccuddenti<sup>1</sup>".

331 Dī khipan<sup>1</sup>-uddanesu<sup>b</sup>. *Deṭṭi uḍḍeti<sup>b</sup>,* <sup>6</sup>"ito bahiddhā pasaṇḍa  
diṭṭhīsu <sup>7</sup>pasīdanti<sup>m</sup> te na tesam dhammaṃ rocemi na te dham-

<sup>1</sup> Sp *ad* Vin IV 89<sup>4b</sup>. <sup>2</sup> cakāro sañ pubbatthesu rhe<sup>1</sup> phrac so hiṃsā  
saṃkilesa anak tu<sup>1</sup> nhuik vattāpeti phrac ce eñ<sup>1</sup> thañ<sup>1</sup>, ns. <sup>3</sup> (pratha  
prakhyāne, Wg § 19: 3). <sup>4</sup> J II 443<sup>10</sup>. <sup>5</sup> J VI 559<sup>18</sup> (ns *cit.* et J III 389<sup>11</sup>).  
<sup>6</sup> S I 133<sup>34-34</sup>, cf. Thī 184<sup>a</sup> (Thī 184<sup>b</sup>: diṭṭhiyo upanissita, *vide n. m.*)

<sup>a</sup> ita C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>m</sup>; B<sup>c</sup>ns katṭho (= thañ<sup>a</sup> ḍ. kaṭṭha!). <sup>b</sup> ḍ: haṭṭho (Kt *apud* Wg  
§ 9: 50). <sup>c</sup> C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>c</sup>ns opati<sup>o</sup>. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>c</sup>ns opati<sup>o</sup>. <sup>e</sup> (B<sup>m</sup> gatighāto; C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>c</sup>ns opati<sup>o</sup>.  
<sup>f</sup> C<sup>c</sup> *ad*. suṭṭhi. <sup>g</sup> ḍ: kaṭṭhi et kuṇṭhali (Wg § 8: 11). <sup>h</sup> Wg § 28: 87: saṃsleṣane  
(cf. 353<sup>22</sup>). <sup>i</sup> C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>m</sup> nāḥ. <sup>j</sup> B<sup>c</sup>ns paccuddenti (cf. Spk *ad* S II 255<sup>14</sup>, Sp (I)  
507<sup>17</sup>). <sup>k</sup> *vide* 356 n. a, b. <sup>m</sup> sic C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>cmns</sup> et S pasīdanti ti samsīdanti  
laggantū, Spk C<sup>c</sup>: pasīdanti te e *glossemate* "pāsa-m<sup>1</sup> dentī ti pasaṇḍa" *ortum*.)

massa kovidā"; ettha ca pāsaṇḍā ti <sup>1</sup>"pāsaṇḍenti<sup>a</sup> ti pāsaṇḍā, sattānaṃ cittesu diṭṭhipāsaṃ khipanti ti attho", atha vā <sup>2</sup>"taṇhā-pāsaṃ diṭṭhipāsaṃ ca ḍenti uḍḍenti<sup>b</sup> ti pāsaṇḍā".

**332 Muḍi kaṇḍane<sup>c</sup>. Muṇḍati, <sup>3</sup>"kumāraṃ muṇḍimsu", muṇḍo.**

**5 333 Cudda hāvakaṛaṇe Cuḍḍati.**

**334 Adda (abhi)yoge<sup>d</sup>. Aḍḍati.**

**335 Gaḍi vadanekadese. Gaṇḍati, gaṇḍo.**

**336 Huḍi 337 piḍi samghāte. Huṇḍati; piṇḍati, <sup>4</sup>piṇḍo.**

**338 Hiḍi gatiyaṃ. Hiṇḍati āhiṇḍati.**

**10 339 Kuḍi dāhe. Kuṇḍati, <sup>5</sup>kuṇḍo.**

**340 Vaḍi 341 maḍi veṭhane<sup>c</sup>. Vaṇḍati; maṇḍati maṇḍalaṃ.**

**342 Bhaḍi paribhasane. Bhaṇḍati, bhaṇḍanaṃ bhaṇḍo.**

**343 <sup>†</sup>Maḍi<sup>†</sup> majjane. <sup>†</sup>Maṇḍati<sup>†</sup>, <sup>†</sup>maṇḍanaṃ<sup>†</sup>.**

**344 Tuḍi toḷane<sup>c</sup>. Tuṇḍati, tuṇḍo, <sup>6</sup>"tuṇḍenādāya gaccheyya".**

**15 345 Bhūḍi bharāṇe. Bhūṇḍati.**

**346 Caḍi kope. Caṇḍati, caṇḍo caṇḍālo caṇḍikkam.**

**347 Saḍi<sup>h</sup> rujayaṃ. Saṇḍati, saṇḍo.**

**348 Taḍi taḷane. Taṇḍati, viṭaṇḍati viṭaṇḍa.**

**349 Paḍi gatiyaṃ. Paṇḍati, paṇḍa paṇḍito. Ettha paṇḍā ti**

**20 paññā, sā hi sukhumesu pi atthesu paṇḍati gacchati, dukkhā-dīnaṃ piḷanādikaṃ pi ākāraṃ jānāti ti paṇḍā ti vuccati; <sup>7</sup>paṇḍito ti paṇḍāya ito (gato)<sup>1</sup> pavatto ti paṇḍito, atha vā <sup>8</sup>sañjāta paṇḍā etassā ti paṇḍito, paṇḍati nānagatiyā gacchati ti pi**

**paṇḍito; tathā hi aṭṭhakathāyaṃ vuttaṃ: <sup>9</sup>"paṇḍanti ti paṇḍitā,**

**25 sandiṭṭhika-samparāyikesu atthesu<sup>1</sup> nānagatiyā gacchanti ti attho"<sup>k</sup> ti.**

**350 Gaḍi<sup>m</sup> made. Gaṇḍati<sup>m</sup>.**

**351 Khaḍi khaṇḍe<sup>n</sup>. Khaṇḍati, khaṇḍito khaṇḍo.**

**352 Laḍi <sup>10</sup>jivhāmāthane. <sup>11</sup>Laṇḍati, laṇḍo. — Ḍakarantadhātu-  
30 rūpāni.**

<sup>1</sup> Spk ad S I 133<sup>31</sup>. <sup>2</sup> Thīa 165<sup>8</sup>. <sup>3</sup> ... <sup>4</sup> ns cit Sambandhacintā (C<sup>c</sup> 10<sup>4</sup>): gopiṇḍo dabbam <sup>5</sup> ns: Abhidhān nruik [456<sup>4</sup>] kuṇḍam hu napuṃ<sup>4</sup> hn rhi eñ<sup>1</sup>. <sup>6</sup> J III 478<sup>4</sup>. <sup>7</sup> ...; cf. Uda 97<sup>21</sup>. <sup>8</sup> (328<sup>29</sup>). <sup>9</sup> Pj I 124<sup>25</sup>. <sup>10</sup> = jivhāvīññāṇ phrañ<sup>1</sup> si ap so arasā kui phyak chī<sup>3</sup> khran<sup>3</sup>, ns (Wg § 19: 53: jivhonmāthane). <sup>11</sup> = arasā kui phyak tat eñ<sup>1</sup>, jigucchaniyattā hit khat <sup>1</sup> ns.

<sup>a</sup> Spk (C<sup>c</sup>): pāsam oḍḍenti. <sup>b</sup> Thīa. oḍḍenti. <sup>c</sup> C<sup>c</sup> khaṇḍane. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>m</sup> yoge. <sup>e</sup> C<sup>c</sup> B<sup>m</sup> vedhane. <sup>f</sup> ...: muḍi et muṇḍo (Wg § 8: 22). <sup>g</sup> C<sup>c</sup> todane. <sup>h</sup> (B<sup>m</sup> saḍa). <sup>i</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>j</sup> B<sup>c</sup> ns samparāyikatthesu. <sup>k</sup> Pj: adhippāyo <sup>m</sup> ...: kaḍi et kaṇḍati (Wg § 8: 30). <sup>n</sup> sic C<sup>c</sup> B<sup>m</sup>; B<sup>c</sup> ns manthe (= Wg § 8: 31).

**353 Vaddha vaddhane.** *Vaddhati, Sirivaddhako Dhanavaddhako vaddhito buddho*, ettha ca vakārassa bakāro akārassa c' ukaro.

**354 Kaddha akaddhane.** *Kaḍḍhati ākaḍḍhati nikkaddhati*, <sup>1</sup>"akama" parikaḍḍhanti ulukañ ñeva vayasa". — Imaṇi dhakarantadhaturūpāni. 5

**355 Aṇa 356 raṇa 357 vaṇa 358 bhaṇa 359 maṇa 360 kaṇa sadde.** *Aṇati, aṇako brāhmaṇo; ranati, raṇaṃ; vaṇati vāṇako; bhaṇati, bhāṇako; maṇati, maṇiko; kaṇati, kaṇo.* Tattha brāhmaṇo ti <sup>2</sup>brahmaṇaṃ aṇatī ti brāhmaṇo, mante sajjhāyati ti attho, akkharacintakā pana <sup>3</sup>"Brahmuno apaccamaṃ brāhmaṇo"<sup>b</sup> ti vadanti, <sup>10</sup><sup>2</sup>ariyā pana "bāhitapāpattā brāhmaṇo" ti:

brāhmaṇo sotthiyo vippe bhovadi brahmabandhu ca

brahmasunu dviṇo brahma <sup>4</sup>kamalasanaṣūnu ca; 59

*raṇasaddo* <sup>5</sup>"saraṇa dhamma araṇa dhamma" ti adisu kilese[su] vattati, <sup>6</sup>kilesā hi raṇanti kandanti etehi ti raṇa ti <sup>15</sup>vuccante; <sup>7</sup>"dhanuggaho Asadiso rāṇaputto mahiddhiko" . . . sabbāmitte raṇaṃ katvā . . . saññamaṃ ajjhupāgami" ti ettha yuddhe vattati, raṇaṃ katvā ti hi yuddhaṃ katvā ti attho; <sup>18</sup>"tiṇaṃ ca kaṭṭhaṃ ca raṇaṃ karontā<sup>d</sup> dhāvimsu te attha disa samantato" ti ettha cuṇṇa(vicuṇṇa)karaṇe<sup>c</sup> vattati, raṇaṃ <sup>20</sup>karontā<sup>d</sup> ti hi cuṇṇavicuṇṇaṃ karontā<sup>d</sup> ti attho, — evaṃ atthavivaraṇaṃ pi *saddasaṃkhatam* atthaṃ anto yeva katva adhippāyatthavasena kataṃ na dhātunānattavasena ti daṭṭhabbaṃ, atha va dhātūnaṃ atthatisayayogo pi bhavati, <sup>25</sup>tena evaṃ atthavivaraṇaṃ katan ti pi daṭṭhabbaṃ.

**361 Bhaṇa bhaṇane.** *Parittaṃ bhaṇati, vacanaṃ bhaṇati, dughabhāṇako piyabhāṇu bhāṇavāro.* Ettha bhāṇavaro ti

aṭṭh' akkharā ekapaḍaṃ, ekā gātha catuppaḍaṃ.

gāthā c' eka mato gantho, gantho battimsatakkharo<sup>1</sup>; 60

<sup>1</sup> J VI 508<sup>14</sup>. <sup>2</sup> Sv I 244<sup>10</sup>, Uda 58<sup>11-17</sup>. <sup>3</sup> Paṇ VI 4: 171 vāri 1—2.

<sup>4</sup> Mhbv 2<sup>7</sup>. <sup>5</sup> Dhs p. 7<sup>1</sup>. <sup>6</sup> cf. As 50<sup>28</sup> (mṭ cū et Araṇavibhangasutta, M III 230).

<sup>7</sup> J II 91<sup>4, 6, 7</sup>. <sup>8</sup> J V 49<sup>17-18</sup>. <sup>9</sup> ns: tena kron<sup>1</sup> evaṃ atthavivaraṇaṃ kui Saṅgahakārena sañ thañ<sup>1</sup> katam eñ<sup>1</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> ita C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>m</sup>ns (= Ja VI 509<sup>11</sup> Mss). <sup>b</sup> B<sup>m</sup>ns h l. brāhm<sup>o</sup> (codd. Birm. *ubique* brahm<sup>o</sup>). <sup>c</sup> ita C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>m</sup>; B<sup>m</sup>ns mahabbalo (= J). <sup>d</sup> (C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>m</sup> karonto). <sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> cuṇṇakaraṇe. <sup>1</sup> C<sup>c</sup> batt<sup>o</sup>.

- battimsakkharaganthānaṃ<sup>a</sup> paññāsaṃ dvisataṃ pana  
bhāṇavāro mato eko: sv aṭṭhakkharasahassako ti 61  
evaṃ aṭṭhakkharasahassaparimāṇo pāṭho vuccati.
- 362 Ona apanayane. *Onati*.
- 5 363 Soṇa vaṇṇa-gatisu. *Sonati, sono*.
- 364 Soṇa 365 siloṇa samghāte. *Soṇati; siloṇati*.
- 366 Ghīṇi 367 ghuṇi 368 ghaṇi gahaṇe *Ghīṇṇati; ghuṇṇati; ghaṇṇati*.
- 369 Ghuṇa 370 ghuṇṇa <sup>†</sup>gamane<sup>b</sup>. *Ghoṇati; ghuṇṇati*.
- 10 371 Paṇa vyavahāre, thutiyāṇ ca. *Paṇati vāṇijo, vohāraṃ karoti*  
ice attho, *saddho buddhaṃ paṇati*, thomayati ice attho, *āpanam,*  
*sāpano gamo*.
- 372 <sup>†</sup>Gaṇa<sup>c</sup> 373 raṇa gatiyaṃ. <sup>†</sup>*Gaṇati<sup>c</sup>; raṇati*.
- 374 Caṇa 375 saṇa dāne. *Caṇati; saṇati*.
- 15 376 Phaṇa gatiyaṃ. *Phaṇati, phaṇaṃ*.
- 377 Veṇu ṇāṇa-cintā-nisāmanesu. *Veṇati*.
- 378 (Piṇa)<sup>d</sup> piṇane. Piṇanaṃ paripuṇṇatā. <sup>1</sup>"Piṇo" divā na  
bhuṇṇati; <sup>2</sup>piṇorakkhaṃsabāhu<sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup>.
- 379 Miṇa himsayam. *Miṇati*.
- 20 380 Duṇa gatiyaṇ ca. *Himsāpekhhako cakaro. Duṇati*.
- 381 Saṇa avyattasaddhe. *Saṇati*, <sup>3</sup>"saṇate 'va braharaññaṃ", sa-  
ṇate 'vā ti nadati viya.
- 382 Tuṇa koṭille. *Toṇati*.
- 383 Puṇa nipuṇe. *Puṇati nipuṇati, nipuṇadhammo*. Ettha ca  
25 *nipuṇa-saṇha-sukhumasaddā vevacanasaddā, kusala-cheka-dak-*  
*khasaddā viyā ti dāṭṭhabbaṃ*.
- 384 Muṇa paṭiññāṇe. *Muṇati*.
- 385 Kuṇa saddopakaraṇe<sup>g</sup>. *Koṇati*.
- 386 Cuṇa chedane. *Coṇati*.
- 30 387 Maṇa cage. <sup>4</sup>"Veram maṇati ti veramaṇi".
- 388 Phuṇa vikiraṇe, vidhunane ca. *Phuṇati*, <sup>5</sup>"aṅgūrakasum apare

<sup>1</sup> Slokavartika, Arthāpattipariccho v. 51<sup>d</sup> (piṇo divā na bhuṇkte).

<sup>2</sup> Mmd 330 C<sup>o</sup> 296<sup>21</sup> (Sd § 708 C<sup>o</sup> 667<sup>20</sup>). <sup>3</sup> S I 7<sup>1</sup>. <sup>4</sup> Pj I 24<sup>20</sup> (Wg § 28: 41).

<sup>5</sup> J VI 107<sup>23</sup> (= vidhunanti *vet* okiranti, Ja VI 108<sup>19-17</sup>, cf. Wg § 28: 105).

<sup>a</sup> C<sup>o</sup> batt<sup>o</sup>. <sup>b</sup> o: bhamane (Wg § 12: 4-5). <sup>c</sup> o: kaṇ<sup>o</sup> (Wg § 19: 32).

<sup>d</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. (Wg § 28: 40 prṇa). <sup>e</sup> sic C<sup>o</sup> Bemns. <sup>f</sup> = pyui so raṇ (o, uro) ṇhap-rui<sup>4</sup>  
(o: akkhaṃ) pa-khuṃ<sup>3</sup> (o: amso) lak-rum<sup>1</sup> (o: bāhu) rhi, ns. <sup>g</sup> B<sup>m</sup> saddapak<sup>o</sup>;  
ns: saddopakāraṇe (= asaṃ eñ<sup>1</sup> achok añ<sup>1</sup> nhuik vā asaṃ pru khrañ<sup>3</sup> nhuik).



phuṇanti". — Imāni *nakārantadhāturūpāni*. — Iti *bhuvādigāṇe lavaggantadhāturūpāni samattāni*.

Atha *lavaggantadhāturūpāni vuccante*:

**389 Te pālāne.** Pālanam rakkhaṇam. <sup>1</sup>*Tāyati, taṇam gottam nakkhattam*, <sup>2</sup>"agghassa tata; <sup>3</sup>kiechenādhigatā bhogā te tāto 5 vidhami dhamam". Tattha <sup>4</sup>gottan ti gam tāyati ti gottam, 'Gotamo, Kassapo' ti hi adinā pavattamānam gam vacanam buddhiṃ ca tāyati ekamsikavisayatāya rakkhati ti gottam, yathā hi buddhi ārammaṇabhūtena atthena vinā na vattati, tatha abhidhānam abhidheyyabhūtena, tasmā so gottasamkhāto attho 10 tāni<sup>a</sup> tāyati rakkhati ti vuccati, ko pana so ti: aññakulapa-ramparāsādhāraṇam tassa kulassa ādipurisasamuditam tamkulapariyāpannasādhāraṇam samaññarūpaṃ; <sup>5</sup>nakkhattan ti visamagatiyā agantva attano vithiyā va gamanena nakkha[n]am gamanam tāyati rakkhati ti nakkha-ttam, tam pana Assayuḷa- 15 divasena <sup>6</sup>sattavīsatividham hoti, tathā hi Assayuḷo Bharañi Kattikā Rohañi Migasiro Addā Punabbasu Phusso Assaliso<sup>b</sup> Māgho Pubbaphagguṇi Uttaraphagguṇi Hattho Cittam Svāti Visākhā Anurādhā<sup>c</sup> Jeṭṭhā Mūlam Pubbāsālham<sup>d</sup> Uttarāsālham<sup>d</sup> Sāvaṇam Dhan[as]iṭṭhā<sup>e</sup> Satabhisattam<sup>f</sup> Pubbabbaddapadam Ut- 20 tarabhaddapadam Revati cā ti sattavīsati nakkhattāni, tāni pana attano gamanaṭṭhanam isakam pi na vijahanti, kiñci siḡham kiñci dandham, kadaci<sup>g</sup> siḡham<sup>g</sup> kadāci dandham, etto ito cā ti evaṃ visamagatiyā agantvā yantacakke paṭipāṭiya yojitakāni<sup>h</sup> viya samappamaṇagatiyā attano vithiyā va gae- 25 chantāni maṇḍalākārena Sinerum parivattanti, evaṃ imāni nakkh[an]am gamanam tāyanti rakkhanti ti nakkha-ttāni vuccanti, porāṇā pana <sup>7</sup>kkharadhātuvasena "na kkharanti na nas-santi ti na-kkhattāni" ti avocum; nakkhattam joti rikkham<sup>i</sup> <sup>8</sup>bham icc etāni nakkhattatārakānam nāmāni, uḷu tārā taraka 30 ti imāni pana sabbāsam pi tarakānam sādharāṇanamani, osadhi ti pana tārakāvisesassa<sup>j</sup> nāmam.

<sup>1</sup> cf. V 702, 1115 = 1080c. <sup>2</sup> Sp I 171<sup>32</sup>, Sv I 229<sup>1a</sup>. <sup>3</sup> cf. J I 284<sup>21</sup>. <sup>4</sup> cf. 241<sup>2a</sup> — 242<sup>12</sup>. <sup>5</sup> cf. 329<sup>28</sup>. <sup>6</sup> (contra Nidd I 382<sup>4</sup>). <sup>7</sup> J 735. <sup>8</sup> Uda 24<sup>74</sup>, Amk I 3-21<sup>4</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> Bm om. <sup>b</sup> C<sup>e</sup> Assiliso (skr. Āśleṣa). <sup>c</sup> Bm Anaradha. <sup>d</sup> Bemns "āsālham". <sup>e</sup> C<sup>e</sup> Dhanīṭṭhā. <sup>f</sup> ita Bemns (5; obhisakkam<sup>2</sup>); C<sup>e</sup> Satabhisajo. <sup>g</sup> Bm om. <sup>h</sup> Bemns yojitāni. <sup>i</sup> ita h. l. C<sup>e</sup> Bemns (vide 320<sup>31</sup>). <sup>j</sup> (Bm "visesaka")

**390 Citi saññāṇe.** Saññāṇaṃ cihanaṃ lakkaṇākaranaṃ. *Cetati.* cihanaṃ karoti ti attho; *īkārantavasena* vuttattā asmā dhātuto <sup>1</sup>"saki saṃkāyaṇ" ti dhātuto viya niggaḥitāgamo na hoti, esa nayo aññesu pi idisesu ṭhānesu.

**391 Pata gatiyaṃ.** Patati (papatati)<sup>a</sup>, <sup>2</sup>"papata<sup>b</sup> papateyy' ahaṃ; <sup>3</sup>pāpatthaṃ<sup>c</sup> nirayaṃ bhusaṃ" — *ahaṃsaddena* yojetabbaṃ, pāpatthaṃ<sup>c</sup> papatito 'smi ti attho; <sup>4</sup>"pāpattha<sup>c</sup> nirayaṃ bhusaṃ" so kumāro ti yojetabbaṃ, pāpattha<sup>c</sup> papatito ti attho, parokkhāpadaṃ hi etaṃ dvayaṃ, <sup>5</sup>*pāvadaṃ pāvada* ti ādisu viya upasaggapadassa dīghabhāvo, tato *amāsaddassa tthaṃā-*  
deso<sup>c</sup> *asaddassa ca tthādeso<sup>c</sup>* bhavati, acinteyyo hi pālinayo.

**392 Ata sataccagamane.** Sataccagamanam nirantaragamanam. *Atati.* Yasmā pana *atadhatu* sataccagamanatthavācikā, tasmā bhavābhavaṃ dhāvanto jātijarāvyadhimaraṇādibhedaṃ anekavi-  
hitam saṃsāradukkham atati satataṃ gacchati pāpuṇāti adhigac-  
chatī ti attā ti pi nibbacanam icchitabbaṃ, atthantaravasena  
pana <sup>6</sup>'āhito ahaṃmāno etthā ti attā attabhāvo' ti ca <sup>6</sup>'sukhaduk-  
kham adati anubhavati ti attā' ti ca, 'attamano ti pītisomanassena  
gahitamano' ti ca attho daṭṭhabbo <sup>7</sup>'yattha yattha yathā yathā  
attho labbhati tattha tattha tathā tathā atthassa gahetabbato ti.

**393 Cuta asecaṇe, kharāṇe ca.** *Cotati.*

**394 <sup>a</sup>Ati bandhane.** *Antati, antaṃ.* Antiyati bandhiyati anta-  
gaṇeṇā ti antaṃ; idha *antasaddassa* atthuddhāro vuccate:  
"antaṃ antagaṇaṃ udariyaṇ" ti ettha Dvattimsakarantoga-  
dham kuṇapantaṃ antaṃ nāma; <sup>10</sup>"(kāya)bandhanassa<sup>d</sup> anto  
jīrati; <sup>11</sup>'haritantaṃ vā" ti ettha antimamariyādanto anto nāma;  
<sup>12</sup>"antaṃ idaṃ bhikkhave jīvikānaṃ" ti ettha lāmakanto; <sup>13</sup>sak-  
kāyo eko anto" ti ettha koṭṭhāsanto; <sup>14</sup>"es' ev' anto dukkhassa  
sappaccayasamkhayā"<sup>c</sup> ti ettha koṭanto, i.e. evaṃ:

kuṇapantaṃ antimaṇ ca mariyādo ca lāmakam  
koṭṭhāso koṭi 'me atthā *antasaddena* bhasita. 62

**395 Kita nivase, rogapanayane ca.** *Ketati,* <sup>15</sup>"Saketaṃ nagaraṃ",

<sup>1</sup> (325<sup>25</sup>). <sup>2</sup> J VI 498<sup>19</sup>. <sup>3</sup> J VI 16<sup>29</sup>. <sup>4</sup> J VI 20<sup>20</sup> (V 255<sup>20</sup>). <sup>5</sup> (389<sup>1</sup>).  
<sup>6</sup> a ÷ } dhā vel } ad, cf. Mmd 629. <sup>7</sup> (55<sup>12</sup>). <sup>8</sup> (1080<sup>1</sup>). <sup>9</sup> Khp III. <sup>10</sup> Vin II  
136<sup>14</sup>. <sup>11</sup> M I 188<sup>10</sup>. <sup>12</sup> S III 93<sup>4</sup>. <sup>13</sup> Nidd I 52<sup>6</sup>. <sup>14</sup> "es' ev' anto". <sup>15</sup> (cf. Vva 115<sup>32</sup>).

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>b</sup> B<sup>s</sup> ns papātaṃ. <sup>c</sup> C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>m</sup> pāpattaṃ et pāpatta (skr.  
prāpattat) tthaṃādeso et tthādeso. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. kāya-. <sup>e</sup> B<sup>s</sup> <sup>9</sup>samkhayā

*niketo*, <sup>1</sup>"niketaṃ pāvisi; <sup>2</sup>āmodamāno gacchati san niketaṃ", *tikicchati cikicchati, cikicchā cikicchako*. Tattha Sāketan ti <sup>3</sup>sāyaṃ gahitavasanaṭṭhānattā Sāketam, *yaṃsaddalopo*.

**396 Yata patiyatane.** Patiyatanam vāyamakaraṇam. *Yatali, yati<sup>a</sup> yatava payatanam ayanam lokayatam*. Ettha āya- 5 tanan ti āyatanato āyatanam · cakkhurūpādini, etāni hi tam- tamdvārārammaṇacittacetasikā dhammā sena sena anubhava- nādikiēcena āyatanti uṭṭhahanti ghaṭanti vāyamanti etesū' ti āyatanāni ti vuccanti, ettha pana *nī-tanudhātūnam* vasena pi *āyatanasaddattho* vattabbo siyā, so <sup>4</sup>uttariṃ<sup>b</sup> āvibhavissati —, <sup>10</sup>*āyatanasaddo* nivāsaṭṭhāne ākare samosaraṇaṭṭhāne sañjātidese kāraṇe ca, tathā hi loke "Issarāyatanam, Vāsudevāyatanan" ti ādisu nivāsaṭṭhāne *āyatanasaddo* vattati "suvaṇṇayatanam, rajatāyatanan" ti ādisu ākare, sasane pana <sup>6</sup>"manorame āya- 15 tane sevanti naṃ vihaṅgamā" ti ādisu samosaraṇaṭṭhāne, <sup>6</sup>"Dak- khiṇāpatho gunnaṃ āyatanan" ti ādisu sañjātidese, <sup>7</sup>"tatra tatr' eva sakkhibhabbatam pāpuṇāti sati sati āyatane" ti ādisu kāraṇe vattatī ti veditabbo, so ca nānāpavattinimittavasena gahetabbo:

nivāse ākare c' eva jātidese ca kāraṇe 20

samosaraṇaṭṭhāne ca *āyatanaravo* gato; 63

*lokayatam* nama "sabbam <sup>8</sup>ucchiṭṭham sabbam n' ucchiṭṭham; "seto kākō kālo bako iminā ca iminā ca kāraṇenā" ti evamā- diniratthakakāraṇapaṭisaṃyuttam titthiyasattham, yaṃ loke vi- taṇḍasatthan ti vuccati, yaṇ ca sandhāya bodhisatto asama- 25 dhuro Vidhuraṇḍito <sup>10</sup>"na seve lokāyatikam n' etaṃ paññāya vaḍḍhanan" ti āha, āyatim hitam tena loko na yatati na ihati ti lokāyatam, kin tam: vitaṇḍasattham, tam hi gantham nissāya sattā puñṇakiriya cittaṃ pi na uppādentī, aññatthā pi hi evaṃ vuttam: "lokāyatasippan ti 'kako seto · atthinaṃ setattā, 30 balakā rattā · lohitaṃ rattattā' ti evamādinayappavattam pa- raloka-nibbānaṃ paṭisedhakam vitaṇḍasatthasippan" ti.

<sup>1</sup> C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>ms</sup>. <sup>2</sup> J V 45<sup>n</sup>. <sup>3</sup> Dhpa I 387<sup>2</sup>. <sup>4</sup> vide Pariccheda 19 (C<sup>e</sup> 509<sup>1</sup>).  
<sup>5</sup> A III 43<sup>n</sup>. <sup>6</sup> C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>ms</sup>. <sup>7</sup> M III 96<sup>18</sup>. <sup>8</sup> = akrvaṇ<sup>3</sup> khyañ<sup>1</sup> tañ<sup>3</sup> vā rvaṃ rhā bhvay khyañ<sup>3</sup> tañ<sup>4</sup>, ns. <sup>9</sup> (Sv I 91<sup>1-2</sup>). <sup>10</sup> J VI 286<sup>29</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>m</sup> *ad.* yati (s): yati yati? cf. Uṇādisūtra IV 117, *supra* 193 n. 1).

<sup>b</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>ms</sup> uttari (B<sup>m</sup> utara):

**397 Yuta 398 juta bhāsane.** Bhāsanam udīranam. *Yotali; jotati.*  
**398<sup>A</sup> <sup>1</sup>Juta dittiyaṃ.** *Jotali vijjotali. juli joti,* kārite *joteti;* <sup>2</sup>“jotayitvāna saddhamman” ti payogā<sup>a</sup>. Ettha ca<sup>b</sup> jūtī ti āloko sirī vā; joti ti patāpo, atha vā joti ti candādinī, vuttam pi  
 5 e’etaṃ Sirimāvimānavatthuatthakathāyaṃ: <sup>3</sup>“joti ti candimasuriya-nakkhatta-tārakānaṃ<sup>c</sup> sādharāṇanāmaṃ” ti, atha vā <sup>4</sup>“joti jotiparāyaṇo” ti vacanato yo koci jotati khattiyakulādisu jatatta ca rūpasobhāyuttattā ca, so joti ti vuccati.

**399 Sita vaṇṇe.** *Sīṭadhātu setavaṇṇe vattati;* kiñcāp’ ettha vaṇṇasāmaññaṃ vuttam, tathā pi idha nīlapitādisu setavaṇṇo yeva  
 10 gahetabbo payogadassanavasena. *Setali. setaṃ vattham.* Vācalīngattā pana *setasaddo* tiliṅgo gahetabbo:

setaṃ sitaṃ suci sukkaṃ paṇḍaraṃ dhavaḷam pi ca  
 akaṇhaṃ goram odātaṃ setanāmāni honti hi. 64

**400 Vatu vattane.** *Vattali pavattali saṇvattali anuvattali parivattali, pavattaṃ.*

**401 Kilota addabhāve.** Addabhāvo tintabhāvo. *Kīlotati pakilotati,* temeti ti attho; kārite *pakiloteti pakilotayati,* <sup>5</sup>“uṇhodakasmim pakilotayitvā”<sup>d</sup>, temetva ti attho.

**402 <sup>†</sup>Vata<sup>e</sup> yācane.** *Vatali.*

**403 Kita ñaṇe.** *Ketati, ketanaṃ* “ketako saṃketo.

**404 Kati suttajanane.** *<sup>7</sup>Suttaṃ kantati.*

**405 Kati chedane.** *Maṃsaṃ kantati, vikantati,* <sup>8</sup>“ayokanto,” “salakatto mahāvīro; <sup>10</sup>ma no aṭṭha vikantiṃsu raṭṭho suda ma-  
 25 hānase”.

**406 Cati himsā-ganthesu.** *Īkārantattā imasmā niggahitagamo na hoti. Catati. — Takārantadhāturūpāni.*

**407 Tha gatinivattiyaṃ.** *Thāti, avattha pavatthanaṃ pavatthitaṃ vanatho.* <sup>11</sup>“Chetvā vanañ ca<sup>f</sup> vanathañ cā” ti ettha hi mahantā rukkhaṃ vanaṃ nāma, khuddakā pana tasmim vane ṭhitattā vana-tho<sup>g</sup> nāma vuccanti.

<sup>1</sup> (J 1080h). <sup>2</sup> Bv 2: 218<sup>a</sup>. <sup>3</sup> Vva 79<sup>15</sup>. <sup>4</sup> Pp 52<sup>17</sup>. <sup>5</sup> J VI 109<sup>2</sup>.  
<sup>6</sup> — si tat, ns. <sup>7</sup> cf. Vin IV 299<sup>11</sup>. <sup>8</sup> (*supra* 118<sup>12</sup>). <sup>9</sup> Th 832<sup>c</sup> = Sn 562<sup>c</sup>.  
<sup>10</sup> J V 368<sup>15</sup>. <sup>11</sup> Dh 283<sup>c</sup> (Dhp III 424<sup>8</sup>).

a sic C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>em</sup>; ns payogo. b B<sup>m</sup> om. c Vva: “tārakarūpanaṃ. d J: pakiledayitvā (*cod* B<sup>d</sup>; patilatayitvā; Wg § 26: 132 klidū ārdribhāve, § 26: 16 tima ārdribhāve); cf. chotvāna etc. 342<sup>1-2</sup>. e ns vatu; o: cata (Wg § 21: 5). f B<sup>c</sup> om. (B<sup>m</sup> om. ca vanathañ. g Dhp: vanathā

**408** *Thu thutiyam. Thavali abhiththavali, thavanā* [ca]<sup>a</sup> *abhiththavanā thuli abhiththuli*, <sup>1</sup>"yadi hi<sup>b</sup> rupinī siya<sup>c</sup> pañña me, va-sumatī <sup>2</sup>na sameyya: Anomadassissa bhagavato<sup>d</sup> phalam etaṃ ñaṇathavanaya; <sup>3</sup>tehi thutappasatto<sup>e</sup> so; <sup>4</sup>ven' idam thavitam ñaṇam buddhasettho ca thomito". Tatra thavanā (ti)<sup>f</sup> pa-saṃsana, pa-saṃsaya hi anekāni nāmaṇi:

thavanā ca pa-saṃsā ca silāgha vaṇṇana thuti

panutī thomanā vaṇṇo katthanā guṇakittanaṃ. 65

**409** <sup>5</sup>*The sadda-samghātesu. Thīyati patitthuyati, thu.* Atr' ima pālīyo: "abhisajjati kuppati vyāpajjati patitthīyati kopaṇ ca 10 dosaṇ ca appaccayaṇ ca pātukaroti; <sup>7</sup>thīyo naṃ paribhasiṃsu" ti. Tatra thīyati patitthīyati t' imani ekarass' iyadesava-sena sambhūtāni; <sup>8</sup>thīyati samghātaṃ gacchati gabbho etissa ti thi, ācariyā pana *itthi*saddass' eva evaṃ nibbacanaṃ va-danti na *itthi*saddassa. 15

'Gabbho thīyati etissā iti thī' iti no ruci;

'gabbho thīyati etissā iti itthī' ti <sup>9</sup>ācariyā, 66

tesaṃ sudukkaro vāde *itthi* ti padasambhavo,

ayaṃ vinicchayo patto, nicchayaṃ bho suṇātha me: 67

*Thi*saddena samānattho *itthi*saddo yato, tato 20

*itthi*sadde labbhamānattham *itthi*saddamhi ropiya 68

appānaṃ bahutāñāye gahite sati yuijati,

tatha hi <sup>10</sup>"*dve-duve tapā-tasā*" ti nidassanaṃ. 69

Atha vā pana *itthi* ti idam vaṇṇagamādito

niruttalakkaṇenā pi sijjhatī ti pakāsaye. 70 25

<sup>10</sup>'Icchatī ti nare itthī, icchāpeti ti va pana'

idam nibbacanaṃ cā pi ñeyyaṃ<sup>11</sup> nibbacanatthina. 71

Atr' imāni itthinam abhidhānāni:

itthi thi vanitā nāri abala bhīru sundari

kanta sīmantinī matugamo piya ca kamini 72 30

ramaṇi pamadā dayita lalana mahil' aṅgana,

tāsaṃ yeva ca nāmaṇi avatthāto imani pi: 73

<sup>1</sup> Ap 30<sup>14-15</sup> (ns cit. Apa) <sup>2</sup> na sameyya - ma tū mhya ra, ns. <sup>3</sup> Bv 2 188<sup>a</sup>.

<sup>4</sup> Ap 87<sup>26</sup>. <sup>5</sup> d 1080<sup>a</sup>. <sup>6</sup> A II 203<sup>b</sup>. <sup>7</sup> J VI 521<sup>24</sup>. <sup>8</sup> (Mahābhāṣya vol II 198<sup>1</sup>)

<sup>9</sup> § 161. <sup>10</sup> (213<sup>a-5</sup>).

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>s</sup> ns om. <sup>b</sup> Ap om. <sup>c</sup> Sariputtatheraapadan nhuik. <sup>d</sup> bhavciyya rhi eñ<sup>1</sup>, ns (sed ex Apa irrepsit). <sup>e</sup> (B<sup>m</sup> bhagato). <sup>f</sup> ita B<sup>m</sup> (thuto) eva pasatto ca, Bva; C<sup>s</sup> B<sup>s</sup> ns thutippa<sup>10</sup> (= Bv B<sup>s</sup>). <sup>1</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>2</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. nibbacanaṃ cā pi ñeyyaṃ.

gori ca dārikā kaññā kumāri ca kumārikā  
yuvatī taruṇī māṇavikā therī mahallikā.

74

Tathā hi 'ṭṭhavassikā<sup>a</sup> gori ti pi dārikā ti pi vuccati; dasa-  
vassika kaññā ti vuccati, anibbiṭṭhā<sup>b</sup> vā yobbanitthī kaññā ti  
5 vuccati; dvādasavassikā kumāri ti pi vuccati kumārikā ti pi;  
atho jaram appattā yuvatī ti pi taruṇī ti pi māṇavikā ti pi<sup>c</sup>  
vuccati<sup>c</sup>; jaram pattā pana therī ti pi mahallikā ti pi vuccati  
— purisesu pi ayam nayo yathārahaṃ veditabbo. Kiñcāp'  
ettha evaṃ niyamo vutto, tathā pi katthaci aniyamavasena pi  
10 vohāro pavattati; tathā hi <sup>1</sup>"rājā kumāram ādāya rājaputtī ca  
dārikan" ti ca <sup>2</sup>"acchuṃ<sup>d</sup> Kaṇhājinaṃ kaññan" ti ca imāsaṃ  
dvinnam pālinam vasena, yā itthi dārikāsaddena vattabbā, sā  
kaññāsaddena pi vattabbā jātā, ya pi ca kaññāsaddena vat-  
tabbā, sā pi dārikāsaddena vattabbā jātā; tatha <sup>1</sup>"rājā kumā-  
15 ram ādāya rājaputtī ca dārikan" ti ca <sup>3</sup>"kumāriye upaseniye  
niccam nigalamaṇḍite" ti ca imāsaṃ pana pālinam vasena, yā  
itthi dārikāsaddena vattabbā, sā kumārikāsaddena pi vattabbā  
jātā, ya ca pana kumārisaddena vattabbā, sā pi dārikāsaddena  
vattabbā jātā; api c' ettha <sup>4</sup>"rājakaññā Rucā<sup>e</sup> nāmā" ti ca  
20 <sup>5</sup>"tato Maddim pi nhāpesuṃ Sivikaññā samagatā" ti ca imāsaṃ  
dvinnam pālinam dassanato yā anibbiṭṭhā<sup>f</sup> vā hotu nibbiṭṭhā<sup>f</sup>  
vā, yāva jaram na pāpuṇāti, tava sa kaññā yeva nāmā ti pi  
veditabbam. Kee' ettha vadeyyuṃ: yaṃ tumhehi <sup>6</sup>"atṭhavas-  
sikā gori ti pi . . . kumārikā<sup>g</sup> ti pi vuccati" ti vuttaṃ, etasmiṃ  
25 pana vacane <sup>7</sup>"yadāhaṃ dārako homi jātiyā atṭhavassiko" ti  
vacanato atṭhavasso dārako hotu, <sup>8</sup>"tatth' addasa kumāram  
so ramamānaṃ sake pure" ti paḷiyam pana puttadārehi saṃ-  
vaddho Vessantaramaharaja katham kumāro ti vattum yujjis-

<sup>1</sup> J VI 513<sup>8</sup>. <sup>2</sup> J VI 577<sup>8</sup>. <sup>3</sup> J VI 64<sup>18</sup> (*supra* 203<sup>12</sup>). <sup>4</sup> J VI 230<sup>25</sup>.

<sup>5</sup> J VI 589<sup>1</sup>. <sup>6</sup> (364<sup>3-5</sup>). <sup>7</sup> Cp I 9: 12<sup>ab</sup> (Ja VI 486<sup>18</sup>). <sup>8</sup> J VI 492<sup>13</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> CeBemns atṭhavā. <sup>b</sup> Bems anibbiddhā (= ma bhom [o: phok] ma  
thvañ<sup>3</sup> lan kaññ<sup>4</sup> so sa tui<sup>1</sup> smi<sup>3</sup>). <sup>c</sup> Bm om. <sup>d</sup> Bm accu, Cc accuṃ; J cod.  
Bd accham, Lk: acchu [Ja cod. Lk: acchun ti kaniṭṭham; Bems acchā . . .  
acchāpud kui dādhāt tañ hiyyattanī-parassapud-ā ajjatanī-attanopud-ā nhac  
khu tvañ ta khu khu sak . . .]. <sup>e</sup> J: Rujā (ns. f nhuik Rujā hu tatiyakkharā  
nhañ<sup>1</sup> rhi kra eñ<sup>1</sup> Rucā ruciravaṇṇinī [J VI 233<sup>18</sup>] hu athak pālī rhi ra kā<sup>7</sup>  
paṭhamakkharā nhañ<sup>1</sup> lui sañ . . . *sequuntur exempla* anuprāse; Ja III 243<sup>27</sup>, Ja VI  
259<sup>18</sup>, Vin III 16<sup>19</sup>, 162<sup>34</sup> et aññāni janaraññāni [259<sup>18</sup>]. <sup>f</sup> Bems oiddhā (*vide u. b*).  
<sup>g</sup> Bems dārikā.

sati · dvādasavassātikkantattā. Yujjat' eva · Bhagavato icchā-  
vasena<sup>a</sup>; Bhagavā hi dhammissarattā vohārakusulatāya ca yaṃ  
yaṃ veneyyañānūrupaṃ desanaṃ desetum icchati, taṃ taṃ  
deseti eva, — tasmā Bhagavatā tassa mātāpitūnaṃ atthitaṃ  
sandhāya kumārāparihārena vaddhitattañ ca evaṃ desanā katā; 5  
tathā hi āyasmā Kumārakassapo kumārāparihārena vaddhitattā  
<sup>1</sup>mahallako pi samāno Kumārakassapo t' eva<sup>b</sup> vohariyati, <sup>2</sup>"na  
vāyaṃ kumārako mattam aññāsi" ti ettha pana sirasmiṃ pali-  
tesu jātesu pi āyasantam Ānandaṃ āyasmā Mahākassapo<sup>c</sup>  
tasmim there adhimattavissāso<sup>d</sup> hutvā komāravadena oবাদanto 10  
"kumārako" ti avoca ti gahetabbam; Udānatthakathāyaṃ pana  
"sattāhajātadivasato<sup>e</sup> paṭṭhāya yava pañcadasavassaṃ tāva *ku-*  
*mārakā bālā* ti ca vuccanti tato vīsati vassāni *yuvāno*" ti vuttaṃ.  
**410 Mantha 411 mattha vilolane.** *Manthati*, <sup>4</sup>"manthañ ca madhu-  
piṇḍikañ ca ādāya; <sup>5</sup>abhimatthati dummedham vajiraṃ v' am- 15  
hamayaṃ maṇiṃ; <sup>6</sup>Sinerum <sup>7</sup>mattham<sup>1</sup> katvā".

**412 Kuthi 413 puthi 414 luthi himsā-saṃkilesesu.** *Kunthati, kuntho*.  
<sup>7</sup>"kunthakipillikaṃ; <sup>8</sup>disvāna patitaṃ Sāmaṃ puttakaṃ paṃ-  
sukunthitaṃ"; *punthati; lunthati*.

**415 <sup>9</sup>Natha yacanōpatap'issariyāsimsasu.** *Nathadhatu* yacane upa- 20  
tape issariye asimsane ca ti catusv atthesu vattati, tenāhu  
porāṇa: <sup>10</sup>"nathati ti natho, veneyyānaṃ hitasukhaṃ āsim-  
sati pattheti; parasantanagataṃ vā kilesavyasanaṃ upatā-  
peti, "sādhu bhikkhave bhikkhu kālena kālam attasampattiṃ  
paccavekkheyyā" ti ādinā <sup>11</sup>vā<sup>1</sup> taṃtaṃhitapaṭipattiṃ yācati 25  
ti attho; paramena cittissariyena samannāgato, sabbasatte  
vā guṇehi isati abhibhavati ti paramissaro Bhagavā natho ti  
vuccati" ti. *Nāthati*<sup>2</sup>, *natho*<sup>b</sup>. Saddasatthavidū pana tesu  
catusu atthesu <sup>11</sup>*nālha nādha* iti dhatudvayaṃ paṭhanti, atta-  
nobhasatta pana tassa<sup>1</sup> *nathale nādha* ti rūpāni bhavanti. 30

Ettha siya: yadi yacanatthena<sup>1</sup> nāthati ti nātho, evaṃ sante  
yo koci yācako daliddo, so eva nātho siyā, yo pana ayācako

<sup>1</sup> Mp I 284<sup>12</sup>. <sup>2</sup> S II 218<sup>24</sup>. <sup>3</sup> Uda 294<sup>19-21</sup>. <sup>4</sup> Vin I 48. <sup>5</sup> Dhṛp 161<sup>cd</sup>.  
<sup>6</sup> Mp I 163<sup>30</sup>. <sup>7</sup> Pj I 173<sup>b</sup>. <sup>8</sup> J VI 90<sup>7</sup>. <sup>9</sup> J 1081<sup>a</sup>. <sup>10</sup> 363<sup>22-25</sup> = mt *ad* Vibha  
14; cf. Vjb (*et* Sp) *ad* Sp 1<sup>a</sup> (*vide* 406<sup>17-22</sup> *et* cf. 394 n. 10). <sup>11</sup> Wg § 2: 5-6.

<sup>a</sup> Bm icchavasena. <sup>b</sup> C<sup>6</sup>B<sup>em</sup>ns tv eva (§ 49). <sup>c</sup> Bm om. Mahā. <sup>d</sup> (Bm adhi-  
mattaviseso). <sup>e</sup> sic C<sup>6</sup>B<sup>em</sup>ns; (*leg.* sattā hi jāto; Uda: ime hi sattā jāto).

<sup>1</sup> sic C<sup>6</sup>B<sup>em</sup>ns; *leg.* mantham (= Mp). <sup>2</sup> C<sup>6</sup>B<sup>em</sup> *ad* ti. <sup>3</sup> B<sup>em</sup> *ad* ti. <sup>4</sup> Bm tassā;  
tassa dhātudvayassa ns. <sup>5</sup> Bm outhena

samiddho, so 'na nāthati na yācati' ti anātho siyā ti. Na; nāthasaddo hi yācanatthādisu pavattamāno lokasamketavasena uttamapurisesu nirūlho, Bhagavā ca uttamesu sātisayam uttamo, tena <sup>1</sup>"taṃtaṃhitapaṭipattim yācati" ti *nāthasaddass'* attho  
 5 vutto; *anāthasaddo* pana ittarajanesu nirūlho, so ca kho 'na nātho ti anātho, n' atthi nātho etassā ti vā anātho' ti dabbapaṭisedhavasena, na pana 'na nāthati na yācati ti anātho' ti dhātuatthapaṭisedhavasena; yo hi aññassa saraṇam gati patiṭṭhā hoti, so nātho, yo ca aññassa saraṇam gati patiṭṭhā na  
 10 hoti nā pi attano añño saraṇam gati patiṭṭhā hoti, so anātho ti vuccati 'samketavasena, tathā hi <sup>2</sup>"samketavacanam saccam lokasammutikaraṇam" ti vuttaṃ. Imassa pan' atthassa āvibhavattham imasmim ṭhāne <sup>3</sup>"lokanātho tuvaṃ eko saraṇam sabapāninam" ti ca <sup>3</sup>"anāthānam bhavam<sup>a</sup> nātho" ti ca <sup>4</sup>"evāham  
 15 cintayitvāna nekakotisatam dhanam nāthānāthānam datvāna Himavantam upāgamin" ti ca pāliyo nidassanāni bhavanti. Yasmā pana sāsane ca loke ca yācako nātho ti na vuccati ayācako ca anātho ti, lokassa pana saraṇam nātho ti vuccati, yassa saraṇam na vijjati so anātho ti vuccati, tathā samiddho  
 20 nātho ti vuccati asamiddho anātho ti, tasma paññavatā sabbesu pi ṭhānesu dhātuatthamattena lokasamaññam anatiḍḍhitvā<sup>b</sup> yathānurūpaṃ attho gahetabbo; ayañ ca niti sadhukam manasikātabbā.

**416 Vithu yācane. Vethati.**

25 **417 Satha** <sup>5</sup>sethille<sup>c</sup>. *Sathati*: <sup>6</sup>"sathalo hi paribbājo bhiyyo akirate raṇam" — "siṭhilo" ti pi pāli dissati, tadā *ṭhūkāro* mudhaḥ gahetabbo.

**418** <sup>7</sup>Kathi<sup>d</sup> koṭille. <sup>8</sup>Kanthati<sup>d</sup>.

**419 Kattha silaghayam.** <sup>9</sup>"Katthati vikatthati"; *katthana vikathanā*. Tattha katthati ti pasamsati, vikatthati ti virupam katthati abhūtavatthudipanato<sup>e</sup>; ettha ca <sup>8</sup>"bahum pi so vikatheyya aññam janapadam gato" ti ca <sup>9</sup>"idh' ekacco katthi hoti vikathī, so katthati<sup>1</sup>: aham asmi silasampanno ti vā vatasampanno ti va . . . vikatthati" ti ca ādayo payogā.

<sup>1</sup> (365<sup>25</sup>). <sup>2</sup> Kva 34<sup>31</sup> Mp I 95<sup>23</sup> Ps I 138<sup>13</sup> (*supra* 72<sup>15</sup>). <sup>3</sup> . . . <sup>4</sup> Bv 2: 28<sup>a-d</sup>. <sup>5</sup> cf. Nidda *ad* Nidd I 67<sup>1</sup> (*leg. saṇṭhanam et santhanam*), Vva 95<sup>11</sup> <sup>6</sup> S I 49<sup>11</sup> etc. <sup>7</sup> Nidd I 71<sup>19</sup>. <sup>8</sup> J I 454<sup>14-15</sup>. <sup>9</sup> Nidd I 71<sup>18-26</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> Be bhavanam. <sup>b</sup> Cc Bm anabhi<sup>o</sup> (*vide* M III 234<sup>10</sup>, Kva 35<sup>7</sup>). <sup>c</sup> Ce sethille. <sup>d</sup> o; gathi *et* ganthati (Wg § 2: 35). <sup>e</sup> Bm vibhūtav<sup>o</sup>. <sup>f</sup> Nidd *ad*. vikatthati (366<sup>29</sup>).



420 **Vyatha dukkha-bhayacalanesu.** *Vyathati*, <sup>1</sup>"bhantā vyathita-mānasā; <sup>2</sup>tato kumārā vyathitā sutva luddassa bhasitaṃ; <sup>3</sup>'itth' etaṃ<sup>4</sup> dvayaṃ calañ c' eva vyathañ ca".

421 **Sutha** 422 **kutha** 423 **katha himsayam.** *Solhati, kolhati, kathali.*

424 **Patha gatiyam.** *Pathali, patho.* Patho ti maggo, so du- 5  
vidho: mahājanena padasā paṭipajjitabbo pakatimaggo ca, paṇ-  
ditehi nibbānatthikehi paṭipajjitabbo paṭipadāsamkhāto ariya-  
maggo cā ti. Tattha pakatimaggo uppannakiccākiccehi jānehi  
pathiyati gacchiyati ti patho; paṭipadā pana amatamahāpuram  
gantukāmehi kulaputtehi <sup>4</sup>saddhāpātheyyam gahetva pathiyati 10  
paṭipajjiyati ti patho, atha vā patheti kārakam puggalam  
gameti nibbānam sampāpeti ti va<sup>b</sup> patho · paṭipadā yeva.  
Maggābhidhanam *cūrādigāṇe* <sup>5</sup>*maggadhātukathanatthāne* ka-  
thessāma.

425 **Katha nippake.** *Kathali.*

15

426 **Matha** <sup>6</sup>*vilothane*. *Mathali.*

427 **Potha pariyapanabhāve**<sup>7</sup>. *Pothali, pothako, potheti*<sup>8</sup> ti ayam  
*cūrādigāṇe* pi vattati, tena <sup>9</sup>"samantā anupariyeyyum nippo-  
thentā<sup>1</sup> catuddisā" ti payogo dissati.

428 **Gottha**<sup>2</sup> **vamse.** *Gotthali, gotthulo gotthu.*

20

429 **Puthu vitthāre.** *Pothali, puthavi.* — *Thakūrantadhāturūpani.*

430 **Dā dane, apubbo gahaṇe.** *Saddho dānam dadāti deli, silam  
ādadati adeli* imāni suddhakattupadāni · taddipakatta; *saddho  
asaddham dānam dāpeti, silam ādapeti samadapeti*, <sup>7</sup>"ye dham-  
mam evādapayanti santo" imāni karitapadāni, hetukattupa- 25  
dāni ti ca vuccanti · taddipakatta; *saddhena dānam diyati,  
silam adiyati samadhiyati* imāni kammāpadāni · taddipakatta.  
Ayañ ca "dā dāne" ti dhatu sasanānurupassutivasena *dīvādiga-  
ṇam* patva <sup>8</sup>supanākiriyaṃ vadanto *dāyati niddāyati niddā*  
ti saṇāmapadāni suddhakattupadāni jānayaṭi; "dānam <sup>10</sup>ava- 30  
khaṇḍanañ ca vadanto <sup>11</sup>*diyati, dānam sapadānam<sup>b</sup> dattan<sup>1</sup>*

<sup>1</sup> Bv 2: 17<sup>b</sup> <sup>2</sup> J VI 545<sup>20</sup> <sup>3</sup> S IV 68<sup>1</sup> <sup>4</sup> S I 44<sup>12</sup> <sup>5</sup> J 1323. <sup>6</sup> S I 102<sup>20</sup>  
side J 1468. <sup>7</sup> M II 104<sup>28</sup>. <sup>8</sup> J 1118. <sup>9</sup> J 1119. <sup>10</sup> J 1120. <sup>11</sup> ns. i pud kui  
katturup phrae rve<sup>1</sup> yathā kattari ca [Kc 446] sut phrañ cī ran.

<sup>a</sup> Bm iechotaṃ (3: iec etaṃ). <sup>b</sup> ita C<sup>2</sup> Bemns. <sup>c</sup> 3: vilothane (Wg § 20: 18).  
<sup>d</sup> ita C<sup>2</sup> Bm (Wg § 21: 6: paryāptau); B<sup>2</sup> ns pariyāyanabhāve. <sup>e</sup> (B<sup>2</sup> pothati).  
<sup>f</sup> ita B<sup>2</sup> ns; C<sup>2</sup> B<sup>2</sup> nippothento (S E<sup>2</sup>: nipphotento). <sup>g</sup> Mmd 667: gotthu.  
<sup>h</sup> B<sup>2</sup> ns om. <sup>i</sup> B<sup>2</sup> ns dāttan (P) I 50<sup>10-11</sup>.

ti sanāmapadāni suddhakattupadāni janayati; <sup>1</sup>suddhim vadanto *dāyati vodāyati vodānan* ti sanāmapadāni suddhakattupadāni janayati; imasmim pana *bhuvādigāṇe dānaṃ vadanto āpubbavasena gahaṇaṃ ca vadanto dadati deli ādadāti adeti*  
 5 *dānaṃ ādānan* ti sanāmapadāni suddhakattupadāni janayati, tathā <sup>1</sup>kucchitagamaṇaṃ vadanto *dāti suddati suddo suddi* ti sanāmapadāni suddhakattupadāni<sup>a</sup> janayati ti ayam viseso datṭhabbo; yathā c' ettha, evaṃ aññatrā pi yathāsambhavaṃ viseso upaparikkhitabbo nayaññūhi. Idāni 'ssa'<sup>b</sup> nāmapadāni  
 10 *tumantādinī brūma: dānaṃ deyyaṃ dātabbaṃ brahmadeyyaṃ dinnam dāyako dayika* <sup>2</sup>*dakkhiṇā* icc ādini *dātuṃ padātuṃ dātave padatave, datva datvāna dadatuna*<sup>b</sup> *daditvā daditvāna dadiya dajjā dadiyana adatuṃ adāya adiya* icc ādini ca yojetabbāni. Tattha dānan ti 'dātabbaṃ dadanti etena' ti atthena  
 15 deyyadhammo dānacetanā ca vuccati. Kasma pana tattha *dinnasaddo* yeva kathiyati, na *dattasaddo* ti. Akathane kārāṇaṃ atthi, <sup>3</sup>"dānaṃ . . . dinnan" ti ādisu hi *dinnasaddatṭhane dattasaddo* na dissati; tasmā na kathiyati:

guṇabhūto *dattasaddo* na diṭṭho jinabhāsīte  
 20 <sup>3</sup>"manasa dānaṃ mayā dinnam" iti *dinnapadaṃ* viya, 75  
 "Devadatto Yaññadatto; Datto" iti ca ādiko  
 paṇṇattivacane diṭṭho samasa-vyasato pana, — 76  
 tasmā Devadatto ti ādisu 'devena dinno' ti samasaṃ katva  
 paṇṇattivacanattā *dinnasaddassa dattadeso* kātabbo<sup>c</sup> sasana-  
 25 nurūpena, <sup>4</sup>upari hi 'dinnassa datto kvaci paṇṇattiyan' ti lak-  
 khaṇaṃ passissatha. Ayam eva hi sāsane nīti avilaṃghaniya;  
 idaṃ pan' ettha vavatthānaṃ:

sakkaṭe<sup>c</sup> *dattasaddo* va *dinnasaddo* na dissati;  
 vyāsamhi *dinnasaddo* va *dattasaddo* na paḷiyaṃ, 77  
 30 <sup>3</sup>"manasā dānaṃ mayā dinnam; <sup>5</sup>dānaṃ dinno" ti ādisu  
<sup>6</sup>"Dhammadinnā Mahāmāya" icc ādisu ca paḷisu 78  
 iti vyāsa-samāsānaṃ vasā dvedhā pavattati  
*dinnasaddo* ti dipeyya, na so sakkaṭabhāsīte; 79  
 guṇabhūto *dattasaddo* asamāsamhi kevalo

<sup>1</sup> I 1121 et I 431. <sup>2</sup> § 1344; cf. 331<sup>28</sup> et § 1345 (< mht ad Vm 220<sup>22</sup>).  
<sup>3</sup> Ap 4<sup>19</sup>. <sup>4</sup> cf. § 748. <sup>5</sup> Kev 628. <sup>6</sup> Ja VI 481<sup>16</sup> Mp I 405<sup>5</sup> (cf. Ap 546<sup>5</sup>: 568<sup>28</sup>)

<sup>a</sup> Bm om. suddha-. <sup>b</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup>Bemns. <sup>c</sup> C<sup>e</sup>Bm sakkaṭe (hic et infra).

na dissati munimate, *dinnasaddo* va kevalo,  
ten' eva *dinnasaddassa dattādeso* kato maya; 80

<sup>1</sup>"dattaṃ sirappadānaṃ" ti kavayo pana abravuṃ,  
ediso paḷiyaṃ n' atthi nayo, tasma na so varo. 81

<sup>2</sup>"Datto" ti Bhūridattassa<sup>4</sup> saññā paṇṇattiyam gatā, 5  
"Brahmadatto; Buddhadatto; Datto" iti hi sāsane  
paṇṇattiyam *dattasaddo* asamāsa-samasiko. 82

<sup>3</sup>"Paradattabhojanan" ti evamādisu paḷisu  
samāse guṇabhūto 'yaṃ *dattasaddo* patitṭhito; 83

<sup>4</sup>"manasā dānaṃ maya dinnam; <sup>4</sup>danaṃ dinno" ti adisu 10  
guṇabhūto *dinnasaddo* asamasaṃhi dissati; 84

<sup>5</sup>"dinnādāyī, <sup>6</sup>Dhammadinna" iec evamādisu pana  
samāse guṇa-paṇṇattibhāven' esa padissati. 85

Koci pana saddasatthavidū garu evaṃ saddaracanaṃ akāsi:  
<sup>7</sup>"yass' ānkurehi vijitambuḷaloditehi<sup>b</sup> vāteritehi patitehi suṇehi<sup>c</sup> 15  
tehi jēnan ticivaram asobhatha <sup>8</sup>brahmadattaṃ, vandami taṃ  
caladalaṃ varabodhirukkhaṃ" ti. Ettha ca brahmadattan ti  
idaṃ sakkaṭabhāsāto nayaṃ gahetva vuttaṃ na paḷito; paḷinayaṃ  
hi patvā *brahmadattīyaṃ* ti vā *brahmadinnaṃ* ti vā *devadattīyaṃ*  
ti vā *devadinnaṃ* ti vā rūpena bhavitabbaṃ; tatha hi <sup>9</sup>"Bodhi- 20  
satto ca Maddi ca sammōdamana sakkadattiye assame va-  
simsū" ti paḷinayanurūpo aṭṭhakathāpāṭho dissati, tasmā etth'  
<sup>10</sup>evaṃ vadāma:

*dattasaddassa thānamhi dattīyaṃ* ti ravo gato:

<sup>11</sup>"devadattīyapatto" ca <sup>12</sup>"assamo sakkaddattīyo" ti. 86 25  
Ayaṃ nīti sādhukaṃ manasikātabbā.

Atra pana paripuṇṇāparipuṇṇavasena yatharahaṃ pa-  
dakkamo bhavati:

*Dadāti dadanti, dadasi dadatha, dadami dadama.*

*Dadatu dadantu, dadahi dadatha, dadami dadama dadamase.* 30

*Dadeyya dade* <sup>13</sup>"dajjā sappuriso dānaṃ" *dadeyyuṃ daj-*

<sup>1</sup> 733. <sup>2</sup> (J VI 192<sup>11</sup>). Ja VI 167<sup>10</sup>—168<sup>20</sup>. <sup>3</sup> cf Vm I 221<sup>27</sup>. <sup>4</sup> (368<sup>20</sup>, <sup>29</sup>).

<sup>5</sup> D I 4<sup>6</sup>. <sup>6</sup> (368<sup>21</sup>). <sup>7</sup> 733. <sup>8</sup> = Sahampati brahma mañ<sup>4</sup> sañ kap lhu ap so, ns). <sup>9</sup> Ja VI 573<sup>25</sup>. <sup>10</sup> = evaṃ vinicchayaṃ kuṃ, ns. <sup>11</sup> 733. cf Uda 379<sup>21</sup> et Vm 62<sup>20</sup>). <sup>12</sup> (369<sup>21</sup>). <sup>13</sup> J VI 567<sup>12</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> (B<sup>m</sup> bhūrisaddassa). <sup>b</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns jmutambu<sup>10</sup> (= tim tuik mha kya so re, mre nhuik tañ so re sañ phrac ce ap kun so). <sup>c</sup> ita C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>m</sup>ns = santā asve<sup>3</sup> tve<sup>3</sup> nī mran<sup>4</sup> kun so 5. skr. soṇa<sup>11</sup>).

- jum* <sup>1</sup>"pita mata ca te dajjūṃ", *dadeyyasi dajjāsi dajjesi*  
 ice api <sup>2</sup>"dajjāsi abhayam mama; <sup>3</sup>mātaram kena dosena  
 dajjāsi <sup>4</sup>dakarakkhhino<sup>a</sup>; <sup>4</sup>silavantesu dajjesi<sup>b</sup> dānam Maddi  
 yathārahaṃ" · *dadeyyātha dajjātha, dadeyyami dajjami* ·  
 5 *dadeyyāma dajjāma; dadeṭṭha daderam, dadeṭṭho dadeyya-*  
*pho<sup>c</sup> dajjavho, dadeyyam dajjam* <sup>5</sup>"n" eva dajjam Maho-  
 sadham" · *dadeyyāmhe<sup>d</sup> dajjāmhe*. Ayam asmākaṃ khanti;  
 garūnaṃ pana khanti aññathā bhavati, tathā hi  
 garū <sup>6</sup>"dajjati dajjanti iti ādinayena tu  
 10 aṭṭhannam pi vibhattinaṃ vasaṇāhu padakkamaṃ; 87  
 paḷiṃ upaparikkhitva taṃ ce yujjati, gaṇhatha<sup>e</sup>,  
 na hi sabbappakārena paḷiyo paṭibhanti no. 88  
 Tatth' asmākaṃ khantiyā *dajja dajjan* ti ādini *yyakārasahite<sup>f</sup>*  
 yeva sattamiyā padarūpe sījjhanti, <sup>7</sup>"dajjā sappuriso dānaṃ"  
 15 ti ettha hi dajjā ti idaṃ *dadeyyā* ti padarūpaṃ paṭiṭṭhapetvā  
*yyakāre<sup>f</sup>* pare saralopaṃ<sup>g</sup> katvā tato tiṇṇaṃ vyaññanānaṃ  
 saṃyogaṇ ca tisu saññogavyaññanesu dvinnam sarūpānaṃ  
 ekassa lopaṇ ca *da-yakarasaññogassa<sup>h</sup>* ca *jakāradvayaṃ<sup>i</sup>* katvā  
 tato dighavasena<sup>j</sup> uccāritabbattā <sup>8</sup>"animittaṃ dighabhavaṃ katvā  
 20 nipphajjati, evaṃ sasanassānurupo vaṇṇasandhi bhavati —  
 duvidho hi sandhi: padasandhi<sup>j</sup> vaṇṇasandhi ti<sup>k</sup>; tesu yattha  
 padacchedo labbhati, so padasandhi · yathā <sup>9</sup>"tatrāyaṃ", yattha  
 pana na labbhati, so vaṇṇasandhi · yathā <sup>10</sup>"atraṇṇo" yathā ca  
<sup>11</sup>"sugato" yathā ca <sup>12</sup>"padmāni", evaṃ duvidhesu sandhisu  
 25 *dajja* ti ayaṃ vaṇṇasandhi eva. Aparo pi rūpanayo bhavati ·  
*tvapaccayantavasena* <sup>13</sup>"ayaṃ so Indako yakkho dajjā dānaṃ  
 parittakaṃ atirocati <sup>14</sup>"amhehi cando tāragāṇe<sup>m</sup> yatha" ti dassa-  
 nato, ettha hi dajjā ti datva ti attho, idaṃ pana *datvāsaddena*

<sup>1</sup> cf. J VI 15<sup>2b</sup> (Sd § 1008 *cit.* J VI 15<sup>2b</sup>). <sup>2</sup> J VI 20<sup>7</sup>. <sup>3</sup> J VI 470<sup>21</sup>  
<sup>4</sup> J VI 494<sup>2b</sup>. <sup>5</sup> J VI 470<sup>7</sup> (Sd § 1009). <sup>6</sup> cf. Kev 501. <sup>7</sup> (369<sup>31</sup>). <sup>8</sup> (§ 71). <sup>9</sup> (431);  
 § 27–28). <sup>10</sup> (§ 76). <sup>11</sup> (§ 73). <sup>12</sup> J VI 497<sup>28</sup> (Sd § 69). <sup>13</sup> Pv 316<sup>a–d</sup>; Pv 139<sup>12</sup>.  
<sup>14</sup> ns: amhehi alhū myā<sup>1</sup> eva pe<sup>3</sup> lhū pā so ñā Añkura nat tui<sup>1</sup> thak  
 vā tui<sup>1</sup> kui "ūlehi khette va[p]pati" [§ 595] kai<sup>1</sup> sui<sup>1</sup> upayoga nhuik ta-  
 tiyā sak.

<sup>a</sup> ita C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>cm</sup>ns; J: "rakkhato (*vide* 372 n. d). <sup>b</sup> J: dajjasi (*cod.* L<sup>b</sup> dajjesi).  
<sup>c</sup> C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>cm</sup> deyyāvho. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>m</sup> dadeyyamhe. <sup>e</sup> (B<sup>m</sup> gaṇhathi). <sup>f</sup> B<sup>m</sup> yakāro.  
<sup>g</sup> ns paralopaṃ. <sup>h</sup> B<sup>c</sup> ns dyakara<sup>o</sup>. <sup>i</sup> B<sup>c</sup> ns jjakāra<sup>o</sup>. <sup>j</sup> B<sup>m</sup> pakatisandhi.  
<sup>k</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. ti. <sup>m</sup> C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>cm</sup> ns tāragāṇe.

samānattham <sup>1</sup>*dadiya*<sup>a</sup> iti padarūpaṃ patitṭhapetvā yakāre  
 pare saralopam katvā saññogesu sarūpalopaṇ ca tato *da-*  
*yakārasaññogassa*<sup>b</sup> *jakāradvayaṃ*<sup>c</sup> dighattaṇ ca katvā nip-  
 phaṇṇi. Athāparo pi rūpanayo bhavati kammani-yapaccaya-  
 vasena, tatha hi <sup>2</sup>"petānaṃ dakkhiṇaṃ dajjā" ti ca "dakkhiṇā 5  
 dajjā" ti ca dve pāṭhā dissanti; tattha pacchimassa dajjā ti  
 dātabbā ti attho kammani-yapaccayavasena, idha pana *dādhā-*  
*tuto yapaccayaṃ katvā dhātussa* <sup>3</sup>*dvittaṇ ca pubbassa rassattaṇ*  
 ca tato yakāre pare saralopam saññogabhāvaṇ ca *jakāradva-*  
*yaṇ*<sup>c</sup> ca itthilingattā āpaccayādiṇ ca katvā *dajjā* ti rūpaṃ 10  
 nipphaṇṇi. Evaṃ *dajjā dadeyyā* ti ca *dajjā dadiya*<sup>a</sup> *datvā* ti  
 ca *dajjā dātabbā* ti ca etani paccakam pariyāyavacanāni bha-  
 vanti. Dajjūṃ, dajjasi dajjātha, dajjāmi dajjama<sup>d</sup>,  
 dajjavho, dajjan ti etāni pi *dadeyyuṃ dadeyyāsi* ti ādina  
 padarūpani patitṭhapetvā yakāre pare saralopam saññogesu 15  
 sarūpalopam *da-yakārasaññogassa*<sup>b</sup> *jakāradvayaṇ*<sup>c</sup> ca katvā  
 nipphaṇṇi. Etesu *dajjāsi* ti yaṃ rūpaṃ, tassāvayavassa  
*akāra*ssa *ekāraṃ katvā* aparaṃ pi *dajjesi* ti rūpaṃ bhavati ti  
 datṭhabbam; esa nayo <sup>4</sup>aññatrā pi yathāsambhavaṃ yojetabbo,  
 acinteyyānubhavassa hi Sammāsambuddhassa <sup>5</sup>pālinayo acin- 20  
 teyyo yeva hoti gambhīro dukkhogālho na yena kenaci lak-  
 khaṇena sadhetabbo, yathatantiviraciteh' eva lakkhaṇehi sādhe-  
 tabbo. <sup>6</sup>Tathā hi *khattiya tithiya cetiyāni* ti ādisu yakāre pare  
 saralopo bhavati, tena <sup>7</sup>"ath' ethh' ekasataṃ khatyā; <sup>8</sup>evam pi  
 tithyā<sup>c</sup> puthuso vadanti: <sup>9</sup>ārāmarukkhacetyāni" ti payogā dis- 25  
 santi; tathā *sakacchati tacchan*<sup>i</sup> ti ethā pi *saha kathayati* ti vā  
*samkathayati* ti vā *tathayan*<sup>l</sup> ti ca padarūpaṃ patitṭhapetvā *saha-*  
*saddassa hakāralopam saṃsadde* ca niggahitalopam katvā *saka-*  
*ragatassa sarassa digham katvā yakare* pare saralopam katvā

<sup>1</sup> dadiyya nhuik "kāmesu vineyya gedham" [Khp IX 10<sup>c</sup>] kai<sup>1</sup> sui<sup>1</sup> yya  
 nhuik samyug nhañ<sup>1</sup> lui sañ<sup>1</sup> yyakāre nhuik lañ<sup>3</sup>, nañ<sup>3</sup> tū<sup>1</sup> "saññogesu sarūpa-  
 lopaṇ ca" min<sup>1</sup> lattam<sup>1</sup>, ns [cf. Sd § 120]. <sup>2</sup> Pv 22<sup>c</sup> = Khp VII 10<sup>c</sup>. <sup>3</sup> ns  
 cit Sd § 939. <sup>4</sup> = dādhāt mha ta pā<sup>3</sup> so vadaḍhāt (*infra* 388<sup>23</sup>) ca so arā  
 nhuik lañ<sup>1</sup>, ns. <sup>5</sup> = paṭigati-nañ<sup>3</sup>, ns. <sup>6</sup> (199 n. 7). <sup>7</sup> J VI 397. <sup>8</sup> Sn 891<sup>c</sup>  
<sup>9</sup> Dh 188<sup>c</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> C B<sup>ms</sup> ns dadiyya. <sup>b</sup> B<sup>1</sup> dyakāra<sup>o</sup>. <sup>c</sup> B<sup>e</sup> jākāra<sup>o</sup>. <sup>d</sup> Bm dajjama.  
<sup>e</sup> ita C B<sup>ms</sup> ns; vide § 120. <sup>f</sup> ita B<sup>e</sup> ns (coni); C Bm kacchan. <sup>g</sup> vide 372<sup>2-4</sup>;  
 B<sup>e</sup> ns tathayan; C Bm kathayan.

tato *tha-yakārasaññogassa chayugaṃ*<sup>a</sup> katvā<sup>1</sup> *visabhāgasaññoge*  
eko ekassa sabhāgattam āpajjati, tena *sākaṇṇacchati tacchan*<sup>b</sup> ti rū-  
pāni sījjhanti, tathā hi<sup>2</sup> "aññamaññaṃ sakacchimsu; <sup>3</sup>kālena  
dhammasākaṇṇā; <sup>4</sup>bhūtaṃ tacchaṃ; <sup>5</sup>yathātathiyaṃ veditvā [pi]  
<sup>5</sup> dhammaṃ sammā so loka paribbajeyyā" ti <sup>6</sup>savikappāni payo-  
gāni dissanti; <sup>7</sup>*najjā* ti ādisu pi *nadiyā* ti ādini padarūpāni  
patiṭṭhapetvā vaṇṇasandhivasena *yakāre* pare lopavidhi lab-  
bhati yeva, vividho hi sāsanānukūlo rūpanipphādanūpāyo, upari  
ca etesaṃ sādhanatthaṃ <sup>8</sup>"saralopo ya-ma-na-rādisū" ti<sup>c</sup> ādini  
<sup>10</sup> lakkhaṇāni bhavissanti. Tattha

*dajja dajjun* ti ādini sattamīnaṃ vasena me

vuttāni yogirājassa sāsanatthaṃ mahesino.

89

Atr' idaṃ vattabbam: kiñcā pi aṭṭhakathācariyehi <sup>9</sup>"mātaram  
tena dosena dajjāhaṃ <sup>10</sup>"dakarakkhino"<sup>d</sup> ti ettha *dajjan* ti pa-  
<sup>15</sup> dassa <sup>10</sup>"dammi" ti vattamānavasena vivaraṇaṃ kataṃ, tatha  
pi sattamīpayogo yeva, ācariya hi 'sattamīpayogo ayan' ti  
jānantā pi 'kadāci aññe parikappatthaṃ pi gaṇṇheyyun' ti āsaṃ-  
kāya evaṃ vivaraṇaṃ akāmsu; tathā, kiñcā pi tehi <sup>11</sup>"anāpa-  
radhakammaṃ taṃ na dajjaṃ <sup>12</sup>"dakarakkhino"<sup>d</sup> ti ettha *na dajjan*  
<sup>20</sup> ti padassa <sup>12</sup>"nāhaṃ dakarakkha(sa)ssa dassāmi" ti bhavissan-  
tivasena vivaraṇaṃ kataṃ, tathā pi sattamīpayogo yeva, ana-  
gataṃ pana paṭicca vattabbatthattā evaṃ vivaraṇaṃ kataṃ;  
<sup>13</sup>"n' eva dajjaṃ Mahosadhaṃ" ti ettha pana <sup>14</sup>"na tv eva ...  
dadeyyan" ti sattamīpayogavasena vivaraṇaṃ katan ti. Evaṃ  
<sup>25</sup> *dajjan* padassa vinicchayo veditabbo.

Idāni parokkhādivasena padakkamo kathyati:

*Dada dadu, dadu* ti ca idaṃ <sup>15</sup>"Nārado iti namena<sup>e</sup> Kas-  
sapo iti maṃ vidū" ti ādisu *vidusaddena samaṃ, dade*

*dadittha, dadam<sup>f</sup> dadimha; dadittha dadire, dadittho da-*

<sup>30</sup> *divho, — ettha ca dadittho* ti idaṃ <sup>16</sup>"sañjagghittho<sup>g</sup> mayā

<sup>1</sup> (> Sd § 124); ī nañ<sup>1</sup> nhuik 'visabhāga' kā<sup>1</sup> tathadvandesut [Kc 324]  
nhuik "visabhāga" kai<sup>1</sup> su<sup>1</sup> tañ<sup>2</sup>, ns. <sup>2</sup> cf. Vin III 159<sup>15</sup> <sup>3</sup> Khp V 9<sup>1</sup>. <sup>4</sup> D I 190<sup>2</sup>.

<sup>5</sup> Sn 368cd. <sup>6</sup> = tacchaṃ tathiyaṃ hū so vipak nhañ<sup>1</sup> ta kva kun so, ns.

<sup>7</sup> (202<sup>16</sup>). <sup>8</sup> Sd § 69. <sup>9</sup> J VI 472<sup>23</sup>. <sup>10</sup> Ja VI 472<sup>24</sup>. <sup>11</sup> J VI 477<sup>14</sup>. <sup>12</sup> Ja VI  
477<sup>15</sup>. <sup>13</sup> J VI 470<sup>1</sup>. <sup>14</sup> Ja VI 470<sup>2</sup>. <sup>15</sup> J VI 58<sup>9</sup>. <sup>16</sup> J VI 475<sup>17</sup> (*supra* 334<sup>21</sup>).

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>m</sup>ns ccha<sup>o</sup>. <sup>b</sup> ita B<sup>ns</sup> (con<sup>i</sup>); C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup> kacchan. <sup>c</sup> B<sup>m</sup> ya-ma-na-  
dādisū ti. <sup>d</sup> J E<sup>e</sup>; dakarakkhato (5); rakkhaso; skr. rakṣas-, cf. J IV 469<sup>24</sup>  
(abl.). <sup>e</sup> J: iti me namam. <sup>f</sup> C<sup>e</sup> dada. <sup>g</sup> J: pajagghittho.

saha; <sup>1</sup>mā kisittho<sup>a</sup> mayā vīna; <sup>2</sup>mā naṃ kalale akka-mittho" ti ādisu *saṅjagghittho* ti ādihi samam, iminā nayena sabbattha labbhamānavasena sadisatā upaparikkhitabba —, *dadi*<sup>b</sup> *dadimhe*. Parokkhasahitarūpani. *Adada adadu, adado<sup>c</sup> adadattha, adada<sup>d</sup> adadamha; ada-<sup>5</sup> dattha adadatthum, adadase adadavham, adadi<sup>e</sup> · adadamhase, dadamhase* iti anākārapubbam pi rūpam gahe-ttabham · <sup>3</sup>"ye sam no<sup>1</sup> na dadamhase" ti dassanato. Hiyyat-tanīśahitarūpani.

*Adadi · adadum adadiṃsu, adado adadattha<sup>2</sup>, adadiṃ<sup>10</sup> adadamha; adada<sup>d</sup> adadu, adadase adadivham, adadam<sup>h</sup> adadimhe.* Ajjatanīśahitarūpani.

*Dadissati dadissanti* ice ādi sabbam neyyam. Bhavissan-tīśahitarūpani.

*Adadissa dadissa · adadissamsu dadissamsu* ice ādi ca <sup>15</sup>sabbam neyyam. Kalātipattīśahitarūpani.

Aparāni pi vattamānādisahitarūpani bhavanti:

*Deli denti, desi detha, demi<sup>4</sup> dammi · dema damma.*

*Detu dentu, dehi detha, demi dammi · dema damma,* attano-padāni appasiddhāni, sattaminayo ca parokkhanayo ca appa- <sup>20</sup>siddho; hiyyattaninayo pana ajjataninayo ca koci koci pasiddho · paḷiyam agatatta, sakka ca *ada adu, ado adan* ti adina yoje-tum; tathā hi nayo dissati: <sup>5</sup>"adā dānam purindado; <sup>6</sup>"varaṇ ce me ado Sakka; <sup>7</sup>brāhmaṇānam adam gaḷam; <sup>8</sup>adāsi me; <sup>9</sup>adamṣu te mam' okāsam; <sup>10</sup>adāsīm brāhmaṇe tada" ti. <sup>25</sup>

*Dassati dassanti* ice ādi sabbam neyyam.

*Adassa dassa · adassamsu dassamsu<sup>1</sup>* ice ādi ca sabbam neyyam.

Tathā:

*Ādadāti ādadanti, adadasi adadātha, adadami adadama* — <sup>30</sup>Kaccāyanamate <sup>11</sup>*adatle* ti attanopadam vuttam. Evaṃ *ada-datu, ādadeyya* ice ādi sabbam neyyam; *adetu adeyya* ice ādi

<sup>1</sup> J VI 495. <sup>2</sup> Bv 2: 53. <sup>3</sup> J III 47<sup>2</sup> · <sup>4</sup> *supra* 372<sup>15</sup>, *infra* § 972 (Kc 484). <sup>5</sup> —. <sup>6</sup> J IV 240<sup>14</sup> VI 482<sup>15</sup>. <sup>7</sup> Cp I 3, 5<sup>d</sup>, I 9, 30<sup>1</sup>. <sup>8</sup> Khp VII 10<sup>1</sup>. <sup>9</sup> Bv 2: 45<sup>d</sup>. <sup>10</sup> Cp I 9: 47<sup>d</sup>. <sup>11</sup> Kc 273.

<sup>a</sup> J: kisittha. <sup>b</sup> Bns dadam. <sup>c</sup> Bm adade. <sup>d</sup> B: adadam. <sup>e</sup> Ce B: adadiṃ. <sup>f</sup> J: ye sante (= vijjāmaṇe, jñā). <sup>g</sup> B: adadittha. <sup>h</sup> Ce adada. <sup>i</sup> B: ad. dassimsu.

yathārahaṃ yojetabbaṃ. Evam eva ca *dāpeti ādāpeti* ti ādīni pi yathārahaṃ.

**431 Da kucchite gamane.** *Dāli suddati, suddo suddi.* <sup>1</sup>Tattha suddo ti suddati ti suddo, <sup>2</sup>parapoṭhanadiluddācarakammunā<sup>a</sup> 5 dārukammādikhuddācarakammunā<sup>b</sup> ca lahuṃ lahuṃ kucchitaṃ gacchati ti attho, tathā hi *su* iti siḡhatthe nipāto *dā* iti gara-hattho<sup>c</sup> dhātu · kucchitagativācakattā; suddassa bhariyā suddi.

**432 Du gatiyaṃ.** *Davati, dumo.* Ettha ca davati gacchati mū-lakkhandhasākhāvitapapattapallavapupphaphalehi vuddhiṃ vi- 10 ruḷhiṃ vepullaṃ papuṇāti ti dumo.

**433 De sodhane.** Sodhanaṃ pariyodāpanaṃ. *Dayati, dāyanam,* yathā *gāyati gāyanaṃ; dayitum dayitva* — dhatvāvayavass' ekārassa āyadeso —, *datum datva* ice api rūpani. Tatra datun ti sodhetum, datvā ti sodhetva ti attho gahetabbo; tathā hi 15 <sup>3</sup>"bālo ayyatto na paṭibalo anuyuññiyamāno <sup>4</sup>anuyogaṃ dātun" ti <sup>5</sup>ettha *dātun* ti padassa sodhetun ti attho, <sup>6</sup>keci "dānatthan" ti atthaṃ vadanti, taṃ na yuttaṃ; na hi, yo parehi anuyuñ-ñiyati, so 'nuyogaṃ deti namā ti; tasmā <sup>7</sup>"ācariyassa <sup>8</sup>anuyo-gaṃ datva Bārānasīṃ paccagacchi" ti adisu pi anuyogaṃ 20 datva ti anuyogaṃ sodhetva ti attho yeva gahetabbo, tathā hi pubbācariyehi <sup>9</sup>"anuyogadāpanatthan" ti etasmīṃ padese eso yev' attho vibhāvito, kathaṃ: <sup>10</sup>"anuyogadāpanatthan ti anuyogaṃ sodhapetum, vimaddakkhamaṃ hi sihanadaṃ na-danto atthato<sup>d</sup> anuyogaṃ sodheti nāma, anuyuññanto ca naṃ 25 sodhāpeti nāmā" ti; idam pi ca tehi vuttaṃ: <sup>11</sup>"dātun ti sodhā-petum, keci 'dānatthan' ti atthaṃ vadanti, taṃ na yuttaṃ, na hi, yo sihanādaṃ nadati, so eva tattha anuyogaṃ deti" ti. Samantapaṭṭhānamahāpakaraṇasaṃvaṇṇanāyamaṃ pi pubbā-cariyehi <sup>12</sup>"dānaṃ datva ti taṃcetanam<sup>e</sup> pariyodapetvā" ti 30 sodhanattho vutto. Dullabhā ayaṃ niti sādhukaṃ citte ṭha-petabbā.

<sup>1</sup> cf. 368<sup>6</sup>. <sup>2</sup> cf. Sv-*et* pṭ *ad* D III 95<sup>15</sup>. <sup>3</sup> "bālo" <sup>4</sup> = ei cae khrañ<sup>1</sup>, ns. <sup>5</sup> = i Soṇadaṇḍasut' nhuik, ns. <sup>6</sup> (374<sup>26</sup>). <sup>7</sup> Ja III 415<sup>11</sup> (cf. Mil 10<sup>20</sup>, Ja II 279<sup>11</sup> III 215<sup>24</sup>). <sup>8</sup> = khai rā khai chae ei cae khrañ<sup>1</sup>, ns. <sup>9</sup> Sv (S<sup>c</sup> III 82<sup>18</sup>) *ad* D III 99<sup>16</sup>. <sup>10</sup> pṭ (B<sup>c</sup> 46<sup>19</sup>—47<sup>2</sup>) *ad loc.* <sup>11</sup> Tikapaṭṭhanaatṭhakatha 269<sup>20</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns "pothan"; Sv-pṭ (B<sup>c</sup>): paraviethanaḍḍi<sup>o</sup>. <sup>b</sup> Sv-pṭ: naḷakaraḍḍaruk<sup>e</sup>. <sup>c</sup> Sv-pṭ: gara-hatthe (*om.* dhātu *etc.*). <sup>d</sup> pṭ *ad.* tattha. <sup>e</sup> Tikapa: *om.* taṃ-chaplogr. Birm. ti = taṃ.



**434 De<sup>a</sup> pālāne.** *Dāyati, danam uddānam, dayitum dayitva.* Tattha dānan ti duggatito dayati <sup>1</sup>rakkhati ti danam · dana-cetanā; uddānan ti vuttassa atthassa vakkhamanassa va vip-pakiṇṇabhāvena nassitum adatvā uddham dānam rakkhaṇam uddānam, saṅghavacanan ti attho, — atha vā uddanan ti <sup>2</sup>macchuddānādikaṃ<sup>b</sup> uddanam.

**435 Khada bhakkhaṇe.** *Khādati, khādikā, khādanam, <sup>3</sup>aññamaññamkhādikā<sup>c</sup>, <sup>4</sup>pupphaphalakhādikā, khajjam, khādanīyam, khandha.* Tattha khajjan ti pūvo, khādanīyan ti pūvaphalaphalādi · <sup>5</sup>“khādanīyam vā bhojanīyam vā” ti viṣum bhojanīyassa <sup>6</sup>vacanato; khadanam nāma khajjassa va khādanīyassa va bhakkhaṇam, api ca <sup>7</sup>hiṃsa pi khadanān ti vuccati; <sup>8</sup>jaṭijaravyādhidukkhadihi khajjanti ti khandhā · rūpavedanasañña-saṃkhāraviññāṇāni, <sup>9</sup>“civarāni nassanti pi dayhanti pi undurehi pi khajjanti” ti ettha viya *khajjanti*saddo kammatto. 15

**436 Bada theriye.** *Thirabhāvo theriyam, yathā <sup>9</sup>dakkhīyam. Badati, badarī badaram;* atr’ idam vuccati:

<sup>10</sup>kakkandhu badarī kolī kolam <sup>11</sup>kulavam<sup>d</sup> ice api  
phenilam badarañ cā ti, namam rukkhassa kolīya ti. 90

**437 Khada dhiti-himsasu ca.** *Therīyapekkho cakaro. Khadati, <sup>20</sup>khadiro.*

**438 Gada viyattiyam vacayam.** *Gadati, <sup>11</sup>agadanam, <sup>11</sup>“tatho . . . agado etassa ti tathāgato; <sup>12</sup>sutṭhu gadati ti sugato”<sup>e</sup>.*

**439 Rada vilekhane.** *Radati, radano, rado, dāṭṭhirado<sup>1</sup>.* Atra radano ti danto. 25

**440 Nada avyattasadde.** *Siho nadati paṇadati<sup>2</sup>, nādo nadi.* Pab-batesu<sup>b</sup> vanādisu nadati ti nadi; *nada i* iti dhātudvayavasena pana <sup>13</sup>“nadanti gacchati ti nad-i” ti pi nibbacanam vadanti.

Kec’ ettha vadeyyum: ya pan’ esā “nada avyattasadde” ti dhātu tumhehi vuttā, sa kiṃ niccam avyattasadde yeva vattati 30

<sup>1</sup> (Wg § 22: 66: “deñ rakṣaṇe = pālāne, Kt et Vp . . . <sup>2</sup> J II 425<sup>11</sup> | — — — 1] )

<sup>3</sup> M III 169<sup>24</sup>. <sup>4</sup> = apvañ<sup>1</sup> asī<sup>1</sup> kui cā<sup>1</sup> so kinnarā, ns <sup>5</sup> Vin IV 92<sup>5</sup> <sup>6</sup> cf vārt 7 ad Pāṇ I 4: 52 <sup>7</sup> (Pariccheda 19 C<sup>c</sup> 508<sup>2</sup>) <sup>8</sup> cf Vin III 227<sup>28</sup> 1284<sup>16</sup>.

<sup>9</sup> (325<sup>29</sup>). <sup>10</sup> cf Amk II 4: 36cd. <sup>11</sup> cf Mp I 110<sup>13</sup> (Uda 131<sup>15</sup>). <sup>12</sup> (Pj I 183<sup>21</sup>).

<sup>13</sup> *supra* 58<sup>30</sup>; Uda 26<sup>27</sup>!.

<sup>a</sup> Bm do. <sup>b</sup> ita Bm; C<sup>c</sup> B<sup>m</sup>ns pacchuddan<sup>o</sup> <sup>c</sup> B<sup>c</sup> aññamaññakh<sup>o</sup>. <sup>d</sup> *skr* kuvalam). <sup>e</sup> ita C<sup>c</sup>; B<sup>m</sup>ns sugado <sup>1</sup> sic Bm (C<sup>c</sup> dāṭṭhirado); B<sup>m</sup>ns *cont.* dāṭṭhā rado (Abh 261<sup>16</sup>: rado dāṭṭhā). <sup>2</sup> ita B<sup>m</sup>ns; Bm paṇad<sup>o</sup> > panad<sup>o</sup>; C<sup>c</sup> panad<sup>o</sup>. <sup>3</sup> Bm pabbatāsu)

udahu katthaci viyattiyam pi vācāyaṃ vattatī ti. Niccam  
 avyattasadde yeva vattatī ti. Yaḍḍi evaṃ, <sup>1</sup>"siho nadatī" ti  
 ādisu tiracchānagatādisaddabhāvena avibhāvitatthātāya *nada-*  
*saddo* avyattasaddo hotu, "siho viya ayaṃ puriso nadatī" ti  
 5 ādisu pana manussabhāsā pi avyattasaddo siyā ti. Tan na:  
 viyattā pi samānā manussabhāsā 'siho viyā' ti evaṃ samupek-  
 khāvasena sīhapadatthassāpekkhanato *nadasaddena* niddisiyati,  
 na purisāpekkhanavasena; tathā hi<sup>a</sup> valāhakūpamāvasena ka-  
 thitaṃ <sup>2</sup>"kathaṃ ca puggalo gajjita ca vassitā ca hoti" ti  
 10 paḷiyaṃ gajjanaṃ vassanaṃ ca puggale alabbhamānam pi valā-  
 hakassa gajjana-vassanasadisatāya bhāsana-karaṇakiriyaūpa-  
 labbhanato vattabbam eva hoti, evam eva nibbhayaabhāvena  
 sihanādasadisīyā vācāya niccharanato 'siho viya nadatī' ti avi-  
 bhāvitatthavantena *nadasaddena* manussabhāsā pi niddisitabbā  
 15 hoti; ettha ca <sup>3</sup>ambaphalūpamādayo pi āharitvā dassetabbā,  
 na hi pakk'-amakatādini puggalesu vijjanti atha kho ambapha-  
 ladisu eva vijjanti, evaṃ sante pi Bhagavatā aññenākārena  
 sadisattaṃ vibhavetuṃ ambaphalūpamādayo vuttā, evam eva<sup>b</sup>  
*nadasaddo* avyattasaddabhāvena tiracchānagatasaddādisu eva  
 20 vattabbo pi <sup>4</sup>atthantaravibhavanatthaṃ "siho viya nadatī" ti  
 ādisu manussabhāsāyaṃ pi <sup>5</sup>rūḷhiyā vutto na sabbhavato, tathā hi  
 sabbhāvato *nadasaddena* pi *vassitasaddā*dihi pi manussabhāsā nid-  
 disitabbā na hoti ti. <sup>6</sup>Yadi evaṃ <sup>6</sup>"suviḷḷanaṃ sigālanaṃ sakuṇā-  
 naṃ<sup>c</sup> ca vassitaṃ, manussavassitaṃ rāja dubbijānataram tato" ti  
 25 ettha kasmā *vassitasaddena* manussabhāsā niddisiyati ti. Sac-  
 caṃ manussabhāsā pi *vassitasaddena* niddiṭṭha dissati; evaṃ  
 sante pi sa <sup>7</sup>"suviḷḷanaṃ sigālanaṃ sakuṇānaṃ ca vassitaṃ" ti  
*vassitasaddavasena* payogassa vacanato tadanurūpaṃ niddisi-  
 tuṃ arahatī ti mantā<sup>d</sup> *vassitasaddasadi*si niddiṭṭhā; na hi 'ma-  
 30 nusso vassati' ti ādinā viṣuṃ payogā dissanti, <sup>8</sup>"sakuṇo vassati,  
 "kūḷjati" ti ādinā pana payogā dissanti -- tasmā <sup>9</sup>"saṅgamaṃ  
 otaritvāna sihanādaṃ nadī Kuso" ti ādisu viya yathārahaṃ

<sup>1</sup> Th 832<sup>d</sup>. <sup>2</sup> Cf. A II 103<sup>22</sup> = Pp 43<sup>12</sup>. <sup>3</sup> Pp 44<sup>23</sup> sqq. <sup>4</sup> = upacā  
 [cf. 389<sup>12</sup>] hū so anak athū<sup>1</sup> ku thaṃ evā pra khraṇ' āha, ns. <sup>5</sup> = sadisū-  
 pacāraṇūhi ā<sup>2</sup> phraṇ<sup>1</sup>, ns. <sup>6</sup> J IV 217<sup>6-7</sup>. <sup>7</sup> J 1192. <sup>8</sup> 321<sup>16</sup>; J IV 296<sup>12</sup>.  
<sup>9</sup> J V 310<sup>11</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> ita Bm; C<sup>c</sup> B<sup>c</sup> ns (conf.) yathā hi (ns.) i nhuik "tatha hi" rhi kra eñ<sup>1</sup>;  
 'yathā hi' lui sañ<sup>1</sup>. <sup>b</sup> C<sup>c</sup> B<sup>m</sup> evam evaṃ. <sup>c</sup> J: sakuntānaṃ. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>c</sup> ns mantvā.

attho gahetabbo, evaṃ *nadadhātu* sabhāvato avyattasaddhe yeva hoti na viyattiyaṃ vācāyaṃ ti daṭṭhabbaṃ.

**441 Adda gatiyaṃ, yācane ca. Addati.**

**442 Nadda 443 gadda sadde. Naddati; gaddati.**

**444 Tadda himsāyaṃ. Taddati.**

5

**445 Kadda kucchite sadde. Kaddati, kaddamo.**

**446 Khadda dāṃsane.** Dāṃsanam iha dantasūkakattikā<sup>a</sup> kiriya abhidhiyate, sabhāvattā dhātuyā <sup>1</sup>sādhanaṃ payogasamavāyī. *Khaddati.*

**447 Adi bandhane. Andati, andū. Andūsaddo** pan' ettha itthi- 10  
līṅgo gahetabbo · pālīyaṃ itthilīṅgapayogadassanato: <sup>2</sup>"sey-  
yathā pi Vāseṭṭha ayaṃ Aciravatī nadī purā udakassa <sup>3</sup>sama-  
titthikā kākapeyyā, atha puriso āgaccheyya pārattthiko pārāgāmi  
pāraṇ taritukāmo, so orimatīre daḥhāya anduyā pacchābāhaṃ  
gāḥhabandhanabaddho"<sup>b</sup> ti; tatra andū ti yaṃ kiñci bandha- 15  
naṃ vā, <sup>4</sup>"yathā andughare puriso" ti hi vuttaṃ, bandhana-  
viseso vā, <sup>5</sup>"andubandhanādīni chinditvā palāyimsū" ti hi  
vuttaṃ; api ca andanaṭṭhena bandhanaṭṭhena andū viyā ti pi  
andū · pañca kāmagaṇā, vuttaṃ h' etaṃ Bhagavatā: <sup>6</sup>"ime  
kho Vāseṭṭha pañca kāmagaṇā ariyassa vinaye andū ti pi' 20  
bandhanan ti pi vuccanti" ti. Niggahitāgamavasenāyaṃ dhatu  
vuttā<sup>d</sup>; katthaci pana vigataniggahitāgamo<sup>d</sup> pi hoti, taṃ yatha  
<sup>7</sup>"avijjā bhikkhave pubbaṅgama akusalanam dhammānam sa-  
māpattiyā anvad eva ahirīkan" ti pālī; ettha anuandati anu-  
bandhatī ti anvadi, anvadi eva anvad' evā ti kitaviggaho 25  
sandhiviggaho ca veditabbo, tathā hi aṭṭhakathāyaṃ <sup>8</sup>"anvad  
evā ti anubandhamānam evā" ti vuttaṃ, taṃ avijjā ahirīkaṃ  
anubandhamānam eva hoti ti attho.

**448 Idi paramissariye. Indati, indanaṃ indo.** Ettha indo ti  
adhipatibhuto yo koci, so hi indati paresu issariyaṃ pāpuṇāti 30

<sup>1</sup> = sādhana prayug nhañ<sup>1</sup> ta kva phrae le<sup>1</sup> rhi eñ<sup>1</sup>, ns; (cf. Mādhava: sādhanaṃ pradhanaṃ prayogitvāsthāpanārtham). <sup>2</sup> D I 245<sup>7-11</sup>. <sup>3</sup> = kam<sup>3</sup> nhañ<sup>1</sup> mhya so re rhi eñ<sup>1</sup>, ns. <sup>4</sup> Bv 2: 129<sup>3</sup>. <sup>5</sup> (ns cit. Sp) cf. Ja II 139<sup>6-12</sup> Dhpa IV 54<sup>4-8</sup> (< S I 76<sup>32</sup>). <sup>6</sup> D I 245<sup>15</sup>. <sup>7</sup> S V 1<sup>15</sup>. <sup>8</sup> cf. Sv (Se II 293<sup>10</sup>) ad D II 172<sup>25</sup>, aliter Mp I 73<sup>20</sup> Spk ad S V 1<sup>15</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> (cf. Wg § 3, 23: dandaśūke, "Kt et Vp dasane, Keśava dantaśūke *perperam*") C<sup>c</sup> dantasūkatakattikā, B<sup>m</sup> dantāsukattikā, B<sup>e</sup> ns dantasukatakattikā.

<sup>b</sup> D: °bandhanam baddho. <sup>c</sup> D ad. vuccanti. <sup>d</sup> ita C<sup>c</sup> B<sup>cm</sup>ns.

ti indo ti vuccati: api ca Indo ti Sakko, Sakkassa hi anekani nāmāni:

- <sup>1</sup>Sakko purindado indo vatrabhū pākasāsano  
sahassanetto maghavā devarāja sujampati 91
- 5 sahassakkho dasasatalocano vajiravudho  
bhūtapati mahindo ca kosiyo devakuñjaro 92
- surādhipo suranātho vāsavo tidivādhibhu  
jambāri c' eva vajirahatto asurasāsano  
gandhabbarāja devindo surindo asurābhibhū ti — 93
- 10 evaṃ anekāni nāmāni, eko pi hi attho anekasaddappavatti-  
nimittatāya anekanāmo, tenāha Bhagavā: <sup>2</sup>"Sakko Mahali  
devānam indo pubbe manussabhūto samāno Magho nāma mā-  
ṇavo ahoṣi tasmā Maghavā ti vuccati, Sakko Mahāli devānam  
indo pubbe manussabhūto samāno pure pure<sup>d</sup> dānaṃ adasi  
15 tasmā Purindado ti vuccati, Sakko Mahali devānam indo pubbe  
manussabhūto samāno sakkaccaṃ danaṃ adasi tasma Sakko  
ti vuccati, Sakko Mahāli devānam indo pubbe manussabhūto  
samāno āvāsaṃ<sup>b</sup> adāsi tasmā Vāsavo ti vuccati, Sakko Mahāli  
devānam indo sahassaṃ<sup>c</sup> atthānaṃ muhuttaṃ cinteti<sup>d</sup> tasmā  
20 Sahassakkho ti vuccati, Sakkassa Mahali devānam indassa  
Sujātā nāma asurakaññā pajāpati tasma Sujampati ti vuccati,  
Sakko Mahāli devānam indo devānaṃ Tavatimsanaṃ issariya-  
dhipaccaṃ rājāṃ kāresi tasmā devānam indo ti vuccati" ti  
evaṃ ekassā pi atthassa anekāni saddappavattinimittāni dis-  
25 santi; tathā hi, <sup>3</sup>yena pavattinimittena Tāvatimsādhīpatimhi  
*Indasaddo* pavatto, na tena tattha *Sakkadisaddā* pavattā atha  
kho aññena; tathā, yena sammadiṭṭhiyaṃ *paññāsaddo* pavatto,  
na tena tattha *vijjādisaddā*; <sup>4</sup>yena sampayuttadhammaṃ  
pubbaṅgamabhāvena uppannadhammasmiṃ *cittasaddo* pavatto,  
30 na tena tattha *vināyādisaddā*, — na hi vinā kenaci <sup>5</sup>pavatti-  
nimittena saddo pavattati ti eko<sup>e</sup> pi attho, sammutiyattho ca

<sup>1</sup> cf. Abh 18<sup>a</sup>—20<sup>c</sup>; (*supra* 78<sup>2-15</sup>). <sup>2</sup> S I 230<sup>d1</sup>—231<sup>2</sup>. <sup>3</sup> 378<sup>25-28</sup> < Tha (Cc 213<sup>21-24</sup>) *ad* Th 106<sup>a</sup>. <sup>4</sup> cf. Dh 1. <sup>5</sup> ns *ad.*: pavattinimit-byupattinimit athū<sup>3</sup> akyay kuī Abhidhan-ṭika-Araññavag [Abh 536—648, sālo *ib* 539<sup>d</sup>, *supra* 330<sup>31</sup>—331<sup>14</sup>, mha yū akyañ<sup>3</sup> kā<sup>3</sup> kriya vyupattinimitam jātyadi pavatti-matam (37<sup>o</sup> nimittam) Jalinī *vide* V 829.

<sup>a</sup> *ita* Cc Bm; Bns *non rep.* <sup>b</sup> S: āvasaṃ. <sup>c</sup> S *ad.* pi. <sup>d</sup> Cc Bmns cintesi. <sup>e</sup> Bm ekeko (*cf.* 378<sup>11</sup> 379<sup>24</sup>).

paramattho ca, anekasaddappavattinimittataya anekanamo ti  
 daṭṭhabbam. Ettha siyā: "namani" ti vadatha, kiṃ nāmaṃ  
 nāmā ti. Vuccate: idise ṭhāne atthesu saddappavattinimittam  
 nāman ti gahitaṃ, yaṃ <sup>1</sup>līṅgaṃ ti pi vuccati; tathā hi 'naman'  
 ti ca 'līṅgaṃ' ti ca saddo pi vuccati <sup>2</sup>"aññaṃ sobhaṇaṃ namaṃ 5  
 pariyesissami; <sup>3</sup>līṅgañ ca nipaccate" <sup>4</sup>ti adisu viya; asabha-  
 vadhammabhūtaṃ nāmapaññattisaṃkhatam atthesu saddappa-  
 vattinimittam pi vuccati <sup>5</sup>"namagottaṃ na jirati; <sup>6</sup>satalīṅgo"  
 ti adisu viya, — iti *namasaddena* pi *līngasaddena* pi saddappa-  
 vattinimittassa kathanam daṭṭhabbam. Saddappavattinimittañ 10  
 ca nama 'lokasaṃketasiddho taṃtaṃvacanattanīyato samañ-  
 ñākāraviseso' ti gahetabbam; <sup>7</sup>"so evaṃbhūto yeva samañña-  
 kāraviseso nāmapaññatti" ti pubbācariya vadanti, so hi <sup>8</sup>tasmiṃ  
 tasmiṃ atthe saddam nāmeti tassa tassa atthassa nāmasaññaṃ<sup>9</sup>  
 karoti ti nāmaṃ, pakārehi ṇāpanato paññatti ca; <sup>10</sup>saviññat- 15  
 tivikārassa pana saddassa sammuti-paramatthasaccānam paka-  
 rehi ṇāpanato paññattibhave vuttabbam eva n' atthi, saddass'  
 eva hi ekantena paññattibhavo icchitabbo <sup>11</sup>"niruttipaṭisam-  
 bhida parittārammaṇā" ti ca <sup>12</sup>"niruttipaṭisambhida paccuppan-  
 narammaṇā" ti ca <sup>13</sup>"niruttipaṭisambhida bahiddharammaṇā" ti 20  
 ca<sup>14</sup> pāḷidassanato, idha pana saddappavattinimittadhikaratta  
 namavasena attho pakasito, evaṃ anekavidhassa <sup>15</sup>"samañña-  
 raviseso" ti pubbācariyehi gahitassa nāmapaññattisaṃkhatassa  
 saddappavattinimittassa vasena eko pi ñeyyattho anekalīṅgo  
 ti gahetabbo, tenāha āyasma Suhemanto pabhinnaṭisambhido: 25  
<sup>16</sup>"satalīṅgassa atthassa satalakkhaṇadharino ekaṅgadassī dum-  
 medho satadassī va paṇḍito" ti. Evaṃ sabbabhidhanesu pi  
 imina nayena yatharaham attho vibhāvetabbo nayaññūhi.

**449 Vidi<sup>d</sup> avayave.** *Vindati*: yadi abhidhānam atthi, *vindo*  
 t' issati<sup>e</sup>, yathā *kaṇḍati kaṇḍo*. **449<sup>A</sup> Khidi avayave** ti <sup>11</sup>Can- 30  
 daviduno vadanti; tesam mate <sup>12</sup>*khindati* ti rūpaṃ.

**450 Nidi kucchayam.** *Kucchāsaddo* garahattho. *Nindati, ninda*.

<sup>1</sup> Tha (Cē 213<sup>12</sup>) *ad* Th 106<sup>a</sup>. <sup>2</sup> *ns cit* Nāmasiddhiyat, *vide* Ja I 402<sup>2</sup>, 21.

<sup>3</sup> Ke 53. <sup>4</sup> S I 43<sup>12</sup> (*Nidda ad* Nidd I 42<sup>26</sup>). <sup>5</sup> *ns cit* *cf* Tha Cē 213<sup>31-33</sup>. <sup>6</sup> 159<sup>31</sup>.

<sup>7</sup> = vacivīṇat tañ<sup>3</sup> hū so pathavīdhāt eñ<sup>1</sup> vīkara nhañ<sup>1</sup> ta kva phrac so, ns.

<sup>8</sup> Vibh 304<sup>6</sup>, 22, 30. <sup>9</sup> (379<sup>12</sup>). <sup>10</sup> Th 106<sup>a-d</sup>. <sup>11</sup> Candra-Dhātupātha I 22 (1) *bidi*.

<sup>a</sup> Cē Bm nippḥajjate *ns comp. fecit*; *vide* 110 *n. a.* <sup>b</sup> Bm *esañña*.

<sup>c</sup> Bm *om* <sup>d</sup> Wg § 3; 27; *bidi* <sup>e</sup> *ita* Bm; Cē B<sup>1</sup> ns *vindo* ti dissati

<sup>1</sup>"Porāṇam etaṃ Atula n' etaṃ aḷḷatanāṃ iva nindanti tuṇḥim asinaṃ nindanti bahubhāṇinaṃ mitabhāṇinaṃ<sup>a</sup> pi nindanti n' atthi loke anindito".

Avanṇo aguṇo ninda garaha ayaso pi ca

5 asiloko akitti ca asilagha ca atthuti. 94

**451 Nanda samiddhiyaṃ.** Akammikā dhātu: <sup>2</sup>"nandati puttehi puttīmā; <sup>3</sup>Nandāya nūna maraṇena nandasi sirivāhana; <sup>4</sup>Nandanam vanam". *Abhisaddayoge* panāyam sakammako<sup>b</sup> va: <sup>5</sup>"abhinandanti āgataṃ; <sup>6</sup>nābhinandanti maraṇam; <sup>7</sup>siriva rū-  
10 pinim<sup>c</sup> disvā nanditaṃ asi taṃ kulam tena Nandā ti me nāmaṃ *sundaropapadam*<sup>d</sup> ahu<sup>e</sup>; <sup>8</sup>rammaṃ Veluvanaṃ yena na diṭṭhaṃ sugatalayaṃ na tena Nandanam diṭṭhaṃ iti maññe <sup>9</sup>mahesayaṃ<sup>f</sup>, yena Veluvanaṃ diṭṭhaṃ naranandanananandanam suditṭhaṃ Nandanam tena amarindasunandanam".

15 **452 Cadi hiladane, dittiyañ ca.** Hilādanam sukhanam, ditti sobha. *Candati*, <sup>1</sup>*candano cando*. Ettha ca candanassa pi anekani nāmāni: candanam gandhasūro malayaḷo suvaṇṇacandanam haricandanam rattacandanam <sup>2</sup>gositacandanam; candayati hilādayati sitaguṇasamaṅgitāya sattānam pariḷāham vūpasamentaṃ  
20 sukham uppadeṭi ti candanam. Cando ti somo, so pi candayati hilādayati sitaguṇasampattiya attano pabbhāya sattānam pariḷāham vūpasamento sukham uppadeṭi ti cando ti vuccati, atha vā dīppati siriyā viroceti ti cando, <sup>3</sup>agamaṭṭhakathāsu pana <sup>4</sup>"chandaṃ janeti ti cando" ti vuttaṃ; tassa pi anekāni nāmāni:

25 cando nakkhattarāja ca indu somo nisākaro  
candimā mā nisānātho osadhiso nisāpati 95  
uḷurāja sasamko ca himaramsi sasi pi ca  
dviḷarāja sasadharo tārāpati himamsu ca 96  
kumudabandhavo c' eva migamko ca kalānidhi

<sup>1</sup> Dhṛp 227<sup>a-1</sup>. <sup>2</sup> Sn 33<sup>a</sup> S 1 6<sup>a</sup> (ns *cit.* Pj Spk Spk-ṭ). <sup>3</sup> J VI 457<sup>21</sup>

<sup>4</sup> J III 494<sup>13</sup>. <sup>5</sup> Dhṛp 219<sup>d</sup>. <sup>6</sup> *cf.* Th 196<sup>a</sup>. <sup>7</sup> Ap 573<sup>23-24</sup> = Thā 83<sup>21-22</sup>. <sup>8</sup> Ap 546<sup>27-28</sup> = Thā 131<sup>25-26</sup>. <sup>9</sup> *cf.* 242<sup>22</sup>. <sup>10</sup> — Sut-aṭṭhakathā tui<sup>1</sup> nhuik, ns.

<sup>11</sup> *cf.* Vm 418<sup>5</sup>, Sv *ad* D III 86<sup>4</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> *ita* C<sup>e</sup> (= Dhṛp); Bemns mitabhāṇim. <sup>b</sup> *ita* C<sup>e</sup>Bemns. <sup>c</sup> ns: sirivā-rupini hu majjheevakārabahubbhi. <sup>d</sup> *dedi* (*cf.* Ap *cod.* S<sup>2</sup>); B<sup>m</sup> *sundaropamatam*; C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup>ns *sundaram pavaram* (= Ap Ec, Thā EcC<sup>e</sup>). <sup>e</sup> Ap(Ec) adum. <sup>f</sup> ns: mahesayaṃ mrat so nat tui<sup>1</sup> sañ alai rhi ap so ... Khema-theriapadān nhuik maññemase mayam rhi eñ<sup>1</sup>; Ap: maññemahe (*cf.* / mañña-mase = Thā EcC<sup>e</sup>) mayam.

sudham̐su vidhu piyūsarasmī<sup>a</sup> e' eva khamākaro

nakkhatteso ca raṇanikaro subbham̐su eva ca. 97

453 Tadi <sup>†</sup>cetāyam<sup>b</sup>. Tandati, tandi.

454 Kadi 455 kaladi avhāne, rodane ca. Kandati pakkandati, pak-  
kandum; kando. Kalandati<sup>c</sup>, kalandako. 5

456 Kalidi paridevane. Kalindati.

457 <sup>†</sup>Khoda paṭighāte<sup>c</sup>. <sup>†</sup>Khodati.

458 Khanda gati-sosanesu. Khandati, Khando. Khando nama  
eko devo, yo Kumāro Sattidharo ti ca vuccati.

459 Khudi <sup>†</sup>āpavane. Khundati. 10

460 Sidi sitiye<sup>d</sup>. Sityam̐ sitibhāvo. Sindati<sup>e</sup>; <sup>2</sup>"so sinno<sup>1</sup> so tatto".

461 Vanda abhivadana-thutisu. Vandati abhivandati, abhivandana  
vandanam̐ vandako. Ettha pana vandatī ti padassa namassati  
thometi va ti attho, tatha hi Suttantaṭṭikākaro <sup>4</sup>"vande ti <sup>3</sup>van-  
dami<sup>8</sup> thomemī ti vā" ti aha 15

462 Bhadi kallāne, sokhiye ca. Kallanam̐ kalyānam̐; sokhiyam̐  
sukhino bhāvo, sukham̐ ice ev' attho. Bhandati, bhandako  
bhaddo bhadro.

463 Madi thuti-moda-mada-supana-gatisu. Mandati, mando. Ettha  
pana mando ti aññāṇī pi bāladārako pi vuccati; tattha aññāṇī 20  
mandati aññāṇibhavena<sup>b</sup> apasamsitabbam̐ pi puggalam̐ thometi  
ti mando, mandati amoditabbatṭhane pi modati ti mando, man-  
dati danasiladipuññakiriyasu pamaṇṇati ti mando, mandati attano  
ca paresaṇ ca hitāhitam̐ acintento khādanīyabhojanīyādihi  
attano kāyam̐ sañjātamedam̐ kurumāno supatī ti mando, man- 25  
dati ayuttam̐ paresam̐ kiriyam̐ diṭṭhānugatiāpajjanena gac-  
chati gaṇhātī ti mando atha vā mandati punappunam̐ paṭisan-  
dhigahaṇavasena gabbham̐ gacchati ti mando, vuttam̐ hi Bhaga-  
vatā: <sup>4</sup>"punappunam̐ gabbham̐ upeti mando" ti; bāladarako  
pana mandati yuttāyuttam̐ ajānanto uttānaseyyam̐ parivattana- 30  
seyyam̐ vā supatī ti mando, tathā hi <sup>5</sup>"nonitasukhumālam̐ mam̐<sup>i</sup>

<sup>1</sup> = phrū can, ns 10; Svāitya! Wg § 2: 8; skudi āpravane, <sup>9</sup>; svidi  
svātye. <sup>2</sup> M I 79<sup>29</sup> = J I 390<sup>31</sup>. <sup>3</sup> pṭ ad Sv I 1<sup>1</sup> (infra I 1501). <sup>4</sup> Dhṛp 325<sup>d</sup>  
<sup>5</sup> Ap 466<sup>27-30</sup> = Tha (Cē 423<sup>13-16</sup> ad Th 350—354.

<sup>a</sup> ita (con), Cē; Bēms piyuparasmī ns; sudham̐ sudhī dhūpi yūparasmī!  
<sup>b</sup> ita CēBēms (Wg § 3: 32; tradī ceṣṭāyam, cf. 353<sup>13</sup> = Wg § 15: 44 khorr  
gaṭipratighate). <sup>c</sup> = khyam̐ e<sup>1</sup>, ns; cf. u 1 = CēBēms om = M J: sīno, sito  
sed = tinto Ps Ja; cf. Sinnam̐ untam̐ Sp ad Vin I 46<sup>27</sup>. <sup>2</sup> Sv-pt: na-  
mami, <sup>b</sup> Bēms aññāṇabhavena <sup>i</sup> Tha. <sup>8</sup>sukhumālaṅgam̐ om mam̐

jātapallavakomalam mandam uttānasayanam pisācibhayatajjitā<sup>a</sup>  
pādamūle mahesissa sāyesum dinamānasā: idam<sup>b</sup> dadāma te  
natha saraṇam hohi nāyakā<sup>c</sup> ti vuttam, iti uttānasayanato  
paṭṭhāya yāva<sup>d</sup> <sup>5</sup> mandadasakam tava mando ti dārako ti daṭ-  
ṭhabbo<sup>e</sup>; appatthavācako pi pana *mandasaddo* hoti, so paṭi-  
padikattā idha nādhippeto - atha vā mandati appabhavena gae-  
chati pavattati ti nipphannapaṭipadikavaṣena pi gahetabbo<sup>f</sup>.

**464 Muda hasse<sup>g</sup>.** Hasanam<sup>h</sup> hasso<sup>i</sup> - tuṭṭhi. <sup>2</sup>"Modati . . . pa-  
modati" *sammodati, sammodako*; <sup>3</sup>"sammodamānā gacchanti";  
<sup>10</sup> *mudita muda*.

**465 Hada karisossagge.** Karisossaggo nāma karisassa ossajjanam  
vissajjanam. *Hadati uhadati, hadano*. Ettha ca <sup>4</sup>"yesam no  
santhate<sup>h</sup> dārakā uhadanti pi ummihanti pi" ti ayam paḥ  
nidassanam; tatra uhadanti pi ti vaccam pi karonti ummihanti  
<sup>15</sup> pi ti passāvam pi karonti, pacchimapadass<sup>i</sup> attho <sup>5</sup>"miha secane"  
ti dhātuvasena daṭṭhabbo. Ayam pana *"curādigane* pi vattati  
dvigaṇikattā, imasmim hi ṭhāne <sup>7</sup>"mutteti ohadeti cā<sup>j</sup>" ti Ca-  
riyāpiṭakapaḷippadeso nidassanam; tattha mutteti ti passāvam  
karoti, ohadeti ti karisam vissajjeti.

<sup>20</sup> **466 Uda mode, kilayaṇ ca<sup>k</sup>.** <sup>1</sup>*Udati, udānam udaggo*. <sup>2</sup>"Tattha  
udanan ti ken' atṭhena<sup>b</sup> udanam: udananatṭhena<sup>m</sup>, kim idam  
udananam nāma: pitivegasamuṭṭhapito udaharo, yathā hi,  
yam telādi<sup>n</sup> minitabbavatthum<sup>p</sup> mānam gahetum na sakkoti,  
vissandivā gacchati, tam <sup>3</sup>"avaseko ti vuccati, yaṇ ca jalam  
<sup>25</sup> talākam gahetum na sakkoti ajjhottharivā gacchati, tam ogho  
ti vuccati, evam evam<sup>q</sup> yam pitivegasamuṭṭhāpitam <sup>10</sup>vitak-  
kavipphāram<sup>r</sup> hadayam sandhāretum na sakkoti, so adhiko  
hutva anto asaṇṭhahitva<sup>s</sup> vacidvārena nikkhamanto paṭiggā-

<sup>1</sup> (Ja IV 397<sup>12</sup>). <sup>2</sup> DhP 16<sup>8</sup>. <sup>3</sup> J I 269<sup>15</sup>. <sup>4</sup> Vin III 227<sup>25</sup>. <sup>5</sup> J 100;  
<sup>6</sup> J 1477. <sup>7</sup> Cp II 5 4d. <sup>8</sup> Uda 211-12, cf. Sv I 140<sup>25</sup>, Mp ad A I 67<sup>6</sup>. <sup>9</sup> (J I  
400) Nidd I 471<sup>18</sup> *leg.* anavasekam, *metr. et Jay*; avaseko nhuik upubba *sicadhat*  
*napacecaṇ*<sup>3</sup> [Ke 642] *usadda uddhamkammattha u kui o o kui ava pru ns* (1)  
<sup>10</sup> = vitak pyam<sup>1</sup> khraṇ<sup>2</sup> kroṇ<sup>1</sup> phrae so yam vacanam [cf. Sv I 141<sup>11</sup>] *sañ ns*.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>m</sup> Tha: pisācibho; CeB<sup>ns</sup> Ap: pisācabho. <sup>b</sup> Tha (Ap v, L): imam; (= +  
su nāy kui, ns). <sup>c</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>m</sup> vigahetabbo? <sup>e</sup> B<sup>ns</sup> hase. <sup>f</sup> B<sup>m</sup> hassanam  
<sup>g</sup> B<sup>ns</sup> haso. <sup>h</sup> (Sd *supplevit*). <sup>i</sup> Cp: (ohaneti) tam. <sup>j</sup> Wg § 2: 19: urda māne  
krīdayam ca. <sup>k</sup> CeB<sup>m</sup> atthena. <sup>l</sup> Uda: udānatthena; B<sup>ns</sup> udānatthena. <sup>m</sup> B<sup>m</sup>  
tilādi. <sup>n</sup> CeB<sup>ns</sup> Uda uvatthu. <sup>o</sup> B<sup>ns</sup> Uda: evam eva. <sup>p</sup> Uda Ce *ad.* anto  
<sup>q</sup> Uda E<sup>1</sup> *ad.* bahu.



hakanirapekkho udaharaviseso udānan ti vuccati<sup>1</sup>; udaggo ti sañjātasomanasso.

**467 Kuda 468 khuda 469 guda kilāyam eva. Kodati, khodati, godati.**

**470 Sūda paggharaṇe. Sudati, suttaṃ, sudo:** <sup>1</sup>"rañño sūda ma-  
hānase". Ettha ca <sup>2</sup>suttan ti sūdati dhenu viya khiraṃ atthe  
paggharāpeti<sup>3</sup> ti suttaṃ tepitakam buddhavacanam, sakam-  
mikadhātuttā pana 'paggharāpeti' ti kārītavasena attho katha-  
tum labbhati, tathā hi *karoti* ti padassa 'nipphādeti' ti attho  
kathetum labbhati; sūdo ti bhattakaro, yo ālāriko odaniko <sup>4</sup>  
sūpakāro rasako ti ca vuccati: sūdati 'evaṃ c' evaṃ ca kate  
khadaniyam vā bhojaniyam va sugandhi<sup>5</sup> manāpam surasaṃ  
ca bhavissati' ti randhanakiriyāya sukusalatāya rasam paggha-  
rapeti abhinibbattetī ti sūdo.

**471 Rahada avyattasadde. Rahadati, rahado.**

15

**472 Hilādī sukhe ca. Cakāro pubbatthāpekkhako. Hiladati, hilā-  
dānam hilādo:** <sup>3</sup>"mettāsahāyakatasattamahāhilādo".

**473 †Sadda<sup>1</sup> kucchite sadde. †Saddati<sup>2</sup>.**

**474 Mida snehe. Sneho nāma vasāsaṃkhato sneho pītisneho ti**  
duvidho; idha pana vasāsaṃkhato sneho adhippeto. *Medati,* <sup>20</sup>  
*medo.* Ettha ca medati ti medasahito bhavati ayam pu-  
riso ti attho; <sup>4</sup>medo nāma thūlassa sakalasāriraṃ pharitva,  
kisassa jaṃghamaṃsādini nissāya thito patthinnasineho<sup>5</sup>, so  
vaṇṇena haliddivaṇṇo hoti. Kārīte *medeti medayati* ti rūpāni,  
tathā hi <sup>6</sup>"te imaṃ kāyam gāhenti<sup>6</sup> nāma (brūhenti nāma<sup>7</sup> 25  
medenti nāma" ti pālī dissati, tattha medenti ti sañjāta<sup>8</sup>medaṃ  
karonti ti attho. Imissā pana dhātuyā <sup>9</sup>*dīvādigaṇam* pattāya  
pītisinehatthe *mejjaṭi* ti suddhakatturūpaṃ bhavati, <sup>10</sup>*curadiga-*  
*ṇam* pana pattāya *medeti medayati* ti suddhakatturūpāni bha-  
vanti ti daṭṭhabbam.

30

**475 Sida mocane<sup>1</sup>. Sidati, sedo.**

<sup>1</sup> J V 368<sup>10</sup> <sup>2</sup> As 19<sup>20</sup> <sup>3</sup> Sv I 17<sup>45</sup> <sup>4</sup> Sp I 19<sup>14</sup> <sup>5</sup> "metta  
abho<sup>2</sup> rhi so eṭṭa saṃ pu ap so sattavā tui<sup>1</sup> eñ<sup>1</sup> myā<sup>3</sup> eva so khyam<sup>3</sup> sā  
kui ra eñ<sup>1</sup>, ns). <sup>6</sup> cf. Vibha 245<sup>30</sup>—246<sup>2</sup>, Vm 262<sup>20</sup>—27. <sup>7</sup> M I 238<sup>33</sup> (Ps),  
<sup>8</sup> J 1130. <sup>9</sup> J 1480.

<sup>10</sup> *ita* CeBemns (= Sp c, l); *leg.* paggharati (As Sv Sp). <sup>11</sup> *ita* Bm;  
CeBemns sugandham. <sup>12</sup> *pa*: paddati), cf. Wg § 2: 28. <sup>13</sup> *khāi* so ace<sup>3</sup>, ns (thīna<sup>10</sup>  
Vibha Vm). <sup>14</sup> *ca* = balaṃ gāhenti, Ps, *quod in* M(E<sup>c</sup>) *irrepsit*; *sed* gāhenti = gā-  
ham karoti). <sup>15</sup> Bm om. <sup>16</sup> *addendum* ca? cf. snehana-mocanayoḥ, Wg § 18: 4.

- 476 Sāṇḍa pasavane.** Pasavanam sandanam + avicchedappavatti. *Sandati udakam*: <sup>1</sup>"mahanto puññābhisando". <sup>2</sup>Ettha ca puññābhisando ti puññappavāho, puññanadī ti pi vattum yuṭṭati.
- 477 Madda maddane.** *Maddati pamaddati*: <sup>3</sup>"mārasenappamad-
- 5 dano; <sup>4</sup>kaṇṭakam maddati".
- 478 Kadi** <sup>a</sup>velambe<sup>a</sup>. Vilambabhāvo<sup>a</sup> velambo<sup>a</sup>. *Kandati*.
- 479** <sup>a</sup>Kada<sup>b</sup> avhāne, rodane ca. <sup>a</sup>Kadati<sup>b</sup>.
- 480 Chadi** <sup>a</sup>ujjhane<sup>c</sup>. *Chandati*<sup>d</sup>.
- 481 Sada sādane**<sup>c</sup>. *Sadati*, *assādo*.
- 10 **482 Sida visaraṇa-gatyāvasādanesu**<sup>1</sup>. Visaraṇam vippharaṇam, gatyāvasādanam<sup>e</sup> gamanassa avasānam osānam abhāvakaraṇam, nisidanam ti attho. *Sidati*: <sup>5</sup>"lābūni sīdanti", *saṃsīdati osīdati pasīdati vipasīdati, pasādo pasanno vipasanno, pasādako pasādito pasado osīdapako, kusīto* <sup>6</sup>āsino nisīno nisīnako, <sup>7</sup>"saṇṇi-
- 15 sīvesu pakkhisu", *nisīdanam nisīnam nisījā gonisādo upanīsa: sīdeti sīdayati sīdāpeti sīdāpayati pasādeti, nisīditum nisīdāpetum nisīdetum, nisīdāpeti nisīdāpetva*: <sup>8</sup>"ucchaṅge maṃ nisīdetva pitā atth' ānusāsati" -- "nisīditvā" ti pi "pāṭho, *nisīditvā nisīditvāna nisīdituna nisīdiya nisīdiyana saṃsīditva avasīditvā osīditva*.
- 20 Tattha kusīto ti viriyenādhigantabbassa atthassa alābhato kucchitena akārena sīdati ti kusīto; <sup>10</sup>atha va sayam pi kucchitenākarena sīdati aññe pi sīdāpeti + tam nissāya aññesaṃ sīdanassa sambhavato ti kusīto, tatha hi vuttam: <sup>11</sup>"parittam katṭham<sup>b</sup> āruyha yatha sīde mahaṇṇave evaṃ kusitam agamma
- 25 sādhujīvi pi sīdati" ti, -- *kusīto* ti c' ettha *dassa tattam*, <sup>12</sup>*su-gato* ti ettha vīya <sup>13</sup>"sata smi ti hoti" ti ettha vīya ca, tatha hi <sup>14</sup>sīdati ti satam, aniccass' etam adhivacanam, imina ucchedaditṭhī vuttā, *sata* iti c' ettha <sup>15</sup>avibhattiko niddeso. Sannisi-

<sup>1</sup> cf. A II 54<sup>26</sup> 56<sup>12</sup>. <sup>2</sup> = i. Aṅguttara-Puññābhisandasut-pāli nhuik, ns. <sup>3</sup> Sn 561<sup>b</sup>. <sup>4</sup> cf. Ud 24<sup>160</sup>. <sup>5</sup> Ja I 336<sup>14</sup>. <sup>6</sup> cf. Ja I 363<sup>17-20</sup>. <sup>7</sup> S I 7<sup>2</sup> (Sd § 102, 1214). <sup>8</sup> J VI 17<sup>23</sup> (nisīdetva). <sup>9</sup> ns: nisīditvā ti pi ... pāṭho Temijāt paṭh rhi eñ<sup>1</sup>. <sup>10</sup> ns *cf.* Th ad Th 147<sup>c</sup> *et* Sv-pt ad D III 255<sup>7</sup> (*infra* § 73). <sup>11</sup> It 77<sup>1</sup> = Th 147<sup>c-d</sup>. <sup>12</sup> Sp I 117<sup>13</sup> *sqq.* <sup>13</sup> A II 212<sup>14</sup> (Mp), Vibh 392<sup>21</sup> (Vibha). <sup>14</sup> Vibha 514<sup>18</sup> (J 970). <sup>15</sup> 15<sup>9</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> cf. Wg § 19: 10-12: kadi kradi kladi (Nandi *ib.* kada, etc., cf. *infra* 384<sup>7</sup>) vaiklavye; *leg.* veklavbe *et* viklavabhāvo? cf. V 674, 810, 841. <sup>b</sup> 5: kadi *et* kand<sup>a</sup> (Wg § 3: 33). <sup>c</sup> *ita* C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>em</sup>ns (= evan<sup>1</sup> khrañ<sup>1</sup>); B<sup>m</sup> uccane (5: ujjane, Wg § 19: 52). <sup>d</sup> *ita* B<sup>em</sup>ns: C<sup>e</sup> chadati; B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>e</sup> = sā ya khrañ<sup>3</sup>, ns: āsvadane, Wg § 2: 17). <sup>f</sup> *ita* C<sup>e</sup> (cf. Wg § 20: 24); B<sup>em</sup>ns: āvasānesu. <sup>g</sup> C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> āvasāraṇam (*vide n. 1*); B<sup>em</sup>ns: āvasanam. <sup>h</sup> It Th: dārum

vesū ti <sup>1</sup>parissamavinodanattam <sup>2</sup>sabbaso nisīdantesu vissamamānesū ti attho, <sup>3</sup>*ḍakārassa vakaram* katva niddeso. Nisīdanan ti nisīdanakiriya, mañcapīṭhādikaṃ vā āsanam, tam hi nisīdanti etthā ti nisīdanan ti vuccati; nisinnan ti nisīdanakiriya eva, ettha pana <sup>4</sup>"gate ṭhite nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsīte tuṅhi- 5 bhāve sampajānakārī hoti; <sup>5</sup>mātugāmena saddhiṃ raho maññe tayā nisinnan ti kukkuceṃ upadahati" ti ādisu c' assa payogo veditabbo, ettha hi gamanam gatam, ṭhanam ṭhitam, nisīdanam nisinnam, supanam suttam, jāgaranam jāgaritam, bhāsanam bhāsitan ti vuccati; nisajjā ti nisīdana; gonisādo ti "goni- 10 sajjanā; upanīsā ti upanīsīdati phalam etthā ti upanīsā karaṇam; nisādetun ti nisīdāpetum; nisādetvā ti nisīdāpetva,

bhāve-napumsako ñeyyo *nisinnan* ti ravo pana,

vāccaliṅge tiliṅgo so; *gatādisu* py ayam nayo. 98

**483 Cada yacane<sup>a</sup>.** Yācanam ajjhesanam. *Cadati.* 15

**484 Mida 485 meda medhā-himsāsu.** *Midati; medati.*

**486 Nida 487 neda kuccha-sannikarisesu.** Kuccha garaha, <sup>7</sup>sannikarisaṃ vohāraviseso. *Nidati; nedati.*

**488 Bondi nisane<sup>b</sup>.** Nisanam tejanam tikkhata. *Bundati, bondi.* Ettha ca bondi ti sariram, tam hi bundani<sup>c</sup> tikkhani pisaṇa- 2 pharusavācādini va pañña-viriyadini va ettha santi ti bondi ti vuccati, saññogaparatte pi *ukarass'* okaradeso; pāpa-kalyaṇa-  
janavasen' esa attho daṭṭhabbo; *bondisaddassa* sariravācakata  
pana <sup>4</sup>"nāham puna na ca puna na cā pi apunappunam<sup>d</sup>  
hatthibondiṃ pavekkhāmi tatha hi bhayatajjito" ti ādisu daṭ- 25 ṭhabba, — imāni 'ssa namāni:

kāyo deham sariraṇ ca vapu bimbāṇ ca viggahaṃ

bondī gattam<sup>e</sup> tanū c' eva attabhāvo tathūpadhi

samussayo ti c' etāni dehanāmāni honti hi. 99

**489 Vada viyattiyam vācayam.** *Vadati vajjati vadeti, ovadati ova- 30 deti, paṭivadati abhivadati anuvadati upavadati apavadati "niva-*  
*dati* aññāni pi yojetabbāni. Tattha <sup>10</sup>"vajjantu bhonto amman"

<sup>1</sup> cf Spk ad S I 7<sup>2</sup>. <sup>2</sup> ns: sabbaso ti samantato agamma sabbehi di-  
sabhagehi sannivesavasena vā ṭīka dvara kui rhu rve<sup>1</sup> samban<sup>2</sup>. <sup>3</sup> < Spk-pi  
teste ns. <sup>4</sup> D I 70<sup>11</sup>. <sup>5</sup> Vin IV 149<sup>18</sup>. <sup>6</sup> = nvā<sup>1</sup> tui<sup>1</sup> vañ rve<sup>1</sup> ne rā, ns {sed vide  
Sp (p) 298<sup>30</sup>}. <sup>7</sup> (Pāṇ I 4: 109?). <sup>8</sup> J I 503<sup>19-20</sup>. <sup>9</sup> . . . chui eñ<sup>1</sup>, ns. <sup>10</sup> J VI 555<sup>3</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> Bm om. <sup>b</sup> cf. Wg § 21: 12 v. l. et Candra-dh I 600 (ucundir nisāne)  
<sup>c</sup> ita CcBemns. <sup>d</sup> Bm na ca pi anu puna na ca pi anupunappunam. <sup>e</sup> Bm gatta-

ti paḷidassanato <sup>1</sup>vajjati ti padam vuttam, keci pana garū  
<sup>2</sup>vajjeti ti rūpaṃ icchanti, taṃ upaparikkhitvā, yuttañ ce, gahe-  
 tabbam; <sup>3</sup>"upāsako bhikkhum vadeti; <sup>4</sup>tena yogena janakāyaṃ  
 ovadeti mahāmuni" ti ca dassanato vadeti ovadeti ti ca  
 5 vuttam, sabbān<sup>5</sup> etāni suddhakattupadāni. [O]vadeti<sup>a</sup> vadayati  
 vadāpeti<sup>b</sup> vadapayati, vajjento vajjayanto imāni hetukattupadāni.  
 Kamme vadiyati ovadiyati vajjiyati, vadiyamāno vajjamāno, ova-  
 diyamano, <sup>5</sup>"ovajjamāno na karoti sāsanam" icc ādini bhavanti.  
 Vado ovado paḷivado, pavado<sup>c</sup>, abhivādanaṃ anuvādo upavādo  
 10 apavādo vivādo <sup>6</sup>nivādanaṃ vajjaṃ vadanam<sup>d</sup> icc evamādini  
 nāmikapadāni yojetabbāni, vaditum<sup>e</sup> vaditva<sup>f</sup> vivaditva icc evam-  
 ādini ca tumantādini padāni. Tattha vado ti kathā: vaditabbam  
 vattabban ti vajjam, kin taṃ: vacanam, <sup>7</sup>"etena saccavajjena  
 samaṅgini sāmikena homi" ti ettha hi vacanam vajjan ti vuc-  
 15 cati; vadanti etenā ti vadanam<sup>g</sup> mukham, mukhassa hi imāni  
 nāmani:

vadanam lapanam tuṇḍam mukham assaṇ ca ānanam,  
 sūkarādimukham tuṇḍam iti ñeyyam visesato. 100

Tatra vadatī ti pita puttam vadati; api ca vadatī ti bheri  
 20 vadati, nādam muñcatī ti attho, esa nayo vajjati ti ettha pi.  
 Tatrāyam padamālā:

Vadati vadanti, vadasi vadatha, vadami vadama: vadate  
 vadante, vadase vadavhe, vade vadāmhe<sup>g</sup>.

Vadatu vadantu, vadāhi vada<sup>h</sup> vadatha, vadāmi vadāma:  
 25 vadataṃ vadantaṃ, vadassu vadavho, vade vadāmase.

Vajjati vajjanti, vajjasi<sup>h</sup> vajjatha, vajjāmi vajjāma: vajjate  
 vajjante, vajjase vajjavhe, vajje vajjamhe<sup>i</sup>.

Vajjatu vajjantu, vajjāhi vajja<sup>h</sup> vajjatha, vajjāmi vajjāma:  
 vajjataṃ vajjantaṃ, vajjassu vajjavho, vajje vajjāmase<sup>j</sup>.

30 Imā dve padamālā vadadhātussa vajjādesavasena vuttā ti  
 datṭhabbam. Atrāyam sukhumatthavinicchayo: <sup>8</sup>"mānusakā<sup>k</sup>

<sup>1</sup> Ke 502 (Sd § 1006). <sup>2</sup> Rūp 473 (Sd § 1011-1023). <sup>3</sup> <sup>4</sup> Bv 2: 193ab.

<sup>5</sup> J III 243<sup>14</sup>. <sup>6</sup> = mrac khrañ<sup>15</sup>, ns sed mrac = nivarāṇa! vide supra 35 n. b1.

<sup>7</sup> J VI 154<sup>30</sup>. <sup>8</sup> Bv 2: 90ab.

<sup>a</sup> Bm ovadeti; C<sup>c</sup> B<sup>em</sup> ns ovadeti. <sup>b</sup> C<sup>c</sup> vadāpeti. <sup>c</sup> Bm om. <sup>d</sup> (Bm viva-  
 danam) <sup>e</sup> C<sup>c</sup> ad. vaditum. <sup>f</sup> Bm viditva (o: vi[vaditum va]ditva?). <sup>g</sup> C<sup>c</sup> B<sup>em</sup> ns  
 vadamhe. <sup>h</sup> B<sup>em</sup> vajjesi. <sup>i</sup> C<sup>c</sup> B<sup>em</sup> vajjamhe (ns comp. fecit). <sup>j</sup> ita B<sup>em</sup>;  
 C<sup>c</sup> vajjāmase (ns comp. fecit). <sup>k</sup> C<sup>c</sup> B<sup>em</sup> manussaka (metr., cf. Vv 966<sup>c</sup>).

ca dibbā ca turiya vaṇṇanti tāvade" ti paḷi; ettha *vaṇṇanti* ti idam suddhakattupadam<sup>1</sup> taddīpanattā<sup>2</sup>, kiṃ viya: "udirayantu saṃkhapaṇavā vadantu<sup>3</sup> ekapokkharā nadantu bheri sannaddha vaggu vada[n]tu dudrabhi" ti ettha *udirayantu-vada[n]tu*ādini viya, tatha hi aṭṭhakathāyaṃ<sup>4</sup> "vaṇṇanti ti . . . vaṇṇimsū ti, 'atī- 5 tavacane<sup>5</sup> vattamānavacanaṃ veditabban" ti suddhakattuvaseṇa vivaraṇaṃ katam, tasma idisesu ṭhānesu *vadadhātussa vaṇṇādeso* daṭṭhabbo. "Saṃkhā ca paṇavā c' eva atho pi diṇḍimā bahū antalikkhasmiṃ vaṇṇanti disvā<sup>6</sup> accherakaṃ nabhe" ti ettha pana *vaṇṇanti* ti hetukattupadam<sup>7</sup> taddīpanattā<sup>8</sup>, tañ ca kho vaṇṇa- 10 sandhivisaṇṇaṃ *vadavanti* ti kārītapadarupena siddham, tatha hi *vadavanti* ti padarupaṃ patitṭhapetva yakare pare saralopokato, *da-yakarasāññogassa jakaradvayaṃ*<sup>9</sup> pubbakkarassa rassattañ ca bhavati, tenāha aṭṭhakathāyaṃ: "vaṇṇanti ti vādayanti" ti hetukattuvaseṇa vivaraṇaṃ, tathā hi 'devatā nabhe 15 accherakaṃ Bhagavato Yamakapāṭihāriyadisū<sup>10</sup> disvā antalikkhe etani saṃkhapaṇavādinī turīyāni vādayanti" ti hetukattuvaseṇa atho gaṇetabbo bhavati, tasma idisesu ṭhānesu *vadassa vaṇṇādeso* na bhavati. Kec' ettha vadeyyum: "antalikkhasmiṃ vaṇṇanti disvā<sup>11</sup> accherakaṃ nabhe" ti ettha pi *vaṇṇanti* ti padaṃ 20 suddhakattupadam eva na hetukattupadam<sup>12</sup> "vaṇṇanti ti vādayanti" ti vivaraṇe kate pi, tathā hi "ye kec' ime diṭṭhi paribbasana<sup>13</sup> idam eva saccaṃ ti ca<sup>14</sup> vādayanti" ti ca "evam pi viggayha vivadayanti"<sup>15</sup> ti ca evamādisu *vadantī* padena samanattam *vādayanti* ti padañ ca sāsane diṭṭhan ti. Tan na<sup>16</sup> 25 "disvā" ti dassanakiriyavacanaṭo, na hi saṃkhapaṇavādināṃ paṭihāriyadidassanaṃ upapajjati<sup>17</sup> dassanacittassa abhavato ti.

Saccaṃ, tathā pi "rodante darake disva ubbigga<sup>18</sup> vipula dumā sayam ev' onamitvana upagacchanti darake" ti ettha viya upacaritatta upapajjat' eva dassanavacanaṃ, tasmā<sup>19</sup> "vaṇṇanti ti vādayanti" ti vivaraṇaṃ suddhakattuvaseṇa katan ti. 30

Tan na<sup>20</sup> hetṭha "saṅgītiyo pavattenti<sup>21</sup> ambare anilañjase

<sup>1</sup> J VI 21<sup>21-22</sup>. <sup>2</sup> Bva *ad* Bv 2: 90<sup>b</sup>. <sup>3</sup> Bv 1: 32<sup>a-d</sup>. <sup>4</sup> Bva *ad* Bv 1: 32<sup>c</sup>. <sup>5</sup> Sn 895<sup>a</sup>. <sup>6</sup> Sn 870<sup>a</sup>. <sup>7</sup> J VI 513<sup>24-25</sup> (*supra* 77<sup>1</sup>). <sup>8</sup> Bv 1: 31<sup>a-d</sup>.

<sup>9</sup> *ita* C<sup>2</sup> Boonns, *vide* 387<sup>10</sup>. <sup>10</sup> *vide supra* 38<sup>1</sup> *infra* 389<sup>10</sup>; Ja. vadatam, i. L. nadantu. <sup>11</sup> Bva: atītatthe. <sup>12</sup> ns taddīpakatta (367<sup>23, 26</sup>). <sup>13</sup> B<sup>1</sup> ns jākara<sup>10</sup>.

<sup>14</sup> B<sup>1</sup> ns 'ohāriyam. <sup>15</sup> *sic* C<sup>2</sup> Boonns. <sup>16</sup> *sic* B<sup>1</sup>; C<sup>2</sup> Bm *om.* (Sn: vivāro). <sup>17</sup> C<sup>2</sup> Bm *om. vi-*. <sup>18</sup> B<sup>1</sup> ns ubbidhā. <sup>19</sup> Bv: pavattanti.

cammanaddhani vadenti dīsvān' accherakam nabhe" ti imissā gathāya <sup>1</sup>"vadenti ti vadayanti" 'devata' ti sapāṭhasesassa atthavivaraṇassa hetukattuvasena katattā. Athā pi vadeyyum: <sup>2</sup>"saṃkha ca paṇavā c' eva atho pi deṇḍimā<sup>a</sup> bahu" ti pac-  
 5 cattavacanavasena vuttattā *vajjanti* ti padam kammavacakapa-  
 dan ti ce, tam pi na · kammavasena vivaraṇassa akatatta kattuvasena pana katattā ti niṭṭham ettha gantabbam. Ayam ettha vinicchayo veditabbo: dvīgaṇiko *vadadhātu*: *bhuvādiga-*  
 ṇiko ca *curādigaṇiko* ca; so hi *bhuvādigaṇe* vattanto *vadati*  
 10 *vajjati* ti suddhakatturūpāni janetva *vādeti vādayati vādapeti vādapayati* ti cattari hetukatturūpāni janeti, <sup>3</sup>*curādigaṇe* pana *vādeti vadayati* ti suddhakatturūpāni janetva *vadapeti vādapayati* ti ca dve hetukatturūpāni janeti, tasma sāsane *vadenti va-*  
*dayanti* ti<sup>b</sup> suddhakatturūpāni dissanti.

15 *Vadeyya vadeyyum* ice ādi sabbam neyyam,  
*vajjeyya vajjeyyum* ice ādi ca sabbam neyyam *vajjade-*  
*savasena*; atha va:

*vadeyya · vadeyyum vajjum* <sup>4</sup>"pita matā ca te<sup>c</sup> daḷḷum"  
 ti padam iṇa, ettha ca <sup>5</sup>"vajjum va te<sup>d</sup> na va vajjum n' atthi  
 20 nāsāya rūhanā" ti paḷi nidassanam, vadeyyum va na vadeyyum  
 vā ti attho,

*vadeyyāsi vajjāsi vajjesi* ice api <sup>6</sup>"vutto vajjasi vandanam;  
<sup>7</sup>vajjesi<sup>c</sup> kho tam<sup>e</sup> vamūrum" ·

*vadeyyātha vajjātha* <sup>8</sup>"ammaṃ arogaṃ<sup>1</sup> vajjātha", *vadey-*  
 25 *yami vajjami · vadeyyāma vajjāma*; *vadetha vaderam, vade-*  
*tho · vadeyyavho vajjavho, vadeyyam vajjam · vadeyyamhe*  
*vajjamhe*<sup>2</sup> pubbe viya idha pi yakare pare saralopo daṭ-  
 ṭhabbo, aññāni pi upaparikkhitva gahetabbani.

Idāni parokkhādirūpāni kathayama:

30 *Vada pāvada yathā babhūva*, · *dakaralope pava* iti pi rupam bhavati <sup>9</sup>"paṭipam vadehi bhaddan" ti ettha *paṭipān* ti padam viya, tathā hi <sup>10</sup>"yo ātumānam sayam eva pāva" iti paḷi dissati, ettha *pasaddo* upasaggo dīgham katvā vutto <sup>11</sup>*pāvadati pava-*

<sup>1</sup> Bva *ad* Bv 1: 31<sup>c</sup>. <sup>2</sup> (387<sup>b</sup>). <sup>3</sup> J 1499. <sup>4</sup> (370<sup>b</sup>). <sup>5</sup> J II 322<sup>22</sup>. <sup>6</sup> J VI 19<sup>3</sup>.  
<sup>7</sup> J II 443<sup>11</sup>. <sup>8</sup> J VI 555<sup>4</sup>. <sup>9</sup> Sn 927<sup>s</sup> (Sd § 181 158); Sn 714<sup>b</sup> *leg* paṭipā. cf. Kva 38<sup>17</sup>. <sup>10</sup> Sn 782<sup>d</sup>. <sup>11</sup> Nidd I 68<sup>10</sup>, 29 69<sup>13</sup> 70<sup>2</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> *ita h. l.* Bm; Bv dīṇḍima. <sup>b</sup> Bm va; Cc ti va. <sup>c</sup> *ita* Ce Boms.  
<sup>d</sup> (Bm me). <sup>e</sup> Bv tvaṃ. <sup>f</sup> Ja: arogyam. <sup>g</sup> Bm vajjamhe.

*canan* ti ādisu viya, *pāvā* ti ca idaṃ atitavacanam, atthaka-  
thāyaṃ pana 'atitavacanam idan' ti jānanto pi garu vattama-  
navacanavasena <sup>1</sup>"pāvā ti vadati" ti vivaraṇam akāsi ' idisesu  
thānesu kālāvipallāsavasena atthassa vattabbatta, ayasma pi  
ca Sāriputto Niddese <sup>2</sup>"yo atumānam sayam eva pāvā" ti <sup>3</sup>  
padaṃ nikkhipitvā <sup>4</sup>"ātumā vuccati attā", sayam eva pāvā ti  
sayam eva attānam pāvadati: aham asmi silasampanno ti va  
vatasampanno<sup>b</sup> ti vā" ti vattamānavacanena<sup>c</sup> attham niddisi;  
atha vā *pāvā* ti idaṃ na kevalam *vadadhātuvasen*<sup>d</sup> eva nip-  
phannaṃ atha kho *udhātuvasena* pi, tatha hi idaṃ *papubbassa* <sup>5</sup>  
<sup>6</sup>"u sadde" [u]<sup>d</sup> ti dhātussa payoge *ukārassa okāradesaṃ* katva,  
tato parokkhābhūte *akāre* pare *okārassa āvadesaṃ*, tato ca  
sandhikiccaṃ katva sījhati, tasma *udhātussa vadadhātuya*  
samānatthatta tannipphannarūpassa ca *vadadhātuyā* nipphan-  
narūpena samānarūpattā <sup>7</sup>"sayam eva attānam pāvadati" ti <sup>8</sup>  
*vadadhātuvasena* niddisi ti daṭṭhabbam. — Idāni <sup>9</sup>vicchinā pa-  
damālā ghaṭṭiyati:

*Vada vadu, vade vadittha, vada vadimha: vadittha vadire,*  
*vadittho vadivho, vadi<sup>e</sup> vadimhe:*

*pāvada pāva* ice api<sup>1</sup> · *pavadu, pavade pavadittha, pavada<sup>2</sup>* <sup>20</sup>  
*pāvadimha: pavadittha pavadire, pavadittho pavadivho<sup>b</sup>, pa-*  
*vadi<sup>c</sup> pāvadimhe*, tathā *vajja vajju* ice ādini parokkhārūpani.  
*Avada avadu: avajja avajju* ice ādini hiyyattanirūpani.

*Avadi vadi · avaduṃ vaduṃ avadimsu vadimsu: avajji vajji*  
ice ādini ajjatanirūpani. 25

*Vadissati vadissanti; vajjissati vajjissanti* ice ādini bhavis-  
santirūpani.

*Avadissa vadissa; avajjissa vajjissa* ice ādini kalatipattirupani.  
Sesāni sabbāni pi yathāsambhavam vittharetabbāni. Ya pan'  
ettha *vadadhātu* viyattiyam vācāyam vuttā, sā katthaci <sup>30</sup>"vadan-  
tam<sup>d</sup> ekapokkhara; <sup>e</sup>bherivādako" ti ādisu 'avyattasadde pi  
vattati · <sup>f</sup>upacaritavasena ti daṭṭhabbam.

<sup>1</sup> Pj II 521<sup>1</sup>. <sup>2</sup> Nidd I 69<sup>12-14</sup>. <sup>3</sup> (323<sup>1</sup>). <sup>4</sup> (389<sup>7</sup>). <sup>5</sup> (vide 388<sup>20</sup>).  
<sup>6</sup> J VI 21<sup>21</sup> 580<sup>24</sup> (*supra* 387<sup>3</sup>). <sup>7</sup> Ja I 283<sup>13</sup>. <sup>8</sup> (*cf.* 386<sup>19</sup> et 375<sup>20-377</sup>).  
<sup>9</sup> (ns: ... sadisūpacāra, *vel* abhedavivakkhūpacāra, *vel* 'so 'yam' ity upacāra)

a (Bm atto). b Bm vatta<sup>o</sup>. c Ce navacanavasena. d B<sup>ns</sup> ns om. e B<sup>ns</sup>  
vadim. f (Bm iceh āpi). g Be pāvadam. h Be om. i Be pāvadim; Bm om.  
i *ita* CeBemns.

**490 Vīda ñāṇe.** Ñāṇaṃ jāṇanaṃ. *Vīdati, vedo vidu:* karīte *vedeti*. <sup>1</sup>"sayamaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedeti; <sup>2</sup>vedayanti ca te tuṭṭhiṃ<sup>a</sup> devā mānusakā ubho" ti payogā. Tattha pavedeti ti "bodheti ñāpeti pakāseti; vedo ti vīdati sukhumaṃ  
5 pi kāraṇaṃ ājānāti ti vedo, paññāy' etaṃ nāmaṃ, <sup>4</sup>*Vedehamumu* ti ettha ñāṇaṃ hi<sup>b</sup> vedo ti vuccati, vedo ti vā vedaganthassa pi nāmaṃ, vīdanti jānanti etena uccāritamattena tadādhāraṃ puggalaṃ 'brāhmaṇo ayaṇ' ti, vīdanti vā etena brahmaṇā attanā kattabbakiccaṃ ti vedo, so pana Irubbedā-Yajubbedā-Sāmaveda-  
10 vasena tividho, Āthabbanavedaṃ pana paṇitajjhāsayaṃ na sikkhanti. <sup>4</sup>parūpaghātasahitattā, tasmā pāliyaṃ <sup>6</sup>"tiṇṇaṃ vedānaṃ paragu" ti vuttaṃ, ete yeva chando manto suti ti<sup>c</sup> ca vuccanti:

paññāyaṃ tuṭṭhiyaṃ vede *vedasaddo* pavattati;  
pāvake pi ca so diṭṭho *jātasaddapurecaro*, 101  
15 pacchānuge *jātasadde* sati tuṭṭhājane pi ca,  
"vedagū sabbadhamme" ti ettha pi viditesu ca: 102  
vidu ti paṇḍitamanusso, so hi yathāsabbhāvato kammaṃ ca phalaṃ ca kusalādibhede ca dhamme vīdati ti vīdū ti vuccati.

**491 Ruda assuvimocane.** Sakammikavaseṇ' imissā<sup>d</sup> attho gahe-  
20 tabbo. *Rodati, rudati* iec apī, *ruṇṇaṃ ruditaṃ rodanaṃ, rodanto rodamaṇo rodanti rodamaṇā rudammukha rudaṃ rudanto*. Tattha rodati ti, kiṃ rodati: mataṃ puttaṃ vā bhātaraṃ vā rodati, tatrāyaṃ pālī: <sup>10</sup>"nāhaṃ bhante etaṃ rodāmi yaṃ maṃ [bhante] Bhagavā evaṃ aha", ayaṃ paṇ' ettha attho: yaṃ maṃ bhante  
25 Bhagavā evaṃ āha, <sup>11</sup>ahaṃ etaṃ Bhagavato vyākaraṇaṃ na rodāmi na paridevāmi na anutthunāmi ti evaṃ sakammikavaseṇ' attho<sup>e</sup> veditabbo na assumuñcanamattena, <sup>12</sup>"mataṃ vā amma rodanti yo vā jīvaṃ na dissati jīvantaṃ amma passanti<sup>f</sup> kasmā maṃ amma rodasi" ti ayaṃ c' ettha payogo" ti idaṃ  
30 atthakathāvacanaṃ, idaṃ pana <sup>13</sup>ṭikāvacanaṃ: "yatha sakammakā<sup>g</sup> dhātusaddā atthavisesavaseṇa akammakā honti: "vibud-

<sup>1</sup> D I 62<sup>28</sup>. <sup>2</sup> Bv 2: 179<sup>ab</sup>. <sup>3</sup> Sv I 175<sup>15</sup>. <sup>4</sup> cf. Sv I 139<sup>9-11</sup>. <sup>5</sup> (Nidda ad Nidd I 381<sup>6</sup>). <sup>6</sup> D I 88<sup>5</sup> (vide Bva ad Bv 2: 6<sup>b</sup>). <sup>7</sup> (Ja I 214<sup>23</sup>). <sup>8</sup> (Bv 2: 39<sup>a</sup>; cf. 414<sup>25</sup>). <sup>9</sup> J II 34<sup>12</sup> (Ja II 34<sup>18</sup>). <sup>10</sup> M I 388<sup>18</sup>. <sup>11</sup> Ps (Sc) III 97<sup>12</sup>. <sup>12</sup> S I 209<sup>7-8</sup>, Th 44a-d. <sup>13</sup> = Majjhimaṇṇās-ṭikā ca kā<sup>9</sup>, ns.

<sup>a</sup> Bv: sotthiṃ (sotthiṇ ti sotthibhavaṃ, Bva). <sup>b</sup> B: ettha hi ñāṇaṃ. <sup>c</sup> Bm om. <sup>d</sup> ns sakammakavā. <sup>e</sup> C<sup>e</sup> sakammakavā. <sup>f</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup> Bemns Ps S; Th: dissanti. <sup>g</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup> Bemns.



dho puriso; vibuddho kamalasaṇḍo" ti, evaṃ atthavisesavasena akammakā pi sakammaka honti ti dassetuṃ <sup>1</sup>"na paridevami na anutthunāmi" ti aha, *anutthunasaddo* sakammakavasena payujjati <sup>2</sup>"purāṇani anutthunan" ti adisu, ayaṇ e' ettha payogo [ti], imaya pi gathaya anutthunanam rudanam adhippetam ti <sup>3</sup>dasseti" ti.

**492 Dalidda duggatiyaṃ.** <sup>3</sup>{Dukkhassa gati patitṭhā<sup>a</sup> ti duggati ti ayaṃ attho <sup>4</sup>"apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati" ti ādisu yujjati, idha pana idam<sup>b</sup> atthaṃ agahetva añño attho gahetabbo, kathaṃ: duggati ti dukkhena kiechena gati gama- <sup>10</sup>nam annapanādilābho duggati ti. *Daliddati, daliddo daliddi daliddiyaṃ.* Tattha daliddati ti sabbam icchiticchitam param yacitvā eva dukkhena adhigacchati na ayacitva ti attho; daliddo ti duggatamanusso, daliddi ti duggatanāri, daliddassa bhavo daliddiyaṃ. Ettha ca <sup>5</sup>"sabbam eva daliddati" ti loki- <sup>15</sup>kapayogadassanato *daliddati* ti kiriyāpadaṃ vibhāvitam, sāsane pana taṃkiriyāpadaṃ na āgataṃ, *daliddo daliddi* ti namapadani yeva āgatani; anāgataṃ pi taṃ <sup>6</sup>"nāthatipadam" iva sasanānulomattā gahetabbam eva, garu pana Kaccayanamatavasena <sup>7</sup>"dala duggatimhī" ti<sup>d</sup> duggativacakadaladhatuto *iddappac-* <sup>20</sup>cayaṃ katvā *daliddo* ti namapadaṃ dassesum.

**493 Tuda vyathane.** *Tudati vitudati; kammani tujjati vitujjamano* "vedanabhilunno ti rupani; <sup>10</sup>"tudanti vācāhi jana asaṇṇatā sarehi saṅgamagataṃ va kuṇḍjaraṃ sutvāna vākyam pharusam udiritam adhiyāsaye bhikkhu aduṭṭhacitto". 25

**494 Nuda perañe.** Peraṇaṃ cuṇṇi[ya]karaṇaṃ<sup>c</sup> pimsanaṃ. <sup>11</sup>*Nu-*  
*dati panudati, panudanaṃ<sup>1</sup>.*

**495 Vidi labhe.** *Vindati.* <sup>12</sup>"utṭhata vindate dhanam", *Go-*  
*vindo.*

**496 Khādi<sup>g</sup> parighate.** Parighataṃ samantato hananaṃ. <sup>13</sup>*Khan-* <sup>3</sup>  
*dati.* — *Dakarantadhaturūpani.*

<sup>1</sup> (390<sup>26</sup>). <sup>2</sup> Dh p 156<sup>d</sup>. <sup>3</sup> Uda 418<sup>7</sup> Vm 427<sup>12</sup> Sv ad D II 93<sup>18</sup>. <sup>4</sup> Ud 87<sup>7</sup>.

<sup>5</sup> cf. Hitopadeśa II v. 21. <sup>6</sup> (365<sup>22</sup>). <sup>7</sup> Ke 663 (Mmd). <sup>8</sup> cf. M II 73<sup>9</sup>.

<sup>9</sup> (S II 20<sup>30</sup>). <sup>10</sup> Ud 45<sup>28-31</sup>. <sup>11</sup> ns cit. Dh p 28<sup>ab</sup> et Dh p I 259<sup>17</sup>. <sup>12</sup> Sn 187<sup>b</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> ita Ce Bemns; vide tamen Uda, etc. <sup>b</sup> sic Ce Bemns. <sup>c</sup> Be ns nathati ti padam. <sup>d</sup> Bm om. dala duggatimhī ti. <sup>e</sup> Be ns cuṇṇikaraṇaṃ [vide 318 n c, 404<sup>2</sup> et I 1431; perañā *potius* presañā *quam* peṣañā!]. <sup>f</sup> Be ns panūdanaṃ (Sn 1106c). <sup>g</sup> Be ns khadi; vide Wg § 28 142.

**497 Dhā dhāraṇe.** *Dadhāti vidadhāti* <sup>1</sup>"yaṃ paṇḍito nipuṇaṃ saṃvidheti; <sup>2</sup>nidhiṃ nidheti . . . nidhi nāma nidhiyati . . . tāva-sunihto santo; <sup>3</sup>yato nidhiṃ parihari(m)", *nidahati*, <sup>4</sup>"kuhiṃ deva nidaḥāmi"<sup>a</sup>, *paridahati* <sup>5</sup>"yo vatthaṃ paridahissati", *dhassati* <sup>6</sup>*paridhassati*: <sup>7</sup>"bālo ti paraṃ dahāti"<sup>b</sup>; <sup>8</sup>Sakya kho Ambaṭṭha rājanāṃ Ukkakāṃ<sup>c</sup> pitāmahaṃ dahanti; <sup>9</sup>saddahati tathāgatassa bodhiṃ; <sup>10</sup>saddhā saddahanā", *saddhatabbhaṃ saddahitabbaṃ*, <sup>11</sup>"saddhayiko paccayiko; <sup>12</sup>saddheyyavacasā upāsikā", *saddahitum saddahitva, visesādhānaṃ sotavadhānaṃ, sotaṃ odahati, ohitasoto, sotaṃ odahitvā, maccudheyyaṃ mārادهyyaṃ namadheyyaṃ, dhatu*, <sup>13</sup>"Dhata Vidhāta", *vidhi, abhidhanam abhidheyyaṃ*, <sup>14</sup>"nidhanavati vāca", <sup>15</sup>*adhanagahu, sandhi aññāni* pi yojetabbāni.

<sup>1b</sup>*Uṭṭapubbo dhā karotiyatthe, abhupubbo tu bhasane,*  
<sup>15</sup> *uy-ā-saṃpubbo yathāyogaṃ nyās-āropana-sandhisu.* 103  
 Imasmā pana *dhādhātuto* pubbassa *api* icc upasaggassa *akāro* kvaci niccaṃ lopam pappoti kvaci<sup>d</sup> lopam na pappoti, atra lopo vuccate: *dvaraṃ pidahati, dvāraṃ pidahanti<sup>e</sup>, pidahitum pidahitva* evaṃ *akāralopo* bhavati; *dvaraṃ apidahitvā* evaṃ  
<sup>20</sup> *akāralopo* na bhavati, ettha hi *akāro api* upasaggassa avayavo na hoti, kin ti ce: paṭisedhatthavacako nipato yeva, upasaggā-vayavo pana adassanaṃ gato, yaṃ niccalopo<sup>f</sup> - evaṃ *dhādhātuto* pubbassa *api* icc upasaggassa *akāro* kvaci niccaṃ lopam pappoti kvaci niccaṃ lopam na pappoti. Idam accha-  
<sup>25</sup> riyam idam abbhutaṃ yatra hi nāma Bhagavato pāvācane evarūpo pi nayo sandissati viññūnaṃ hadayavimhāpanakaro, yo ekasmiṃ yeva dhātumhi ekasmiṃ yeva upasagge ekasmiṃ yev' atthe kvacilopālopavasena vibhajitum labbhati; idāni mayam sotunaṃ paramakosallajananaṭṭhaṃ tadubhayaṃ pi akā-  
<sup>30</sup> raṃ ekajjhaṃ karonta<sup>g</sup> tadākaravatim jīnavarapālīm ānayāma:

<sup>1</sup> J VI 362<sup>21</sup> <sup>2</sup> Khp VIII 1a 2d 3a. <sup>3</sup> J VI 79<sup>22</sup> <sup>4</sup> J VI 494<sup>23</sup> <sup>5</sup> Dh 9b.  
<sup>6</sup> Dh 9b (c. L). <sup>7</sup> Sn 888<sup>24</sup>. <sup>8</sup> D I 92<sup>25</sup> (Sd I 1004). <sup>9</sup> A III 65<sup>26</sup> <sup>10</sup> Dh 5 § 12.  
<sup>11</sup> M II 71<sup>27</sup>. <sup>12</sup> Vin III 188<sup>28</sup>. <sup>13</sup> J VI 201<sup>29</sup>. <sup>14</sup> (D I 43<sup>30</sup>; ns *cīt*, Sv I 76<sup>31</sup>).  
<sup>15</sup> = cit nhuik tañ ka mra eva yū le<sup>32</sup> rhi, ns. <sup>16</sup> ns: i gātha kui kā<sup>33</sup> vīdhi  
*abhidhāna mīdhānavatī ādhānagāhī sandhi* i pud tu<sup>34</sup> kui rañ rve<sup>35</sup> chui ap eñ<sup>36</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> J (Ck<sup>37</sup>): kuhim deva nidaheyyami | - - - - - , cf. *ib.* 494<sup>38</sup>.  
<sup>b</sup> *ita* Sn; C<sup>39</sup> B<sup>m</sup> padam dahati, B<sup>s</sup> ns param padahati. <sup>c</sup> C<sup>40</sup> Okkākam. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns  
*ad* niccam (cf. 392<sup>41</sup>). <sup>e</sup> C<sup>42</sup> B<sup>s</sup> ns pidahanto. <sup>f</sup> C<sup>43</sup> nicca lopo. <sup>g</sup> C<sup>44</sup> B<sup>m</sup> karonta.

"Gaṅgaṃ me pidahissanti taṃ na<sup>a</sup> sakkomi brāhmaṇa api-dhetuṃ mahāsindhuṃ taṃ kathaṃ so bhavissati na te sakkomi akkhātum atthaṃ dhammañ ca pucchito",

<sup>2</sup>cittatthasādhaniṃ<sup>b</sup> etaṃ gāthaṃ Sambhavaṃjātake

paññāsambhavam icchanto kare citte sumedhaso ti. 104 5

**498 Dhu** <sup>3</sup>gati-theriyesu. Gati gamanaṃ, theriyaṃ thirassa<sup>a</sup> bhāvo. *Dhavaṭi, dhuvam*. Ettha ca dhuvan ti thiraṃ <sup>4</sup>"nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo" ti ādisu viya, tasma dhuvan ti thiraṃ yaṃ<sup>d</sup> kiñci dhammajātaṃ; atha va dhuvan ti idaṃ gati-theriyatthavasena nibbānass<sup>e</sup> eva adhivacanaṃ bha-  
vītum arahati, taṃ hi jātijarāvyadhimaraṇasokadito mucchitukamehi dhavitabbaṃ gantabbaṃ ti dhuvam, uppādayavabhāvena va niceasabhavatta dhavati thiraṃ sassataṃ bhavati ti dhuvam, yaṃ<sup>e</sup> hi sandhāya Bhagavatā <sup>5</sup>"dhuvāñ ca vo bhikkhave desessāmi dhuvagāminiñ ca paṭipadan" ti vuttaṃ. *Dhuvassaddo* 15  
"vacanaṃ dhuvasassatan" ti ettha thire vattati, <sup>6</sup>"dhuvāñ ca ... bhikkhave desessāmi" ti ettha nibbāne, <sup>7</sup>"dhuvam buddho bhavissati" ti<sup>1</sup> ettha pana ekaṃse-nipātapadabhāvena vattati ti daṭṭhabbaṃ.

**499 Dhū vidhūnane**<sup>g</sup>. Ūkāraṇa uvattaṃ. *Dhuvati dhuvita dhu-* 20  
*vitabbaṃ*, rassatte *dhuto dhulava* iec api rupani bhavanti.

**500 Dhe pane**. *Dhayati dhuyati, dhenu*. Ettha ca dhenū ti dhayati pivati ito khiraṃ potako<sup>h</sup> ti dhenu: *godhenu assadhenu migadhenu* ti *dhenusaddo* sāmaññavasena sapotikāsu tiracchānagatitthisu vattati; evaṃ sante pi yebhuyyena gāviyaṃ vattati, 25  
tathā hi <sup>8</sup>"satta dhenusate datvā" ti pālī dissati.

**501 Sidhu** <sup>9</sup>gatiyam. *Sedhati nisedhati paṭisedhati, siddho pasiddho nisiddho paṭisiddho paṭisedhito paṭisedhako paṭisedho paṭisedhi-*  
*tum paṭisedhivā*; idha acinteyyabalattā upasagganaṃ tanyoge *siddhudhātussa* nānappakārā atthā sambhavanti<sup>1</sup>, aññesam pi 30  
evaṃ eva.

**502 Sidhu satthe, maṅgalye ca** Satthaṃ sāsaṇaṃ, maṅgalyaṃ pāpavinasanaṃ vuddhikāraṇaṃ vā. *Sedhati, siddho pasiddho pasiddhi*.

<sup>1</sup> J V 60<sup>b</sup> 2. <sup>2</sup> = chaṇ<sup>2</sup> kray so anak kui pri<sup>2</sup> ce tat, ns. <sup>3</sup> Cp *apud* Wg § 22; 45). <sup>4</sup> D I 18<sup>35</sup>. <sup>5</sup> (cf S IV 370<sup>b</sup>). <sup>6</sup> Bv 2: 111<sup>d</sup> ... 115<sup>d</sup>. <sup>7</sup> Bv 2: 82<sup>b</sup> ... 108<sup>d</sup>. <sup>8</sup> J VI 503<sup>17</sup>. <sup>9</sup> = kāyañāpavattanagati<sup>9</sup> nhuik, ns.

<sup>a</sup> J: na naṃ. <sup>b</sup> ita C B; Bm om; ns onam. <sup>c</sup> C B ns thura. <sup>d</sup> B ns om. *chaplogr* -ram; yaṃ. <sup>e</sup> ita C B mns. <sup>f</sup> B ns bhavissati ti (= Bv). <sup>g</sup> Wg s 27; 9; kampane *infra* 401<sup>2</sup>. <sup>h</sup> Bm khiraṃ pa potako. <sup>i</sup> Bm bhavanti

- 503 Dadha dhāraṇe.** *Janassa tuṭṭhiṃ dadhate ti dadhi; dhakārassa hākaratte dahati ti rūpaṃ; ayaṃ itthu imaṃ itthim ayyikaṃ dahati, ime purisā imaṃ purisaṃ* <sup>1</sup>*pūtamahaṃ dahanti,* <sup>2</sup>*cittaṃ* <sup>3</sup>*samā-dahātabbaṃ;* <sup>4</sup>*samādahaṃ cittaṃ*".
- 504 Edha vuddhiyaṃ, labhe ca.** *Edhati, edho sukhedhito;* <sup>4</sup>*"gam-bhīre gādham edhati"*. Ettha edho ti edhati vaḍḍhati etena pāvako ti edho <sup>5</sup>*indhanaṃ upādānaṃ; sukhedhito ti sukheṇa edhito sukhasaṃvaḍḍhito ti attho;* <sup>5</sup>*gādham edhati ti gādham patitṭhaṃ edhati labhati.*
- 10 505** <sup>6</sup>*Bandha* <sup>7</sup>*saṃharise.* Saṃhariso vinibandhakiriya. *Bandhati* <sup>8</sup>*vinibandhati* <sup>9</sup>*, vinibaddha.*
- 506 Gadha patitṭha-nissaya** <sup>10</sup>*-ganthesu.* *Gadhati,* <sup>11</sup>*"gādham khatta";* <sup>12</sup>*"gambhirato agādham".*
- 507 Bādha vilōḷane.** *Badhati vibadhati, abadho.* Ābadhati cittaṃ **15** *vilōḷeti ti "ābādho.*
- 508 Nādha** <sup>13</sup>*yacanaḍisu.* *Nādhati nādhanam.*
- 509 Bandha bandhane.** *Bandhati bandhanako* <sup>14</sup>*baddho* <sup>15</sup>*bandha-pito paṭibaddho, bandhanaṃ bandho sambandhanaṃ sambandho pabandho bandhu.* Tattha bandhanan ti bandhanti satte etena **20** *ti bandhanaṃ saṅkhalikadi; 'ayaṃ amhakaṃ vaṃso' ti sam-bandhitabbaṭṭhena bandhu, Theragathasaṃvaṇṇanayaṃ pana* <sup>16</sup>*"pemabandhanena bandhu" ti vuttaṃ.*
- 510 Dadhi asighacare.** Asighacāro asighappavatti. *Dhandhati, dandho dandhapañño,* <sup>17</sup>*"yo dandhakāle tarati taraṇiye ca dandhati"*.
- 25 511 Vaddha vaddhane.** *Vaddhati, vaddhi vuddhi vaddho vuddho;* <sup>18</sup>*jātivuddho guṇavuddho vajrovuddho;* <sup>19</sup>*"ye vuddham apacāyanti narā dhammassa kovida diṭṭhe va dhamme pasamsā samparāye ca suggatim"* <sup>20</sup>.

<sup>1</sup> (392<sup>6</sup>). <sup>2</sup> M III 111<sup>19</sup>. <sup>3</sup> M III 83<sup>2</sup>. <sup>4</sup> S I 176<sup>20</sup>. <sup>5</sup> < Spk *ad loc.*: *hīne* labhe 394<sup>7</sup> (cf. Ja I 488<sup>24</sup>). <sup>6</sup> *hīne* et ogadha, Uda 345<sup>19-24</sup>; *sed* [nibbān-, antjogadha = '[antar]līna', *vide* Pv 10<sup>19</sup> = Vva 12<sup>17</sup>, mhī *ad* Vm 219<sup>16</sup>, *et* cf. Rgveda I 126: 6<sup>ab</sup>, *nec non* giddho gadhito . . . *et* loke gadhitani [Sn 940<sup>b</sup> = jagatogadham S I 186<sup>28</sup>], cf. Mp *ad* A III 297<sup>15</sup>. <sup>7</sup> Pp 43<sup>22</sup>. <sup>8</sup> (Pva 77<sup>14</sup>: gambhīra ti agādha). <sup>9</sup> *aliter* Sv I 212<sup>13</sup>. <sup>10</sup> *vide* 365<sup>20</sup>; Ja V 90<sup>18</sup>. <sup>11</sup> *et* <sup>12</sup> Th 297<sup>ab</sup> (ns: Varanajāt [J I 319<sup>1</sup>]). <sup>13</sup> (Ja I 219<sup>30</sup>). <sup>14</sup> J I 219<sup>28-29</sup>.

<sup>15</sup> (c): phaddha; Wg § 2: 2; B<sup>c</sup> baddha-. <sup>16</sup> B<sup>c</sup> (vinibaddhati). <sup>17</sup> *vide* Wg § 2: 3 (lipsā). <sup>18</sup> C<sup>c</sup> Bemns kattā (Ppa 225<sup>2-3</sup>). <sup>19</sup> B<sup>c</sup> bandhako. <sup>20</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om *et ita* Bemns (= suggatim sugati sui<sup>1</sup> yanti rok kun eñ<sup>1</sup>; C<sup>c</sup> suggati *cf* Ja I 220<sup>6</sup>: sugati yeva hoti).

**512 Sadhu** <sup>†</sup>saddakucchiyaṃ<sup>a</sup>. *Sadhati*<sup>b</sup>.

**513 Piḷadhi alaṃkāre.** *Piḷandhati piḷandhanaṃ,*

piḷandhanam alaṃkāro maṇḍanañ ca vibhusanaṃ

pasādhanañ cābharaṇaṃ pariyaya ime mata.

105

**514 Medha himsayam, saṅgame ca.** *Medhati medhā medhavi.* Atra

medhā ti <sup>1</sup>asani viya siluccaye kilese medhati himsati ti

medhā. medhati vā siriya siladihi ca sappurisadhammehi saha

gacchati na ekikā hutvā tiṭṭhati<sup>c</sup> ti medhā, paññāy<sup>e</sup> etaṃ nā-

maṃ, tathā hi <sup>2</sup>“paññā hi seṭṭhā kusala vadanti nakkhatta-

rūjā-r-iva tārakānaṃ, silaṃ <sup>†</sup>siriñ ca pi satañ ca dhammo

anvāyikā paññavato bhavanti” ti vuttaṃ; <sup>3</sup>medhavi ti <sup>4</sup>dham-

mojapaññāya [ca] samannagato puggalo.

**515 Sadhu 516 madhu unde.** *Sadhati: madhati, madhu.*

**517 Budha bodhane.** *Bodhati, buddho* <sup>5</sup>abhisambu[d]dhāno sam-

bu[d]dhaṃ <sup>6</sup>asambu[d]dhaṃ bodhi. — <sup>7</sup>divādigane pi ayaṃ dis-

sati, tatra hi *bujjhati* ti rūpaṃ, idha pana *bodhati* ti rūpaṃ,

<sup>8</sup>“yo nindaṃ a[p]pabodhati”<sup>d</sup> ti hi pālī dissati; karite pana

*bodheti* icc ādini.

**518 Yudha sampahāre.** *Yodhati, yodho;* <sup>9</sup>“yodhetha Maram pañ-

ñāvudhena”, *yuddhaṃ, caraṇayudho caraṇavudho* va, *avudhaṃ;* <sup>10</sup>

<sup>10</sup>divādiganiṃkassa pan’ assa *yujjhati* ti rūpaṃ.

**519 Didhi ditti-devanesu<sup>c</sup>.** *Dudhati, didhiti.* Ettha ca dīdhiti ti

rasmi, anekāni hi rasmināmāni:

rasmi ābhā pabhā raṃsi ditti bhā ruci dīdhiti

marīci jūti bhāṇv aṃsu mayūkho kiraṇo karo

25

nāgadhāmo<sup>1</sup> ca āloko icc ete rasmivācaka.

106

— *Dhakārantadhāturūpāni.*

**520 Ni naye.** *Neti nayati<sup>a</sup> vineti:* <sup>11</sup>“vineyya hadaye daram”,

*aneti ānayati,* <sup>12</sup>“netā vinetā”, *nāyako neyyo<sup>b</sup> veneyyo venayiko,*

<sup>1</sup> cf. 410<sup>30</sup>—411<sup>7</sup>. <sup>2</sup> J V 148<sup>11</sup>. <sup>3</sup> ns cit. Th 988<sup>a</sup>. <sup>4</sup> Dhpa I 257<sup>19</sup>; ns cit Tha (ad Th 988<sup>a</sup>); dhammojapaññāya pārihārikapaññāya paṭivedhapaññāya ca vasena medhavi. <sup>5</sup> (Dhp 46<sup>b</sup>). <sup>6</sup> Sp I 1<sup>b</sup>. <sup>7</sup> J 1132; 1133. <sup>8</sup> S I 7<sup>23</sup> (Dhp 143<sup>c</sup>). <sup>9</sup> Dhp 40<sup>c</sup>. <sup>10</sup> J 1137. <sup>11</sup> J VI 300<sup>24</sup>. <sup>12</sup> Nidd I 446<sup>21</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> sic C<sup>c</sup> B<sup>cmns</sup> (= cak chup bhvay so asaṃ nhuik; Śābdakutsāyām, Wg § 18; 21). <sup>b</sup> (skr. śardhate). <sup>c</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>d</sup> C<sup>c</sup> B<sup>m</sup> appa<sup>o</sup>; B<sup>cmns</sup> apa<sup>o</sup> (ns: apa pay rve<sup>1</sup> bodhati . . . si eñ<sup>1</sup>). <sup>e</sup> ita C<sup>c</sup> (Wg § 24; 68); B<sup>m</sup> -vedanesu; B<sup>cmns</sup> -vedhanesu. <sup>f</sup> = nagā<sup>3</sup> eñ<sup>1</sup> acvay tañ<sup>3</sup> hū so aroñ nārātamo lañ<sup>1</sup> rhi eñ<sup>1</sup> “nara vuccanti rasmiyo” hū so tīkā tui<sup>1</sup> [Mpṭ ad Mp (= Vibha 397<sup>32</sup> ad A V 33<sup>7</sup>) nhañ<sup>1</sup> añ<sup>1</sup> nārā atamo<sup>1</sup> phrat nārā roñ atamo roñ (ns. § B<sup>m</sup> ad niyati. <sup>h</sup> (B<sup>m</sup> nayo<sup>1</sup>)

*vinato puriso*, <sup>1</sup>"*nīyamāne pisācena kin nu tāta udikkhasi*",  
*nuyanto, nettaṃ netti*, <sup>2</sup>"*bhavanetti samūhatā*", *nettiko*: <sup>3</sup>"*uda-*  
*kaṃ hi<sup>a</sup> nayanti nettikā*", *nettā*: <sup>4</sup>"*nette ujugate sati*", *nayo*  
*vinayo* <sup>5</sup>*āyata-naṃ, netuṃ vinetuṃ netvā vinetva* iec ādini. Tattha  
 5 *nettan ti* <sup>6</sup>*samavīsamaṃ dassentaṃ attabhāvaṃ neti ti nettaṃ* ·  
*cakkhu*; *netti ti nenti etāya satte ti netti* · *raju*, <sup>7</sup>*bhavanetti*  
*ti bhavaraju*, *taṇhāy* · *etaṃ nāmaṃ, tāya hi sattā goṇā viya-*  
*gīvāya bandhitvā taṃ taṃ bhavaṃ niyyanti, tasmā bhavanetti*  
*ti vuccati*; *nettikā ti kassakā*; *nettā ti gavajetthako yūtha-*  
 10 *pati*; *nayo ti nayanam gamanam nayo* · *pāligati*, *atha vā*  
*tattha tattha netabbo ti nayo* · <sup>8</sup>*sadisabhāvena netabbākāro,*  
*nīyati ti nayo* · *tathattanayādi*, *nīyati etenā ti nayo* · *antadvaya-*  
*vivajjananayādi<sup>b</sup>*, *tathā hi chabbidho nayo*: *tathattanayo pat-*  
*tinayo desanānayo antadvayavivajjanānayo<sup>c</sup> acinteyyanayo*  
 15 *adhippāyanayo ti, tesu tathattanayo antadvayavivajjanānayena<sup>c</sup>*  
*nīyati*, *pattinayo acinteyyanayena*, *desanānayo adhippāyanayena*  
*nīyati*, *etthādimhi tividho nayo kammaśādanena* 'nīyati' *ti*  
*nayo ti vuccati*, *paccimo pana tividho nayo karaṇasādanena*  
*'nīyati etena tathattādinayattayaṃ'* *iti nayo ti vuccati* — *imas-*  
 20 *miṃ atthe papañciyamāne ganthavitthāro siyā ti vitthāro na*  
*dassito*; *aparo pi catubbidho nayo*: *ekattanayo nānattanayo*  
*avyāpāranayo evaṃdhammatānayo ti*; *vineti satte ettha etenā ti*  
*vā vinayo, kāyavācānaṃ vinayanato<sup>d</sup> pi vinayo*; "*āyatanan ti*  
<sup>10</sup>*anamatagge saṃsāre pavattaṃ atīva āyataṃ saṃsāradukkham*  
 25 *yāva na nivattati tāva nayat' eva pavattayat' evā<sup>e</sup> ti āyata-*  
*naṃ, ayaṃ pan' ettha atthuddhāro*: *āyatanan ti* <sup>11</sup>"*assānaṃ*  
*Kambojō<sup>1</sup> āyatanam gunnaṃ Dakkhiṇāpatho āyatanan*" *ti ettha*  
*sañjātittṭhānaṃ āyatanam nāma*, <sup>12</sup>"*manorame āyatane sevanti*

<sup>1</sup> J VI 549<sup>3</sup>. <sup>2</sup> Vin I 231<sup>8</sup> = M II 105<sup>14</sup>. <sup>3</sup> Dh 80<sup>a</sup> = M II 105<sup>7</sup>.  
<sup>4</sup> J III 111<sup>24</sup> = A II 76<sup>3</sup>. <sup>5</sup> Vibha 45<sup>19-20</sup>. <sup>6</sup> As 308<sup>32</sup>. <sup>7</sup> Ps *ad* M II 105<sup>14</sup>  
 (As 364<sup>17</sup>). <sup>8</sup> *sadisabhāvena* tū sañ eñ<sup>1</sup> aphrae phrañ<sup>1</sup>, *netabbākāro* choñ ap  
 so akhrañ<sup>4</sup> arā kui ra eñ<sup>1</sup> vā choñ ap so akhrañ<sup>3</sup> arā rhi so paccāsanna ca  
 so nañ<sup>3</sup> kui ra eñ<sup>1</sup> ns. <sup>9</sup> Sv I 124<sup>30</sup> As 140<sup>34</sup> (*supra* 361<sup>5-26</sup> n. 4). <sup>10</sup> Vibha  
 45<sup>24-26</sup>; ns: *anamatagge* *anuamatagge* *nhac rā thoñ lok* *ñāṇ phrañ<sup>1</sup> lhyok*  
*rve<sup>1</sup> ok me<sup>1</sup> so<sup>2</sup> lañ<sup>3</sup>* ma si thuik koñ<sup>3</sup> so rhe<sup>1</sup> nok acvan<sup>3</sup> rhi so [*re vera*  
*an + amutaḥ + agra*, -a- *pro* -u- *verbis* *ajiatagge ettāvattaggaṃ cet. debetur*].  
<sup>11</sup> *ssāna*. <sup>12</sup> A III 43<sup>6-7</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> Bm *om*. <sup>b</sup> *ita* C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>m</sup>ns (*vide* 396<sup>14-15</sup>). <sup>c</sup> *ita* C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>m</sup>; B<sup>s</sup>ns *ovivajjanan*<sup>o</sup>.  
<sup>d</sup> Bm *vinayato*. <sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> *pavattiyat' evā*; B<sup>s</sup>ns *pavattat' evā*. <sup>f</sup> *ita* C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>m</sup>.

naṃ vihaṅgamā chayaṃ chayaṭṭhino<sup>a</sup> yanti phalattham phala-  
bhojino" ti ettha samosaraṇaṭṭhanam, <sup>1</sup>"pañe" imāni bhikkhave  
vimuttāyatanāni" ti ettha kāraṇam, aññe pi pana payoga <sup>2</sup>"yata  
patiyatane" ti ettha pakasita.

521 **Ni papane.** *Neti nayati, nayanam.* 5

522 **Nu thutiyam.** *Noti navati, nuto.*

523 **Thana** 524 **pana** 525 **dhana sadde.** <sup>3</sup>*Thanati, panati, dhanati.*

526 **Kana ditti-kantisu.** *Kanali, kaññā kanakam.* Ettha ca yob-  
banibhāve<sup>b</sup> ṭhitattā rūpavilāsena kanati dippati virocati ti  
kaññā, atha vā kaṇiyati kāmīyati abhipatthiyati purisehī ti pi <sup>10</sup>  
kaññā yobbanitthi; kanakan ti kanati kaṇiyati ti vā kanakam  
suvāṇṇam, suvāṇṇassa hi anekāni nāmāni:

suvāṇṇam kanakam hemaṃ kañceṇaṃ haṭakam<sup>c</sup> pi ca  
jātarūpaṃ tapanīyaṃ "vaṇṇam, tabbhedakā pana  
jambūnadaṃ siṅgikaṃ ca cāmikaraṇ<sup>d</sup> ti bhāsita. 107 15

527 **Vana** 528 **sana sambhattiyam.** *Vanati, vanaṃ; sanati.* <sup>7</sup>Tattha  
vananti taṃ sambhajanti mayūrakokilādayo satta ti vanaṃ  
araññaṃ; vanati sambhajati saṃkilesapuggalan ti vanaṃ  
taṇhā.

529 <sup>8</sup>**Mana abbhāse.** *Manati, mano.* 20

530 <sup>9</sup>**Māna vīmaṃsayam.** *Vimaṃsati, vimaṃsa.*

531 **Jana** 532 **sunā sadde.** *Janati, sunati.* Ettha ca <sup>10</sup>"kasma te  
eko bhujo janati eko te na janati bhujo" ti pāḷi nidassanaṃ,  
tattha <sup>10</sup>"janati ti sunati<sup>e</sup> saddaṃ karoti".

533 **Khanu avadaraṇe.** *Khanati, sukhaṃ dukkhaṃ, khato avato.* 25  
Tattha sukhan ti <sup>11</sup>suṭṭhu dukkhaṃ khanati ti su-khaṃ, duṭṭhu  
khanati kāyikacetasikasukhan ti du-kkhaṃ, aññaṃaññaṃ<sup>f</sup> pa-  
ṭipakkhā hi ete dhammā, dvidhā eittaṃ khanati ti vā du-kkhaṃ;  
<sup>12</sup>*curādigaṇavasena* pana <sup>13</sup>sukhayati ti sukhaṃ, dukkhayati ti  
dukkhan ti nibbacanāni gahetabbāni; samāsapadavasena 'suka- 30

<sup>1</sup> A III 21<sup>9</sup>. <sup>2</sup> 361<sup>12-17</sup>. <sup>3</sup> — thac krui<sup>3</sup> eñ<sup>1</sup>, ns. <sup>4</sup> — pro chui eñ<sup>1</sup>, ns.  
<sup>5</sup> = dun<sup>3</sup> dun<sup>3</sup> dañ<sup>3</sup> dañ<sup>3</sup> duiñ<sup>3</sup> duiñ<sup>3</sup> mrañ eñ<sup>1</sup>, ns. <sup>6</sup> (Hemacandra Anekārth  
II 150b). <sup>7</sup> (Pi I 111<sup>16-21</sup> II 24<sup>24</sup> Nirukta VIII 3). <sup>8</sup> Wg § 22: 31. <sup>9</sup> Kc 435  
(Mmd Ce 358<sup>30</sup>). <sup>10</sup> J VI 64<sup>19</sup> et Ja VI 64<sup>23</sup> (unde utraque radix). <sup>11</sup> (As 117<sup>13</sup>).  
<sup>12</sup> cf. 328<sup>6</sup>. <sup>13</sup> As 117<sup>12</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> A: chayaṭṭhika. <sup>b</sup> ita CeBemns (cf. 397<sup>11</sup> yobbanitthi). <sup>c</sup> ita [C] —  
et A I 215<sup>14</sup> IV 255<sup>4</sup> . . . 262<sup>14</sup> (supra 352<sup>26</sup>), contra hāṭaka [— C] Thī 382<sup>b</sup>  
J V 90<sup>27</sup>. <sup>d</sup> sic CeBemns [metr. — — —] — Ja: sanati. <sup>e</sup> CeBemns aññaṃañña-





*hantum hanitum hantvā<sup>a</sup> hanitvā vajjhetvā<sup>b</sup> vadhitvā* i.e. ādini  
 sanāmikāni *tumantā*dipadāni. Tattha upāhanan ti taṃ taṃ  
 ṭhānaṃ upahananti upagacchanti tato tato ca ahananti āga-  
 cchanti etenā ti upāhanam; vadhu ti kilesavasena sunakham  
 pi upagamanasila ti vadhū, sabbasaṃ itthinaṃ sadharaṇam 5  
 etaṃ, atha vā vadhu ti suṇisa, tathā hi <sup>1</sup>"tena hi vadhu yada  
 utum ahosi pupphan te uppannam, atha me āroceyyāsi" ti ettha  
 vadhū ti suṇisā vuccati, sa pana 'ayan no puttassa bhariyā'  
 ti sasurehi<sup>c</sup> adhigantabbā jānitabbā ti vadhū ti vuccati, <sup>2</sup>ga-  
 tyatthānaṃ katthaci buddhiyatthakathanato ayam attho labbhat' 10  
 eva, suṇhā suṇisā vadhū i.e. ete pariyāya; saṃgho ti bhik-  
 khusamūho, samaggaṃ kammaṃ samupagacchatī ti saṃgho,  
 suṭṭhu vā kilese hanti tena tena maggāsina mareti ti saṃgho,  
 puthujjanāriyavasena vuttan' etāni; vividhe satte āhanati bhuso  
 ghateti ti vyaggho, so eva *vīyaggho vagggho* ti ca vuccati, 15  
 aparaṃ pi *puṇḍariko* ti 'ssa nāmaṃ; dubbale sakuṇe hanti ti  
 sakuṇagghi<sup>c</sup> 'seno. Ayam pana *hanadhātu* <sup>3</sup>*dīvādigaṇe pa-*  
*ṭihaññati* ti akammakaṃ kattupadaṃ janeti, tathā hi <sup>4</sup>"bud-  
 dhassa Bhagavato vohāro lokiye sote paṭihaññati" ti adika  
 pāliyo dissanti. 20

**537 Ana paṇane.** Paṇanaṃ sasaṇaṃ. *Anati, anaṃ paṇaṃ.* Tattha  
<sup>5</sup>"ānan ti assāso . . . paṇan ti passāso", etesu <sup>6</sup>"assāso ti bahi-  
 nikkhama(na)vato<sup>d</sup>, passāso ti anto-pavisana-vāto" ti Vinaya-  
 ṭhakathāyaṃ vuttaṃ, Suttantaṭṭhakathāsu<sup>e</sup> pana uppaṭipāṭiyā  
 agataṃ; tattha yasmā sabbesaṃ pi gabbhaseyyakānaṃ mā- 25  
 tukucchito nikkhamanakāle paṭhamaṃ abbhantaravato bahi  
 nikkhamati pacchā bāhiravāto sukhumaṃ raṇaṃ gahetvā ab-  
 bhantaraṃ pavisanto tāluṃ āhacca nibbāyati, tasmā Vinaya-  
 ṭhakathāyaṃ "assāso ti bahi-nikkhamana-vāto, passaso ti anto-  
 pavisana-vāto" ti vuttaṃ; etesu dvīsu nāyesu Vinayanayena 30  
 anto-utthitasasanaṃ assaso, bahi-utthitasasanaṃ passaso, Sut-  
 tantanayena pana bahi utthahitvā pi anto sasanato assāso, anto  
 utthahitva pi bahi sasanato passaso, ayam eva ca nayo <sup>7</sup>"as-

<sup>1</sup> Vin III 18<sup>11-12</sup>. <sup>2</sup> J 315<sup>7</sup>. <sup>3</sup> J 1155. <sup>4</sup> Kv 221<sup>8</sup>. <sup>5</sup> Sp I 403<sup>10</sup>. <sup>6</sup> 399<sup>22-28</sup>. <sup>7</sup> Vm 272<sup>1-7</sup> = Sp I 408<sup>24</sup>. 409<sup>4</sup>. <sup>8</sup> Paṭi I 165<sup>24-28</sup> (vide Vm 280<sup>12</sup> Sp I 421<sup>15</sup>).

<sup>a</sup> C<sup>a</sup> B<sup>m</sup> hantā. <sup>b</sup> ita C<sup>a</sup> B<sup>m</sup>ns J VI 527<sup>21</sup>, sed vide supra 118 n. e).  
<sup>c</sup> C<sup>a</sup> B<sup>m</sup>ns sassu-sasurehi. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>m</sup>ns h. l. bahinikkhamavāto. <sup>e</sup> ns "kathāyaṃ

sāsādimaññhapariyosānaṃ satiyā anugacchato aññhattaṃ vikkhepagatena cittena kāyo pi cittaṃ pi sāraddhā ca honti iññita ca phanditā cā ti, passāsādimaññhapariyosānaṃ satiyā anugacchato bahiddhā vikkhepagatena cittena<sup>a</sup> kāyo pi cittaṃ pi sāraddhā ca honti iññitā ca phanditā cā” ti imāya pālīyā sametī ti veditabbaṃ.

**538 Dhana dhaññe.** Dhananaṃ dhaññaṃ, siri-puñña-paññaṃ sampadā ti attho, dhātuattho hi yebhuyyena bhāvavasena kaṭṭhiyati · ṭhapetvā <sup>1</sup>“vakka rukkhattace” ti evamadippadesaṃ; 10 yathā bhāvatthe vattamānena yappaccayena saddhiṃ naka-rassa yyakaraṃ katvā thenanaṃ theyyan ti vuccati, evam idha yappaccayena saddhiṃ nakārassa nāṇakāraṃ katvā dhananaṃ dhaññaṃ ti vuccati; dhanino vā bhāvo dhaññaṃ — tasmim dhaññe. *Dhanti dhanati, dhanitaṃ dhaññaṃ.* Yasmā pana dhañ- 15 ñasaddena siri-puñña-paññasampadā gahitā, tasmā <sup>2</sup>“dhaññapuñ-ñalakkaṇasampannaṃ puttaṃ<sup>a</sup> vijāyī” ti <sup>3</sup>ādisu dhaññasaddena siri-pañña va gahetabbā · puññassa viṣuṃ vacanato; <sup>4</sup>“nadato parisāyan te vāditabbapahārino<sup>b</sup> ye te dakkhanti vadanāṃ dhañña te narapuṅgava, dighaṅgulī tambanakhe subhe āyata- 20 paṇhike ye pāde paṇamissanti te pi dhañña raṇantarā<sup>c</sup>, madhurāni <sup>5</sup>pahaṭṭhāni dosagghāni hitāni ca ye te vākyāni sossanti te pi dhañña naruttamā” ti evamādisu pana dhaññasaddena puññasampadā gahetabbā puññasampadāya vā saddhiṃ siri-paññasampadā pi gahetabbā — idam ettha nibbacanaṃ: dhañ- 25 ñaṃ siri-puñña-paññasampadā etesaṃ atthi ti dhañña ti; <sup>6</sup>“dhañ-ñaṃ maṅgalasammataṃ” ti ettha tu ‘uttamaratanāṃ idan’ ti

<sup>1</sup> Mmd 667. <sup>2</sup> Ja VI 2<sup>17</sup>. <sup>3</sup> = i sui<sup>1</sup> so Temijāt ca sañ tui<sup>1</sup> nhuik, ns.

<sup>4</sup> Ap 533<sup>21</sup> 534<sup>2</sup> (Thā 147<sup>25-30</sup>). <sup>5</sup> = aprā<sup>1</sup> ā<sup>1</sup> phrañ<sup>1</sup> rhañ ce tat kun so, ns.

<sup>6</sup> Cp I 9: 16<sup>a</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> (B<sup>m</sup> om.). <sup>b</sup> sic B<sup>e</sup> ns Thā (= cakravalā cañ myak nhā kui mre khyā toñ mrat cañ lakkaṭṭha phrañ<sup>1</sup> ti<sup>3</sup> lat so lā<sup>3</sup> | tarā<sup>3</sup> cañ krī<sup>3</sup> khat tī<sup>3</sup> choñ rvaṃ<sup>3</sup> lyak cf. Vin I 8<sup>26</sup> Bv 4: 6<sup>d</sup> [vāditabba = bheri]); C<sup>e</sup> vāditabbāp<sup>o</sup>, B<sup>m</sup> vāditabbhāp<sup>o</sup>; leg. vādidappap<sup>o</sup> (o: vādi-darpa-apahāriṇaḥ; Ap: vādidappāpabbhā-rino. <sup>c</sup> ita B<sup>m</sup> (Ap codd. G S<sup>1</sup>); C<sup>e</sup> (Thā v. L.) guṇandharā; B<sup>e</sup> ns (con.) gu-ṇandhara (guṇaṃ dhāretī ti guṇandharo . . . Saddanīti hū sa mhya nhuik guṇandharā khyāñ<sup>3</sup> rhi kra eñ<sup>1</sup> Gotamīapadān nhuik raṇandharā rhi eñ<sup>1</sup> raakkharā ma sañ<sup>1</sup> guakkharā sā sañ<sup>1</sup> sañ<sup>1</sup> guṇandharā hū rve<sup>1</sup> lañ<sup>3</sup> ākāran ma lui rhe<sup>3</sup> gātha nhuik “narapuṅgava” [400<sup>19</sup>] . nom (o: nok) gāthā nhuik “na-ruttama” [400<sup>22</sup>] kai<sup>1</sup> sui<sup>1</sup> alup-pud sā yañ<sup>3</sup> sui<sup>1</sup> alup yū mha ocūya phrac mañ<sup>1</sup>.

dhanāyitabbam saddāyitabbam<sup>a</sup> ti dhaññam, sirisampannam puñ-  
ñasampannam [paññasampannam]<sup>b</sup> ti pi attho yujjati; <sup>1</sup>"dhañ-  
ñam dhanam rajatam jatarupan" ti ca ādisu <sup>2</sup>"n' atthi dhaññasa-  
mam dhanan" ti vacanato dhanāyitabbam ti dhaññam, kin tam:  
pubbañnam; api ca <sup>3</sup>osadhaviseso pi dhaññan ti vuccati; *dhana-*  
saddassa ca pana samāsavasena *adhano niddhano* ti ca 'n' atthi  
dhanam etassā<sup>c</sup> ti atthena daḍiddapuggalo vuccati; <sup>4</sup>"nidhanam  
yatī" ti ettha tu <sup>5</sup>kampanatthavācakassa *dhudhātussa* vasena  
vināso nidhanan ti vuccati ti.

**539 Muna<sup>c</sup> gatiyam. Munati<sup>c</sup>.**

10

**540 Cine maññanāyam.** Aluttanto 'yam dhātu yatha "*gile* yatha  
ca "*mīle*. *Cināyati ocināyati*: <sup>7</sup>"sabbo tañ jano ocināyatū" ti  
idam ettha pālīnidassanam, ocināyatū ti "avamaññatu ti. —  
Iti *bhuvādigāṇe tavaggantadhāturūpāni samattāni*.

Idāni *pavaggantadhāturūpāni* vuccante:

15

**541 Pā pāne.** Pānam pivanam. *Pati pantī<sup>d</sup>; patu pantu<sup>d</sup>* iec  
ādi yathārahaṃ yojetabbam, <sup>9</sup>"khippam gīvam pasarehi na te  
dassāmi jīvitam ayañ hi te <sup>10</sup>mayā nunno<sup>e</sup> saro pās(s)ati<sup>f</sup> lohi-  
tan" ti atra hi passatī ti pivissati: *passatī passanti, passasi*  
*pāssatha, pāssami passama* iec ādinā *apassa apassamsu* iec ādina <sup>20</sup>  
ca nayena sesam sabbam yojetabbam nayaññūhi, ko hi samat-  
tho sabbāni buddhavacanasāgare vicitrāni vippakīṇṇarūpanta-  
raratanani uddharitvā dassetuṃ, tasmā sabbāsu pi dhātusu  
saṃkhepena gahanūpāyamattam eva dassitam. *Pivati pivanti,*  
*pivam pivanto pivamano*: <sup>11</sup>"pivam Bhāgīrasodakam"; kārite <sup>25</sup>

<sup>1</sup> S I 93<sup>3</sup>. <sup>2</sup> S I 61<sup>9</sup>. <sup>3</sup> *skr.* dhānyāka) et dhanyāka (Amk II 9: 38ab)

<sup>4</sup> Ap 534<sup>16</sup> (Thā 148<sup>14</sup>). <sup>5</sup> J 1244 (ns: "nidhanavapudharam" hū so namakkāra  
'Gotamī nidhanam yātam') hū so Gotamīapadān nhuik kā<sup>3</sup> avasāna anak rhi  
so *nī* hū so upasāra; gati anak rhi so *dhudhāt* [J 498] eñ<sup>1</sup> acvam<sup>1</sup> phran<sup>1</sup>  
avasāna kui nidhana hu chui ap eñ<sup>1</sup>. <sup>6</sup> J 794 et 795. <sup>7</sup> J VI 41<sup>9</sup> (*supra* 171<sup>9</sup>).  
<sup>8</sup> Ja VI 4<sup>22</sup> *unde haec radix*. <sup>9</sup> cf. J VI 527<sup>20</sup> + 199<sup>16</sup>. <sup>10</sup> = mayā sañ  
arūlho | le<sup>3</sup> thak sui<sup>1</sup> tañ ap so , ns. <sup>11</sup> J V 253<sup>13</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> *ita* Bm (*vide* J 1517), C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>s</sup>ns saddhāyitabbam (= yum krañ ap eñ<sup>1</sup>)

<sup>b</sup> Bm *om.*; (ns: puññasampannam eñ<sup>1</sup> dhaññasampannam mañ eñ<sup>1</sup> iti pi  
attho: i sampadā anak sañ lañ<sup>3</sup> yujjati eñ<sup>1</sup> . i nhuik paññasampannam pud  
kā<sup>4</sup> ma rhi kra rhi mha kui sampadā lañ<sup>3</sup> prañ<sup>1</sup> eum mañ 'khettaññum  
sabbayuddhanam" [J VI 490<sup>10</sup>] hū so Vessantarā nhañ<sup>1</sup> lañ<sup>3</sup> ñi mañ. <sup>c</sup> *ita*  
C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>s</sup>ns; Bm muna, *sed* dhunati. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>s</sup>ns pānti. <sup>e</sup> Bm runno (o: nunno; C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>s</sup>ns  
rūlho. <sup>f</sup> Bm pāsa<sup>o</sup> *ubique*.

- 558 Vapa bijanikkhepe. *Bijaṃ vapati vāpako*. <sup>1</sup>"vāpitaṃ ... dhaññaṃ", <sup>2</sup>*vuttaṃ bijaṃ purisena, vappati, vappamaṅgalaṃ*.  
 559 Supa sayane. *Supati*: <sup>3</sup>"sukhaṃ supanti munayo ye itthiṣu na baijhare", *sutto puriso*, <sup>4</sup>*supanaṃ suttaṃ*.  
 5 560 Khipa perane<sup>c</sup>. *Peranaṃ cuṇṇikaraṇaṃ piṃsanaṃ. Khepati khepako*.  
 561 Khipa avyattasaddhe. *Khipati, khipitasaddo* [ca]: <sup>5</sup>"yadā ca dhammaṃ desento khipi lokaggaṇāyako".  
 562 Khipa chaddane. *Khipati ukkhipati vikkhipati avakhipati saṃ-*  
 10 *khipati, khittaṃ ukkhittaṃ pakkhittaṃ vikkhittaṃ* iec ādini.  
 563 Opa nitṭhubhane. *Nitṭhubhanaṃ kheḷapātanaṃ. Opati*: <sup>6</sup>"osa-dhaṃ saṃkhāyitvā mukhe kheḷaṃ opi".  
 564 Lipi<sup>b</sup> upalepe. *Lepati*, <sup>7</sup>"littaṃ paramena tejasā".  
 565 Khipi gatiyaṃ. *Khimpati*.  
 15 566 Dīpa khepe. *Ḍepati*.  
 567 Nidapi nidampane<sup>c</sup>. *Nidampanaṃ nāma sassa-rukkhadisu vihisisaṃ vā varakasisaṃ vā achinditvā khuddakasākhāṃ vā abhañjitvā yathāthitaṃ eva hatthena gahetvā ākaḍḍhitvā bija-*  
 20 *mattass' eva vā paṇṇamattass' eva*<sup>d</sup> *vā* <sup>8</sup>*gahaṇaṃ. Puriso*  
*vihisisaṃ nidampati, rukkhapattāṃ nidampati, nidampako nidam-*  
*pitaṃ, nidampitaṃ nidampitvā*.  
 568 Tapa dittiyaṃ. *Ditti virocanaṃ*. <sup>9</sup>"Dīva tapati ādicco".  
 569 Tapa ubbege<sup>c</sup>. *Ubbego utraso bhīrutā. Tapati uttapati, ottap-*  
*panaṃ*, <sup>10</sup>"ottappiyaṃ dhanam".  
 25 570 Tapa 571 dhūpa santāpe. *Tapati, tapodhanaṃ*, <sup>11</sup>"tapati<sup>1</sup> ātāpo"<sup>2</sup>,  
*ātāpī ātapaṇi*: *dhūpati sandhupano*; kamme *tāpūyati, dhūpiyati*;  
*bhāve tapanam<sup>h</sup> tāpo paritāpo santāpo, dhūpanaṃ*. — *Pakā-*  
*rantadhāturūpani*.
- 572 Puppha vikasane. *Akammako cāyaṃ sakammako ca. Pup-*  
 30 *phatī, pupphaṃ pupphanaṃ pupphito, pupphitaṃ pupphitva*:

<sup>1</sup> Bv 2: 33<sup>d</sup>. <sup>2</sup> (Ja III 12<sup>20</sup>). <sup>3</sup> Th 137<sup>ab</sup>. <sup>4</sup> (385<sup>a</sup>). <sup>5</sup> Ap 537<sup>5</sup> (Thā 149<sup>1</sup>). <sup>6</sup> Ja VI 187<sup>4</sup>. <sup>7</sup> J I 380<sup>5</sup>. <sup>8</sup> ns: i "nidampanaṃ nāma pa gahaṇaṃ" ku Aṭṭhakathā nhuik laṅ<sup>3</sup> min<sup>1</sup> eñ<sup>1</sup>; cf. Sp (I) 340<sup>6</sup> (Spṭ). <sup>9</sup> Dh 387<sup>d</sup>.  
<sup>10</sup> A IV 5<sup>2</sup>. <sup>11</sup> J III 447<sup>23</sup> (= 447<sup>16, 15</sup>).

<sup>a</sup> cf. 318<sup>29</sup> 391<sup>26</sup>. <sup>b</sup> c. lipi? (Wg § 28: 139. lipa upadehe). <sup>c</sup> cf. Wg § 33: 47. <sup>d</sup> ns pattamatt<sup>o</sup>. <sup>e</sup> Wg § 10: 12: lajjāyaṃ. <sup>1</sup> B<sup>c</sup> ns om. <sup>2</sup> ita C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>m</sup>; B<sup>c</sup> ātāpo (J III 447<sup>16, 15</sup>). <sup>h</sup> B<sup>c</sup> ns tāpanam.

1“pupphanti pupphino dumā; 2thalajā dakaajā pupphā sabbe pupphanti tāvade; 3Maññūsako nāma rukkho . . . yattakāni udake vā thale vā pupphāni sabbāni pupphati”.

573 Tupha himsayam. *Tophati.*

574 †Dapha<sup>a</sup> 575 †daphi<sup>a</sup> 576 vappha gatiyam. †Daphati<sup>a</sup>, †dam-  
phati<sup>a</sup>, vapphati.

577 †Dipha<sup>b</sup> kathana-yuddha-ninda-hims'-ādānesu. †Dephati<sup>b</sup>, †depho<sup>b</sup>

578 Tapha tittiyam. Titti tappanam. *Taphati.*

579 Dupha †upakkilese<sup>4</sup>. Upakkilissanam upakkileso. *Dophati*.

580 Gupha ganthe. Gantho ganthīkaraṇaṃ. *Gophati*. — *Pha-* 10  
kārantadhāturūpani.

581 **Bhabba** himsayam. *Bhabbati, bhabbo.*

582 Pabba 583 vabba 584 mabba 585 kabba 586 khabba 587 gabba  
588 sabba 589 cabba gatiyam. *Pabbati, vabbati, mabbati, kabbati,*  
*khabbati, gabbati, sabbati, cabbati.* 15

590 Abba 591 sabba himsāyañ ca. *Gatyāpekkhāya*<sup>d</sup> *cakāro*. *Ab-*  
*bati, sabbati.*

592 Kubi acchādane. † *Kubbati*.

593 Lubi 594 tubi addane. *Lumbati, tumbati: Lumbinwanam, udakumbo*, <sup>4</sup>"ato pi dve ca tumbani". 20

595 Cūbi vadanaśaṃyoge. <sup>5</sup>Puttaṃ muddhani cumbati, mukhe cumbati. Ettha siyā: yadi vadanaśaṃyoge cūbīdhātu vattati, kathaṃ <sup>6</sup>“ambudharabinducumbitakūṭo” ti ettha avacane aviñ-  
ñāṇake pabbatakūṭe ambudharabindūnaṃ cumbanaṃ vuttan ti.

Saccam, tam pana cumbanākārasadisēnākāreṇa sambhavam 25  
 cetasi tṭhapetvā vuttam, yathā adassanasambhave<sup>1</sup> pi dassana-  
 sadisēnākāreṇa sambhūtattā <sup>2</sup>“rodante dārake disvā ubbiggā”<sup>3</sup>  
 vipulā dumā” ti acakkhukānam pi rukkhānam dassanam vuttam,  
 evam idhā pi cumbanākārasadisēnākāreṇa sambhūtatta avada-  
 nānam pi ambudharabindūnam cumbanam vuttam, sabhāvato 30  
 pana aviññānakānam dassana-cumbanādīni ca n’ atthi, saviñ-

<sup>1</sup> Bv 2: 181<sup>b</sup>, <sup>2</sup> Bv 2: 87<sup>ab</sup>, <sup>3</sup> (P) II 66<sup>21-23</sup>), <sup>4</sup> ... cf. Mil 102<sup>11</sup>, Mp 159<sup>23</sup>,  
<sup>5</sup> (J VI 291<sup>2</sup>) ... cf. Mhbv 45<sup>1</sup>, <sup>6</sup> (J VI 513<sup>24</sup> (*supra* 77<sup>1</sup>, 387<sup>28</sup>)).

<sup>a</sup> *ḍ*: raṃph<sup>u</sup> (Wg § 11, 19–20). <sup>b</sup> *ḍ*: riph<sup>u</sup> *et* rep<sup>u</sup> (Wg § 28, 23).  
<sup>c</sup> *cf.* Wg 28, 29; dr̥ṇpha utkleṣe. <sup>d</sup> *ita* B<sup>cm</sup>ns; C<sup>g</sup> gatyap<sup>u</sup>. <sup>e</sup> *leg.* kumbat<sup>u</sup>  
(Wg § 11, 36). <sup>f</sup> B<sup>m</sup> adassanāsambhava<sup>i</sup>. <sup>g</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ubbiddha.

ñāṇakānaṃ yeva tāni hontī ti — ayaṃ nayo <sup>1</sup>“kamu pada-  
vikkhepe” ti ādisu pi netabbo.

**596 Ubbi 597 tubbi 598 thubbi 599 dubbi 600 dhubbi himsatthā.**  
*Ubbati, tubbati, thubbati, dubbati dubbā, dhubbati.* Ettha dubbā

5 ti dabbatiṇaṃ, yaṃ <sup>2</sup>“tiriya nāma tiṇajāti” ti āgataṃ; ettha ca  
*dubbā* ti itthiliṅgaṃ, *dabbau* ti napuṃsakaliṅgaṃ ti daṭṭhabbaṃ

**601 Mubbi bandhane. Mubbati.**

**602 <sup>3</sup>Kubbi uggame<sup>a</sup>. <sup>4</sup>Kubbali.**

**603 Pubba 604 pabba 605 <sup>5</sup>sabba<sup>b</sup> pūraṇe. Pubbati, pabbati, <sup>6</sup>sab-**  
10 ***bati*.** Ettha siyā: nanu<sup>c</sup> bho *pubba-sabbasaddā* sabbanāmāni,  
kasmā pan’ ete dhātucintāyaṃ gahitā ti. Vuccate: sabbanā-  
mesu ca *tumantādivirahitesu* nipātesu ca<sup>d</sup> upasaggesu ca dhā-  
tucintā nāma n’ atthi, imāni pana sabbanāmāni na hontī keva-  
laṃ sutisāmaññena sabbanāmāni viya upaṭṭhahanti, tena te  
15 tabbhāvamuttattā dhātucintāyaṃ pubbācariyehi gahita<sup>e</sup> <sup>3</sup>“pub-  
bati, sabbati” ti payogadassanato ti. Yadi evaṃ, kasmā bud-  
dhavacane etāni rūpāni na santi ti. Anāgamanabhāvena na  
santi, na avijjāmanabhāvena; kiñcā pi buddhavacanesu etāni  
rūpāni na santi, tathā pi ‘porāṇehi anumatā purāṇabhāsā’ ti  
20 gahetabbāni, yathā <sup>4</sup>“nāthati ti nātho” ti ettha *nāthati* ti rūpaṃ  
buddhavacane avijjāmanam pi gahetabbam hoti, <sup>5</sup>evaṃ imāni  
pi; tasma voharesu viññūnaṃ kosallatthāya sāsane avijjāmāna  
pi sāsānānurūpa lokikappayogā gahetabbā ti *pubbati sabbati*  
ti rūpāni gahitāni — esa nayo aññesu pi ṭhānesu <sup>6</sup>veditabbo.

25 **606 <sup>7</sup>Camba<sup>c</sup> <sup>8</sup>adane. <sup>9</sup>Cambali<sup>c</sup>.**

**607 Kabba 608 khabba 609 gabba dappe<sup>1</sup>.** Dappo<sup>f</sup> ahaṃkāro.  
*Kabbati, khabbati, gabbati.*

**610 Abi 611 <sup>2</sup>dabi<sup>g</sup> sadde. Ambati, ambā ambu; <sup>3</sup>dambati<sup>g</sup>.**

**612 Labi avasamsane.** Avasamsanaṃ avalambanaṃ. *Lambati*  
30 ***vilambati vyālambari.*** <sup>4</sup>“nīce c’ olambate suriyo”, *ālambari, ālam-*

<sup>1</sup> (vide 411<sup>25</sup>). <sup>2</sup> A III 240<sup>30</sup> (Mp). <sup>3</sup> \* \* \*. <sup>4</sup> (365<sup>22</sup>). <sup>5</sup> ns: “saggañ ca sabbati  
ṭhānaṃ kammaṃ katvāna bhaddakaṃ” hu Catukkaṅguttara nhuik [A II 65<sup>20</sup>  
c. I. sappati] lā eñ<sup>1</sup> *nāthati* pud rhi kroñ<sup>2</sup> kui ok nhuik pra khai<sup>3</sup> prī . <sup>6</sup> ns  
*cit.* D III 64<sup>29</sup> pṭi pabbantu. <sup>7</sup> ns *cit.*: calakaṭṭhīni cambetvā Vināñ<sup>3</sup>-aṭṭhakathā  
(Sp *ad* Vin II 115<sup>12</sup>: calakāñi ti cabbetvā apaviddhāmisāni, aṭṭhikāni . . .  
<sup>8</sup> J VI 554<sup>20</sup>).

<sup>a</sup> (Wg § 15: 65: gurvī udyamane). <sup>b</sup> Wg § 15: 69: marva. <sup>c</sup> C<sup>c</sup> *ad.* ca  
<sup>d</sup> B<sup>c</sup> virahitesu ca nipātesu. <sup>e</sup> ns: cabb<sup>9</sup> (Wg § 15: 70). <sup>f</sup> C<sup>c</sup>Bemns dabb<sup>9</sup>  
<sup>g</sup> ns: ra<sup>9</sup> (Wg § 10: 14).

*banam tadālabanam tadālabanam tadālabam* va, *labu alābu* vā, *akāro* hi tabbhāve. — *Bakārantadhāturupani*.

**613 Bha dittiyaṃ.** *Cando bhati*, <sup>1</sup>"pañho maṃ paṭi bhati", *ratti vibhāti*, *bhāṇu paṭibhaṇaṃ*, *vibhātā ratti*.

**614 Bhī bhaye.** *Bhāyati*, *bhayaṃ bhayānako bhimo Bhumaseno* <sup>5</sup>*bhuru*<sup>a</sup> *bhīru*<sup>b</sup> *bhīruko bhurukajātiko*; *kārite bhāyati* <sup>2</sup>*bhāyayati* <sup>2</sup>*bhāyāpeti bhayāpayati*.

**615 Sabhu 616 sambhu himsāyaṃ.** *Sabhati*, *sambhati*.

**617 Sumbha bhāsane ca.** *Cakāro hiṃsapekkhako*. *Sumbhati* <sup>1</sup>*sumbho*<sup>c</sup> <sup>2</sup>*kusumbho*<sup>c</sup>. Ettha *sumbho* ti *avaṭo*, <sup>3</sup>"*sumbham*<sup>d</sup> *nikha-* <sup>10</sup>*nāhi*" ti idam ettha *nidassanaṃ*; *kusumbho* ti *khuddakaavaṭo*, <sup>4</sup>"*pabbatakandara-padara-sākha paripurā kusumbhe*<sup>e</sup> *paripurenti*" ti idam ettha *nidassanaṃ*.

**618 Abbha 619 vabbha 620 mabbha gatiyaṃ.** *Abbhati*, *abbho*; *vabbhati*, *mabbhati*. Ettha *abbho* ti *megho*, so hi *abbhati* aneka- <sup>15</sup>*satapaṭalo hutvā gacchati* ti *abbho* ti *vuccati*, <sup>2</sup>"*vijjūmāhi satakkakū*" ti hi *vuttaṃ*, *satakkakū* ti *ca* *anekasatapaṭalo*; ettha *ca* *abbhasaddo* *tiliṅgiko* *daṭṭhabbo*, *tatha* hi *ayaṃ* <sup>6</sup>"*abbh*<sup>u</sup> *utthito* *va* <sup>3</sup>*sa yati*<sup>e</sup> *sa gacchaṃ na nivattati*" ti ettha *pulliṅgo*, <sup>7</sup>"*abbha mahikā dhūmo rājo Rāhu*" ti ettha *itthiliṅgo*, <sup>8</sup>"*abbhani canda-* <sup>20</sup>*maṇḍalaṃ chādentī*" ti ettha *napuṃsakaliṅgo*. *Imaṇi* *pana* *meghassa nāmāni*:

*megho valāhako laṃghī jīmūto ambudo ghano*

*dhārādharo ambudharo paṭjunno himagabbhako.* 113

**621 Yabha methune.** *Mithunassa janadvayassa* idam *kammaṃ* <sup>25</sup>*methunaṃ*, *tasmīṃ methune yabhadhātu* *vattati*. *Yabhati yabhasaṃ*. Ettha *ca* *methunan* ti *esā sabbhivāca* <sup>1</sup>*lajjāsampannehi* *puggalehi* *vattabbabhāsābhāvato*, *tatha* hi <sup>9</sup>"*methuno dhammo na paṭisevitabbo*" ti <sup>10</sup>"*na me rājā sakha* *hoti* *na*<sup>1</sup> *rāja* *hoti* <sup>11</sup>*methuno*" ti *ca* *sobhaṇe vācavisaye* *ayaṃ vācā āgatā*, *yabhati* <sup>30</sup>

<sup>1</sup> *vide* 456<sup>31</sup> (pañho sañ mam na<sup>1</sup> ā<sup>5</sup> paṭi rhe<sup>3</sup> rhū bhati than eñ<sup>1</sup> ns). <sup>2</sup> J III 210<sup>3</sup> [*ita leg. metr.* ∘ - ∘ - -, - ∘ ∘ -] *et* Ja III 210<sup>6</sup> <sup>3</sup> *cf.* D II 127<sup>22</sup>. <sup>4</sup> S II 32<sup>5</sup> (ns *cit.*, Spk *ad loc.* *et* Pi II 499<sup>31</sup>). <sup>5</sup> A III 34<sup>23</sup> S I 100<sup>16</sup>. Mp Spk: *satakkakū* *vel* *satasikharo*. <sup>6</sup> J IV 494<sup>2</sup>. <sup>7</sup> *cf.* A II 53<sup>5</sup> — Dhs § 617. <sup>8</sup> ... <sup>9</sup> Vin I 96<sup>24</sup>. <sup>10</sup> J VI 294<sup>9</sup>. <sup>11</sup> ns *cit.*: *methuno* ti *saḥayo* *Jāt-ṭikā* *Vidhura* .

<sup>a</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup>ns *om.*, <sup>b</sup> *ita* C<sup>e</sup> (= min<sup>3</sup> ma, ns); B<sup>m</sup>ns bhīru. <sup>c</sup> *sic* C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup>ns; *cf.* (kus)subbha, sobbha. <sup>d</sup> D: *sobbhe* <sup>e</sup> = *so yati*, ns <sup>1</sup> B<sup>m</sup> nā pi; (Be *om* *na rājā* *hoti*)

ti ādikā pana bhāsā <sup>1</sup>*sikharaṇi* ti ādikā bhāsā viya asabbhivāca,  
na hi hirottappasampanno lokiyaṇo pi īdisiṃ vācaṃ bhāsati;  
evaṃ sante pi adhimattukkamsagatabhirottappo pi Bhagavā  
mahākaruṇāya sañcoditahadayo lokānukampāya parisamajjhe  
5 abhāsi, aho tathāgatassa mahākaruṇā ti. <sup>2</sup>Imāni pana methuna-  
dhammassa nāmāni:

samvesanaṃ ni[d]dhuvaṇaṃ <sup>a</sup>methunaṃ surataṃ <sup>b</sup>ratam  
vyāvāyo <sup>c</sup>gāmadhammo ca yābhassaṃ mohanaṃ rati 114  
asaddhammo ca vasaladhammo mīlhasukham pi ca

10 dvayaṃdvayasamāpatti dvando gamm' odakantiko. 115

622 Sibha 623 vibha katthane. *Sibhati, vibhati.*

624 <sup>d</sup>Debha <sup>d</sup>625 abhi 626 <sup>e</sup>dabhi <sup>e</sup>sadde. *Debhati<sup>d</sup>; ambhati, am-*  
*bho; dambhati<sup>e</sup>.* Ettha ca ambho vuccati udakaṃ, taṃ hi  
nijjivam pi samāṇaṃ oghakālādisu vissandamānaṃ ambhati  
15 saddaṃ karoti ti ambho ti vuccati. <sup>3</sup>Imāni 'ssa nāmāni:

pāniyaṃ <sup>4</sup>udakaṃ toyaṃ jalaṃ pātho <sup>f</sup>ca ambu ca  
<sup>4</sup>ḍakaṃ kaṃ salilaṃ vāri āpo ambho papam <sup>g</sup>pi ca 116  
nīraṇi ca <sup>5</sup>kebukaṃ pāni amataṃ <sup>h</sup>elam eva ca  
āponāmāni etāni āgatāni tato tato, 117

20 ettha ca <sup>7</sup>"vūlaggesu ca kebuke; <sup>8</sup>pivataṇi ca tesam bhusam <sup>h</sup>  
hoti pāni" ti ādayo payoga dassetabba.

627 Thabhi 628 khabhi paṭibandhe. *Thambhati vitthambhati, kham-*  
*bhati vikkhambhati; thambho thaddho upatthambho <sup>9</sup>upattham-*  
*bhīni, vikkhambho vikkhambhitakilesa.*

25 629 Jabha 630 jabhi gattavināme. *Jabhati; jambhati vijambhati*  
*vijambhanaṃ <sup>10</sup>vijambhita<sup>i</sup> vijambhanto vijambhamāno vijambhito.*

631 Sabbha<sup>j</sup> kathane. *Sabbhati<sup>i</sup>.*

632 Vabbha bhojane. *Vabbhati.*

633 Gabbha dhāraṇe<sup>k</sup>. *Gabbhati, gabbho.* Ettha gabbho ti mā-  
30 tukucchi pi vuccati kucchigataputto pi; tathā hi <sup>11</sup>"yam eka-

<sup>1</sup> (Vin III 129<sup>25</sup>). <sup>2</sup> (Vin III 28<sup>6-10</sup> Sp). <sup>3</sup> (Amk I 10: 3 sqq). <sup>4</sup> (*supra*  
237<sup>13</sup>—238<sup>4</sup>). <sup>5</sup> (Ja VI 42<sup>11</sup>). <sup>6</sup> (439<sup>2-4</sup>). <sup>7</sup> J VI 38<sup>1</sup>. <sup>8</sup> J VI 109<sup>30</sup>. <sup>9</sup> = lhañ<sup>i</sup>  
thok, ns. <sup>10</sup> Vibh 345<sup>21</sup> etc. <sup>11</sup> J IV 494<sup>1</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> Be niddhuvanam; CeBmns niddhuvanam. <sup>b</sup> (Be ns sūrataṃ; Bm sūritam).  
<sup>c</sup> *dedi* (cf. Amk II 7: 57<sup>c</sup>); CeBmns vyāthayo (Be vyathaso). <sup>d</sup> o; rebh<sup>o</sup> (Wg  
§ 10: 22). <sup>e</sup> o; ra<sup>o</sup> (Kt apud Wg § 10: 24). <sup>f</sup> CeBemns pāto. <sup>g</sup> Bm papham  
(§ 85). <sup>h</sup> J *codd.* Ck<sup>s</sup>; bhusa (*metr.*). <sup>i</sup> *ita* CeBemns. <sup>j</sup> Be sambh<sup>o</sup>. <sup>k</sup> Wg  
s 10: 32; galbha dharṣṭye.



rattim paṭhamam gabbhe vasatī māṇavo" ti ettha mātukucchi gabbho ti vuccati, <sup>11</sup>"gabbho me deva patiṭṭhito; <sup>2</sup>gabbho ca patito<sup>a</sup> chamā" ti ca ettha pana kucchigataputto; api ca gabbho ti āvāsaviseso<sup>b</sup>, <sup>3</sup>"gabbham pavitṭho" ti adisu hi ovarako gabbho ti vuccati.

**634 Rabha rabhasse, apubbo rabha himsa-karaṇa-vayamanesu<sup>c</sup>.** Rabhassam <sup>4</sup>rābhasabhāvo, tassamaṅgino<sup>d</sup> pana pāḷiyam <sup>4</sup>"caṇḍa ruddā<sup>e</sup> rabhasā" ti evaṃ āgatā, tattha <sup>5</sup>"rabhasa ti karaṇutta-riyā". *Rabhati arabhati samarabhati, arabbhati, rabhaso arambho samārambho arabhanto samarabhanto*, <sup>6</sup>"āradham me vi-riyam; <sup>7</sup>sārambham . . . anārambham; <sup>8</sup>sarambho te na vijjati; <sup>9</sup>pakaraṇārambhe", *viriyarambho, ārabhitum arabhitvā arabbha*. Ettha <sup>10</sup>"viriyārambho ti viriyasaṃkhāto ārambho . . . ārambhasaddo kamme āpattiyam kiriyāya viriye himsaya vikopane ti anekesu atthesu agato, <sup>11</sup>"yam kiñci dukkham sambhoti sab-<sup>12</sup>ham arambhapaccayā, ārambhānam nirodhena n' atthi dukkhassa sambhavo" ti ettha hi kammam ārambho ti āgataṃ, <sup>12</sup>"ārabhati ca vippaṭisārī ca hoti" ti ettha āpatti, <sup>13</sup>"mahayaññā mahārambhā na te honti mahapphalā" ti ettha yūpussapanadikiriyā, <sup>14</sup>"ārabhatha' nikkhamatha yuñjatha buddhasāsane" ti ettha viriyam, <sup>15</sup>"samaṇam Gotamam uddissa paṇam ārabhanti" ti ettha himsā, <sup>16</sup>"bījagāmabhūtagāmasamārambha paṭivirato hoti" ti ettha chedanabhañjanādikaṃ vikopanam, ice evaṃ kamme āpattiyañ c' eva viriye himsā-kriyāsu ca vikopane ca *ārambhasaddo* hoti ti niddise.

119 25

**635 Labha labhe. Labhati labbhati, labho laddham; alaltha alalthum.**

**636 Subha dittiyam. Sobhati, sobhā sobhanam Sobhilo.**

**637 Khubha sañcalane. Khobhati saṃkhobhati,** <sup>17</sup>"hatthināge padīnamhi khubbhitttha nagaram tadā", *khobho saṃkhobho*.

30

**638 Nabha 639 tubha himsāyam. Nabhati, tubhati.**

<sup>1</sup> Ja I 134<sup>17</sup>. <sup>2</sup> J III 232<sup>5</sup>. <sup>3</sup> cf. Ps (E<sup>c</sup>) II 165<sup>34</sup>. <sup>4</sup> D III 203<sup>24</sup>. <sup>5</sup> Sv *ad loc.* <sup>6</sup> Vin III 4<sup>5</sup>. <sup>7</sup> Vin III 151<sup>6-23</sup>. <sup>8</sup> Dh 134<sup>d</sup>. <sup>9</sup> Mnd Ce 2<sup>10</sup>. <sup>10</sup> 409<sup>13-22</sup> < As 145<sup>27</sup> -146<sup>5</sup>. <sup>11</sup> Sn 744a-d (Pj). <sup>12</sup> A III 165<sup>24</sup> (Mp). <sup>13</sup> S I 76<sup>21</sup> (Spk). <sup>14</sup> S I 156<sup>34</sup> (Spk) = Th 256ab. <sup>15</sup> M I 368<sup>23</sup>. <sup>16</sup> D I (5<sup>4</sup> Sv), 64<sup>16</sup>. <sup>17</sup> J VI 489<sup>13</sup> (*infra* I 1165).

<sup>a</sup> (B<sup>m</sup> putito). <sup>b</sup> (B<sup>m</sup> āvāsatiseso a: āvāsathaviseso<sup>2</sup>). <sup>c</sup> Ce B<sup>m</sup> vāyamanesu. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>ns</sup> tamsam<sup>10</sup>. <sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> rudrā. <sup>f</sup> B<sup>m</sup> arambho, S: arabbho, cf. 409<sup>1</sup> *et metr.* — — — — —

640 Sambha<sup>a</sup> vissāse. *Sambhati, sambhatti sambhatto.*

641 Lubha vimohane. *Lobhati palobhati<sup>b</sup>, 1"thullakumārīpalobhanam"*; kārite pana *lobheti palobheti palobhetvā* ti rūpāni bhavanti; <sup>2</sup>*divādiganaṃ* pana patvā giddhiyatthe *lubbhati* ti rūpaṃ  
5 bhavati.

642 <sup>3</sup>Dabhi<sup>c</sup> ganthane. <sup>4</sup>*Dambhati, 5dambhanaṃ.*

643 Rubhi nivāraṇe. *Rumbhati sannirumbhati, sannirumbho<sup>d</sup> sannirumbhūvā.*

644 Ubha 645 ubbha<sup>e</sup> 646 umbha pūraṇe. *Ubbhati, ubbhati, um-*  
10 *bhati<sup>1</sup>; ubhanā, ubbhana<sup>f</sup>, umbhanā; obho keṭubhaṃ, ubbhaṃ, kumbho kumbhī; kārite obheti ubbheti umbheti* ti rūpāni bhavanti. Tattha <sup>3</sup>"keṭubhan ti kiriyākappavikappo kavinaṃ upakārāya<sup>g</sup> satthaṃ", idaṃ pan' ettha nibbacanaṃ: <sup>4</sup>"kiṭeti<sup>h</sup> gameti kiriyādivibhāgaṃ, taṃ vā anavaśesapariyādānato ke-

15 <sup>5</sup>ṭento<sup>1</sup> gamento obheti<sup>i</sup> pūreti ti keṭubhaṃ" <sup>6</sup>*kiṭa-ubhadhātu-*vasena; ubbhati ubbheti pūreti ti ubbhaṃ, pūraṇaṃ ti attho, Cariyāpiṭake pi hi īdisi saddagati dissati, taṃ yathā <sup>5</sup>"mahadānaṃ pavattesi accubbhaṃ sāgarūpamaṃ" ti, tattha ca accubbhan ti ativiya yācakānaṃ aṭṭhāsayaṃ-pūraṇaṃ, akkhub-

20 bhan<sup>j</sup> ti pi pāṭho; kumbho ti <sup>6</sup>kaṃ vuccati udakaṃ, tena umbhetabbo<sup>k</sup> ti kumbho, so eva itthiliṅgavasena kumbhī, ettha ca <sup>7</sup>"kumbhī dhovati onato" ti payogo:

*kumbhasaddo ghaṭe hatthisiropiṇḍe dasammaṇe*

*pavattati ti viññeyyo viññunā nayadassinā.*

119

25 — *Bhakārantadhāturūpāni.*

647 Ma mane, sadde ca. *Māti, mātā.* Ettha mātā ti janikā va cūlamātā vā mahāmātā vā.

648 Mū bandhane. *Mavati, 8kiyādiganaṃ* ik'assa pan' assa *mundi* ti rūpaṃ.

30 649 Me paṭidana-adanesu<sup>m</sup> *Meti mayati, medha.* Ettha medha

<sup>1</sup> Ja III 524<sup>12</sup> (*vide* Ja IV 219<sup>2</sup>). <sup>2</sup> J 1164. <sup>3</sup> Sv I 247<sup>23</sup>. <sup>4</sup> pṭ *ad loc*  
<sup>5</sup> cf. Cp I 5: 2d. <sup>6</sup> 408<sup>17</sup>. <sup>7</sup> J V 306<sup>9</sup>. <sup>8</sup> J 1250.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>m</sup> sabha. <sup>b</sup> ns vilobhati. <sup>c</sup> (Wg § 28: 34: dṛbhī). <sup>d</sup> 3: sanniruddho;  
*sed vide* Sv I 192 n 12. <sup>e</sup> (B<sup>m</sup> umbha). <sup>f</sup> (B<sup>m</sup> om.). <sup>g</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup>ns upakāriya-  
<sup>h</sup> Sv-pṭ (B<sup>e</sup>): kiṭati (cf. 353<sup>3</sup>). <sup>i</sup> pṭ om. <sup>j</sup> ita B<sup>e</sup>ns (con.); cf. Ap 349<sup>12</sup>; C<sup>e</sup>  
abbhukkam, B<sup>m</sup> abbhakkham. <sup>k</sup> B<sup>m</sup> ubbhetv. <sup>m</sup> B<sup>m</sup> patidāna-ād<sup>o</sup> [Wg § 22: 65:  
praṇidāne, Kt Vp Cāndra-dh pratidāne; Sd adāna *addidit* (< 411<sup>4</sup> gahaṇa).

ti paññā, sā hi sukhumam pi atthaṃ dhammañ ca khippam  
eva meti ca dhāreti cā ti me-dhā ti vuccati, ettha pana meti  
ti gaṇhāti, tathā hi Atthasāliniyaṃ vuttaṃ: <sup>1</sup>"asani viya siluccaye  
kilese medhati himsatī ti medhā, khippam<sup>a</sup> gahaṇa-dharaṇaṭ-  
ṭhena vā medhā" ti, saṅgamatthavacakassa pana *medhadhātussa* 5  
vasena <sup>2</sup>"medhati silasamādhīdhi saddhammehi sirīya ca saṅ-  
gacchati ti medhā" ti attho gahetabbo; etth' etaṃ vuccati:

dvidhātuy' ekadhātuyā dvi-r-atthavatiyā pi ca

*medhāsaddassa nipphattiṃ*<sup>b</sup> jaññā sugatasasane ti. 120

**650 Omā sāmattiye.** Sāmattiyaṃ samatthabhavo. Aluttanto 10  
'yaṃ dhātu: *omāti omanli*. Atrāyaṃ pāli: <sup>3</sup>"omāti ha<sup>c</sup> bhante  
Bhagavā iddhiyā manomayena kāyena brahmalokaṃ upasaṃ-  
kamitun" ti, tattha <sup>3</sup>"omāti ti pahoti sakkoti".

**651 Timu addabhāve.** Addabhāvo tintabhāvo. *Temati, tinto Temiyo*.  
<sup>4</sup>"temitukāmā temimsu". Ettha Temiyo ti evaṃnamako Ka- 15  
sirañño putto bodhisatto, so hi rañño c' eva mahājanassa ca  
hadayaṃ <sup>5</sup>temento addabhāvaṃ pāpento sītalabhavaṃ janento  
jāto ti Temiyo ti vuccati.

**652 Nitami<sup>d</sup> kilamane.** *Nitammati<sup>d</sup>*: "'hadayaṃ . . . dayhate ni-  
tammāmi"<sup>d</sup>. 20

**653 Camu 654 chamu 655 jamu 656 jhamu 657 ñamu 658 jamu adane.**  
*Camati, camū* — camū ti senā; *chamati, jamati, jhamati, ñamati,*  
*jemati*.

**659 Kamu padavikkhepe.** Padavikkhepo padasā gamanaṃ; idaṃ  
pana vohārasisamattavacanaṃ, tasmā <sup>7</sup>"n' assa<sup>c</sup> kaye' aaggi 25  
vā viṣaṃ vā satthaṃ vā kamati" ti ādisu "apadavikkhepattho  
pi gahetabbo. *Kamati caṃkamati atikkamati abhikkamati pa-*  
*likkamati pakkamati parakkamati vikkamati nikkamati samka-*  
*mati, saṃkamanam saṃkanti; kamanam caṃkamanam atikkamo*

<sup>1</sup> As 148<sup>1-6</sup>. <sup>2</sup> (395<sup>1</sup>). <sup>3</sup> S V 282<sup>26</sup> ns *cīt*: omāti ti pahoti sakkoti  
idaṃ teṇṇake buddhavacane asambhinnapadaṃ [Spk] omāti ti avamati. *ava-*  
pubbo hi *māsaddo* sattiatttho pi hoti ti pahoti sakkoti" ti attho vutto asam-  
bhinnapadan ti asādhāraṇapadam aññattha anāgatattā [Spk+pit]. <sup>4</sup> Ja VI  
479<sup>14</sup> [Lk: ye temitukāmā te temimsu]. <sup>5</sup> (Ja VI 31<sup>1</sup>). <sup>6</sup> J IV 284<sup>11</sup> [Ja:  
atukilamāmi; Kt *apud* Wg § 26: 93. tamu glanau; cf. Vp *apud* Wg § 22: 7:  
glai klame]. <sup>7</sup> A V 342<sup>8</sup> (Mp). <sup>8</sup> (cf. 405<sup>22-406</sup>).

<sup>a</sup> As *om*. (cf. 411<sup>1</sup>). <sup>b</sup> (nipphatti prī<sup>d</sup> khrañ<sup>3</sup> kui . . . jaññā si rā  
eñ<sup>1</sup> ns). <sup>c</sup> B<sup>c</sup> *om* ha. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>m</sup> nitamh<sup>o</sup>. <sup>e</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>c</sup> nāssa (§ 37). <sup>f</sup> Sd *supplevit*  
(< Mp).

*abhikkamo patikkamo pakkamo parakkamo vikkamo nikkamo, atikkanto puriso*. <sup>1</sup>"abhikkantā . . . ratti", — *nikkhamati abhinikkhamati*. *kārite nikkhāmeti* — aññāni pi yojetabbāni. *Yasmā panāyaṃ dhātu* <sup>2</sup>*curādigaṇaṃ patvā icchā-kantiyatthesu vattati*,  
 5 *tasmā te pi atthe upasaggavisesite katvā idha abhikkanta-*  
*saddassa atthuddhāraṃ vattabbam pi avatvā upari* <sup>3</sup>*curādigaṇe*  
*yeva kathessāma*.

**660 Yamu upame.** *Upamo viramaṇaṃ* <sup>4</sup>. *Yamati. Yamo*. <sup>5</sup>"Pare ca na vijānanti mayam ettha yamāmaṣe" ti idam ettha nidassanaṃ, tattha <sup>6</sup>*yamāmaṣe ti uparamāma, nassāma marāmā ti attho*.  
 10 **661 Nama** <sup>7</sup>*bahutte* <sup>8</sup>*sadde*. *Bahutto saddo nāma uggatasaddo. Namati*.

**662 Ama 663 dama 664 hamma 665 mīma 666** <sup>9</sup>*chama gatimhi. Amati, damati, hammati, mīmati, chamati chamā. Chamā ti*  
 15 *paṭhavī, chamāsaddo itthiliṅgo datṭhabbo* · "na chamāyaṃ<sup>10</sup>  
*nisiditvā āsane nisinnassa agilānassa dhammaṃ desessāmi ti sikkhā karaṇīyā*" ti ca <sup>11</sup>"chamāya<sup>12</sup> parivaṭṭāmi vāricaro va  
*ghamme*" ti ca payogadassanato, so ca kho sattahi aṭṭhahi vā vibhattihi dvisu ca vacanesu yojetabbo; chamanti gaecchanti  
 20 etthā ti chamā.

**667 Dhama sadd'** *aggisaṃyogesu. Dhamadhātu sadde ca mukha-*  
*vātena saddhiṃ aggisāmyoge ca vattati. Tattha paṭhamatthe saṃkham dhamati saṃkhadhamako, bheriṃ dhamati bheridhamako,*  
*"dhame dhame nātidhame"* ti payoga; *dutiyaṭṭhe "aggiṃ dhamati,*  
 25 <sup>13</sup>*"samutṭhāpeti attanaṃ aṇuṃ aggiṃ va sandhaman"* ti payoga.

**668 Bhāma kodhe. Bhamati.**

**669 Namu namane** <sup>14</sup>. *Namati. namo natam namanam nati, namaṃ namamāno namanto namilo nāmaṃ nāmitam, namitum natvā natvāna namitvā namitvāna namitūna; kārite nāmeti namayati*  
 30 *namelvā namayitva* ti rūpaṇi bhavanti. Tatra hi namati namitvā ti evaṃpakārāni padāni namanatthe vandanāyaṇi  
*ca datṭhabbāni, namo natvā ti evaṃpakārāni pana vandanāyaṃ eva, atrāyaṃ upalakkaṇamattā payogaraṇā:*

<sup>1</sup> A IV 204<sup>27</sup>. <sup>2</sup> J 1564. <sup>3</sup> DhP 6ab Vin I 349<sup>36</sup>. <sup>4</sup> DhPa Sp ad locc.  
<sup>5</sup> deest Wg Mmd. <sup>6</sup> Vin IV 203<sup>11-12</sup>. <sup>7</sup> Pv 731<sup>ab</sup> Pvā 260<sup>4</sup>. <sup>8</sup> J I 283<sup>27</sup>.  
<sup>9</sup> J VI 441<sup>27</sup>. <sup>10</sup> J I 122<sup>22</sup>.

<sup>11</sup> Bm uparamanaṃ. <sup>12</sup> vide n. c. <sup>13</sup> Vin: chamāya. <sup>14</sup> Pvā: chamāyaṃ.  
 c (Wg § 23: 12; prahvatve śabde ca, unde J 661).

<sup>1</sup>*phalī rukkho phalabhāragarutāya namitvāna bhijjati, vuddho jarājajjaratāya namati · namitvā gacchati; saddho Buddhāṃ namati · namitvā gacchati, namo Buddhassa, satthāraṃ natvāna aḡamāsī* ti. Ettha namo ti padaṃ <sup>2</sup>nīpātesu pi labbhati, tena hi paccattōpayogavacanāni abhinnarūpāni dissanti: <sup>3</sup>"devarāja 5 namo ty atthu; <sup>4</sup>"namo katvā mahesino" ti. Upasaggehi pi ayaṃ yojetabbā<sup>a</sup>: *paṇamati paṇāmo, uṇṇamati uṇṇati* iec ādinā. **670 Khamu<sup>b</sup> sahanē. Khamati, khanti khamo khamanaṃ** evaṃ bhāve; kattari pana <sup>5</sup>"khantā . . . khamitā; <sup>6</sup>"khamo hoti sītassa pi uṇhassa pī" ti payogā. 19

**671 Sama adassane<sup>c</sup>. Samati, vupasamati aggī.**

**672 Yama parivesane<sup>d</sup>. Yamati, Yamo Yamarāja.**

**673 Sama sadde. Samati.**

**674 Sama 675 thama<sup>e</sup> velambe<sup>c</sup>. Samati, thamati.**

**676 Vayama ihāyaṃ. Vāyamati, vāyāmo.** 15

**677 Gamu gatiyaṃ. Gacchati, gamako gato gati gamanam;** kārite *gameṭi gamayaṭi gacchāpeti* ti ādini bhavanti.

**678 Ramu kilāyaṃ. Ramati vīramati paṭivīramati<sup>i</sup> uparamati,** <sup>7</sup>"ārati<sup>g</sup> virati", *paṭivīrati<sup>i</sup> uparati veramaṇi vīramaṇaṃ rati ramaṇaṃ rato,* <sup>8</sup>"ārato virato paṭivīrato"<sup>h</sup>, *uparato, uparamo 20 arāmo.*

**679 Vamu uggiraṇē. Vamati, vamaṭhu vammiko.** <sup>9</sup>"dhir atthu taṃ viṣaṃ vantaṃ yam ahaṃ jīvita-kāraṇā vantaṃ <sup>10</sup>paccāva-missāmi, mataṃ me jivitā vamaṃ". Tattha vammiko ti <sup>11</sup>vamati<sup>i</sup> ti<sup>i</sup> vantako<sup>i</sup> ti<sup>i</sup> vantussayo ti vantasinehasambaddho ti <sup>25</sup>vammiko; so hi ahi-nakula-undura-gharagoḷikādayo nānappa-kāre pāṇake vamatī ti vammiko, upacikāhi vantako ti vammiko, upacikāhi vamtivā mukhatuṇḍakena ukkhittapaṃsucūṇṇena kaṭippamāṇena pi purisappamāṇena pi ussito ti vammiko, upacikāhi vantakheḷasinehena ābaddhatāya sattasattāhaṃ deve <sup>30</sup>vassante pi na vippakiriyaṭi, nidāghe pi tato paṃsumuṭṭhiṃ

<sup>1</sup> cf. I 873<sup>1</sup>. <sup>2</sup> 299 n. 61. <sup>3</sup> J VI 482<sup>10</sup>. <sup>4</sup> J VI 218<sup>22</sup>. <sup>5</sup> Ap 46<sup>25</sup> cf. A II 116<sup>27</sup>. <sup>6</sup> cf. A II 117<sup>32</sup>. <sup>7</sup> Sn 264<sup>3</sup>. <sup>8</sup> Nidd I 337<sup>6</sup>. <sup>9</sup> J I 311<sup>7-8</sup>. <sup>10</sup> = ta bhan myui<sup>3</sup> pran eñ<sup>1</sup>, ns 415 n. c<sup>1</sup>, *sed vīde* Trenckner *ad* Mil 150<sup>11</sup> (Sv *ad* D II 119<sup>3</sup>). <sup>11</sup> 413<sup>24</sup>—414<sup>2</sup> = Ps (Ec) II 128<sup>27</sup>—129<sup>4</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> Bm obbaṃ, B<sup>e</sup> obbo. <sup>b</sup> Wg § 12 9: kṣamuṣ. <sup>c</sup> = Kt Kṣ *apud* Wg § 19: 70. <sup>d</sup> cf. Wg *ad* § 19: 71. <sup>e</sup> 3<sup>e</sup> veklabbe (Wg § 19 82 v. 1.), *vīde* 384 n. a. <sup>f</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns paṭi<sup>10</sup>. <sup>g</sup> C<sup>e</sup> Bm aramati; B<sup>e</sup> ns ārati (= Sn). <sup>h</sup> *ita h. l* C<sup>e</sup> Bemns. <sup>i</sup> Bm om.

gahetvā tasmim̐ mutṭhinā pīḷiyamāne sineho va nikkhamati,  
 evaṃ vantasinehasambaddho ti vammiko. Ettha pana  
<sup>1</sup>*Bhagavā Himavā* ti ādini padāni na kevalaṃ *vantupaccaya-*  
*vasen'* eva nipphādetabbāni atha kho *vaṃudhātuvasena* pi  
 5 nipphādetabbāni, tenāha Visuddhimaggakārako: <sup>2</sup>"yasmā pana  
 tisu bhavesu taṇhasaṃkhātaṃ gamanaṃ anena vantaṃ, tasmā  
 'bhavesu vantaḡamano' ti vattabbe *bhavasaddato bhakāraṃ*,  
*gamanasaddato gākāraṃ*, *vantasaddato vakāraṃ* ca dighaṃ  
 katvā ādāya Bha-ga-vā ti vuccati, yathā ca loke 'mehanassa  
 10 khassa mālā' ti vattabbe me-kha-lā" <sup>3</sup>ti vadatā niruttinayena  
 saddasiddhi dassitā. Ettha siyā: visamaṃ idaṃ nidassanaṃ,  
 yena "mehanassa khassa mālā" ti ettha *mekāra-khakāra-lākā-*  
*rānaṃ* kamato gahaṇaṃ dissati, "bhavesu vantaḡamano" ti  
 ettha pana *bhakāra-vakāra-gākārānaṃ* kamato gahaṇaṃ na  
 15 dissatī ti. Saccam̐, idha pana <sup>4</sup>*aggāhito* <sup>5</sup>*vijjācaraṇasampanno*  
 ti ādisu viya guṇasaddassa paranipātavasena 'bhavesu gamana-  
 vanto' ti vattabbe pi evaṃ avatvā saddasatthe yebhuyyena  
 guṇasaddānaṃ pubbanipātabhāvassa icchitattā saddasatthavi-  
 dūnaṃ kesaṇci viññūnaṃ manaṃ tosetuṃ *Bhagavā* ti pade  
 20 akkharakkamaṃ anapekkhitvā atthamattanidassanavasena <sup>6</sup>*āhi-*  
*taggi* <sup>7</sup>*sampannavijjācarāṇo* ti ādini viya pubbanipātavasena  
 "bhavesu vantaḡamano" ti vuttaṃ, idisasmiṃ hi ṭhane <sup>8</sup>*āhitaggi*  
 ti vā *aggāhito* ti vā <sup>9</sup>*chinnahattho* ti vā *hatthacchinno* ti vā  
 padesu yathā tathā ṭhitesu pi atthassa ayutti nāma n' atthi.  
 25 aññamaññaṃ samānatthattā tesam̐ saddānaṃ — <sup>10</sup>*vedajāto* ti  
 ādisu pana ṭhānesu atth' evā ti datṭhabbaṃ. Evaṃ Visuddhi-  
 magge *Bhagavā* ti padassa *vaṃudhātuvasena* pi nipphatti  
 dassitā; taṭṭikāyam pi ca dassitā: <sup>11</sup>"bhage vami ti Bhagavā  
 bhāge<sup>a</sup> vami ti Bhagavā" ti, nibbacanaṃ pana evaṃ veditab-  
 30 baṃ: <sup>12</sup>bhagasam̐khātaṃ sirim̐ issariyaṃ yasaṇ ca vami uggiri  
 khelapiṇḍaṃ viya anapekkho chaḍḍayī ti Bhaga-vā, atha vā  
<sup>13</sup>bhāni nāma nakkhattani, tehi samaṃ gacchanti pavattanti  
 ti bha-gā Sineru-Yugandhara-Uttarakuru-Himavantādibhajana-

<sup>1</sup> (145<sup>5</sup>, <sup>b</sup> etc). <sup>2</sup> Vm 212<sup>10-15</sup>. <sup>3</sup> ns: ī nhuik *itisaddā* ta khu kye.

<sup>4</sup> (Paṇ II 2: 37). <sup>5</sup> (Vin III 1<sup>14</sup>; Dh 144<sup>c</sup>). <sup>6</sup> (§ 708, Ce 664<sup>29</sup> 669<sup>1</sup>). <sup>7</sup> (390<sup>14-15</sup>).

<sup>8</sup> mht (Bc 235<sup>29</sup>) ad Vm 212<sup>15</sup>: bhāge vami ti Bh. bhage vami ti Bh.; bhattavā ti Bh. bhage vami ti Bh. bhage vami ti Bh. (vide 415 n. 1, 2). <sup>9</sup> cf. Uda 24<sup>22-25</sup>). <sup>10</sup> (359<sup>30</sup>).

<sup>a</sup> ita Bm; Ce Bc et hic bhage

lokā · visesasannissaya-sobhā-kappaṭṭhiyabhāvato<sup>a</sup>, te pi Bhagavā vami tannivāsisattāvāsaṃ samatikkamanato tappaṭṭibaddhaachandarāgappahānena pajahī ti Bhaga-vā:

<sup>1</sup>cakkavattisirim yasmā yaṣaṃ issariyaṃ sukhaṃ

pahāsi lokacittaṃ ca, sugato Bhagava tato: 121 5

tathā khandhāyatanadhātadibhede dhammakotṭhāse<sup>b</sup> sabbhaṃ papañcaṃ sabbhaṃ yogaṃ sabbhaṃ ganthaṃ sabbhaṃ saṃyojanāṃ samucchinditvā amataṃ dhātuṃ samadhigacchanto vami uggiri anapekkho chaḍḍayi na paccāgami<sup>c</sup> ti Bhaga-va, atha vā sabbe pi kusalākusale sāvaijānavaije hīna-ppaṇite kaṇha- 10  
sukkasappaṭṭibhāge dhamme ariyamaggañāṇamukhena vami uggiri anapekkho pariccaji pajahī ti Bhaga-vā:

<sup>2</sup>khandhāyatanadhātādi dhammabhedā mahesinā

kaṇhasukkā yato vantā, tato pi Bhagava mato. 122

Jātakatṭhakathāyaṃ pana *Himavā* ti padassa *vaṃudhātuvasena* 15  
pi nipphatti dassitā, tathā hi Sambhava-jātakatṭhakathāyaṃ  
“Himavā ti himapatasamaye himayutto ti himavā, gimbhakāle  
himaṃ vamaṭi ti hima-vā” ti vuttaṃ, evaṃ Jātakatṭhakathāyaṃ  
*himavā* ti padassa *vaṃudhātuvasena* pi nipphatti dassitā; ayaṃ  
nayo īdisesu ṭhānesu pi netabbo, <sup>4</sup>*guṇavā gaṇavā* ti adisu pana 20  
na netabbo, yadi nayeyya, *guṇa-va gaṇa-vā* ti padanaṃ ‘nigguṇo  
parihinaguṇo’ ti evamaḍi attho bhaveyya, tasma ayaṃ nayo  
sabbattha pi na netabbo. Ettha siyā: yadi *Bhagava* ti ādi-  
padānaṃ *vaṃudhātuvasena* nipphatti hoti kathaṃ *Bhagavanto*  
*Bhagavantā*<sup>d</sup> ti ādini sījjhanti ti. Yathā *Bhagava* ti padaṃ 25  
niruttinayena sījjhati, tathā tāni pi ten’ eva sījjhanti, acinteyyo  
hi niruttinayo kevalaṃ atthayuttipaṭṭibaddhamatto va, atthayut-  
tiyaṃ sati nipphādetum asakkuṇeyyani pi rūpāni anen’ eva  
sījjhanti. Ettha ca yaṃ niruttillakkhaṇaṃ āharitvā dassetabbaṃ  
siyā, taṃ <sup>5</sup>upari rūpanipphādanādhikāre udaharaṇehi saddhiṃ 30  
pakāṣessāma.

Idha saramate muniraṇamate

paramaṃ paṭutaṃ sujāno pihayaṃ

<sup>1</sup> Vm-mhṭ (B<sup>c</sup> 240<sup>1-19</sup>), cf. 414 n. 8. <sup>2</sup> Vm-mhṭ (B<sup>c</sup> 241<sup>11-12</sup>). <sup>3</sup> Ja V 644-4. <sup>4</sup> (145<sup>d</sup>). <sup>5</sup> § 1343.

<sup>a</sup> *ita* CeB<sup>m</sup>ns (-kappaṭṭhiyabhāvato = kambha pat lum<sup>1</sup> tañ sañ eñ<sup>1</sup> aphrac kron<sup>1</sup>). <sup>b</sup> Ce *ad.* ca. <sup>c</sup> *ita* B<sup>m</sup> .Th 1125<sup>d</sup>; Ce B<sup>c</sup> paccavami (na paccāvami = ta bhan ma myui pri, ns), cf. 413 n. 10. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>m</sup> *om.*

vipulattthadharaṃ <sup>1</sup>Dhaninitim imaṃ  
satataṃ bhajataṃ matisuddhakaraṃ<sup>a</sup>.

123

Iti navaṅge sātṭhakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ-  
ñūnaṃ kosallattthāya kate saddanitiṭṭhakarāṇe sara-vaggapañ-  
5 cakantiko nāma dhātuvibhāgo pannarasamo<sup>b</sup> paricchedo.

## XVI.

Ita paraṃ avaggantā missakā e' eva dhātuyo  
vakkhāmi dhātubhedādikusalassa matānugā.

1

**680 Ya gati-pāpūṇesu.** *Yāli yanti; yātu yantu; yeyya yeyyum;*  
10 <sup>2</sup>"anupariyeyyum" — yathāsambhavaṃ padamālā yojetabbā;  
*yanto puriso · yanti itthi · yantaṃ kulaṃ, yānaṃ <sup>3</sup>upayānaṃ<sup>c</sup>*  
*uyyanaṃ* icc ādini; <sup>3</sup>*divādigāṇikassa* pañ' assa *yāyati yāyanti*  
ti ādini rūpāni bhavanti. Tatra yānaṃ ti ādisu yanti etenā ti  
yānaṃ · ratha-sakaṭādi; upayanti etena issarassa vā piyamaṇā-  
15 passa vā santikaṃ gacchanti ti <sup>4</sup>upayānaṃ<sup>c</sup> · pañṇākāraṃ,  
<sup>4</sup>"<sup>5</sup>upayānāni<sup>c</sup> me dajjuṃ rāṇaputta tayi gate" ti ettha hi paṇ-  
ṇākārāni <sup>5</sup>upayānāni<sup>c</sup> ti vuccanti; sampannadassanīyapuppha-  
phalāditaya uddhaṃ olokentā yanti gacchanti ettha ti uyyānaṃ.  
**681 Vyā ummisane.** *Vyāti vyanti, vyāsi vyātha, vyami vyama*  
20 *yathāsambhavaṃ padamālā yojetabba.* Atra pañāyaṃ pāḷi:  
<sup>6</sup>"yāva vyāti<sup>d</sup> nim[m]isati tatra pi rasati<sup>e</sup> bbayo" ti, tattha <sup>6</sup>yāva  
vyāti ti yāva ummisati, purāṇabhāsā esā, ayaṃ hi, yasmim  
kāle Bodhisatto Cūḷabodhiparibbāṇako ahosi, tasmim kāle ma-  
nussānaṃ vohāro.

25 **682 Yu missane, gatiyañ ca.** *Yoti yavati, āyavati āyu, yoni.* Tattha  
āyū ti āsaddo upasaggo, āyavanti missībhavanti sattā etenā  
ti āyū; atha vā āyavanti āgacchanti pavattanti tasmim sati  
arūpadhammā ti āyū, tathā hi Atthasāliniyaṃ vuttaṃ: <sup>7</sup>"āya-  
vanaṭṭhena āyū, tasmim hi sati arūpadhammā āyavanti āgac-

<sup>1</sup> ns "Dhaninīti" nhuik *dhanīpud saddapud eñ<sup>1</sup> vepud* (c: vevuc).

<sup>2</sup> S I 102<sup>20</sup>. <sup>3</sup> J 1169. <sup>4</sup> J VI 154<sup>2</sup> (Ja). <sup>5</sup> J III 97<sup>1b</sup> (*infra* | 915). <sup>6</sup> (Ja III 96<sup>15</sup>).

<sup>7</sup> As 149<sup>a-c</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> *ita* CeBemns (c: matisuddhik<sup>o</sup>). <sup>b</sup> Bm cuddasamo. <sup>c</sup> *sic* CeBemns (= lak choñ) et Ja<sup>a</sup> *codā* Bds; Ja<sup>a</sup>: upāyana<sup>o</sup>; ns: "tathōpāyanaṃ ... paheṇa-  
kaṃ" Abhidhān nhuik [Abh 356<sup>ab</sup> *upāyana* hū eñ<sup>1</sup>. <sup>d</sup> J: pati. <sup>e</sup> J: sarati  
(v. l. nassati c: rasati); *skr.* hrasate vayah.



chanti pavattanti, tasmā āyū ti vuccati" ti; <sup>1</sup>"āyū jīvitam paṇo" 1  
 ice ete pariyāyā · lokavohāravasena, Abhidhammavasena pana  
<sup>2</sup>"ñhiti yapanā yāpanā . . . jīvitindriyam" ice ete pi, te pi teh'  
 eva saddhim pariyāyā; yonī ti aṇḍajādinam aṇḍajadihi saddhim  
 yāya missibhāvo hoti, sa yonī, idaṃ pan' ettha nibbacanam: 5  
 yavanti ettha satta ekajāṭisamanvayena aññamaññam missaka  
 hontī ti yonī iti — ettha ca *yonīsaddassa* atthuddhāro nīyate:  
<sup>3</sup>yonī ti khandhakoṭṭhāsassa pi kāraṇassa pi passavamaggassa  
 pi nāmam, <sup>4</sup>"catasso nagayoniyo . . . catasso supañṇayoniyo"  
 ti ettha hi khandhakoṭṭhaso yonī nama, <sup>5</sup>"yonī h' esa Bhumijā 10  
 phalassa adhigamaya" ti ettha kāraṇam, <sup>6</sup>"na cāham brahma-  
 ṇam brūmi yonijam mattisambhavan"<sup>a</sup> ti ettha passavamaggo,  
 etth' etaṃ vuccati:

khandhānañ ca pi koṭṭhāse muttamagge ca kāraṇe  
 imesu tisu atthesu *yonīsaddo* pavattati. 2 15

**683 Vye saṃvarane.** *Vyayati.*

**684 Vye pavattiyam** *Vyeti, saḥavyo.* Ettha saḥavyo ti <sup>7</sup>saha  
 vyeti<sup>b</sup> saha pavattati ti saha-vyo · saḥāyo ekabhavūpago va;  
 tathā hi <sup>8</sup>"Tāvatiṃsānam devānam saḥavyatam upapanno" ti  
 ādisu ekabhavūpago saḥavyo ti vuccati. 20

**685 Haya gatiyam.** *Hayati, hayo.* Hayo ti asso, so hi hayati  
 siḡham gaecchatī ti hayo ti vuccati, imani pan' assa nāmani:  
 asso turaṅgo turago vāḷi vāho hayo pi ca.  
 tabbhedā <sup>9</sup>"sindhavo c' eva <sup>9</sup>gojo assataro pi ca; 3  
 kāraṇāḷkāraṇaññū tu ājāniyo hayuttamo, 25  
 ghoṭako tu khalumkasso vaḷavo ti ca vuccati,  
 assapoto kisoro ti khalumko ti pi vuccati. 4

**686 Hariya gati-gelaññesu** *Hariyati.*

**687 Aya 688 vaya 689 paya 690 maya 691 taya 692 caya 693 raya**  
**gatiyam.** *Agati, vyati, payati, mayati, tayati, cayati, rayati; ayo* 30

<sup>1</sup> (Amk II 8: 119<sup>c</sup> 120<sup>b</sup>). <sup>2</sup> Dhs § 19. <sup>3</sup> Ps *ad* M I 73<sup>1</sup> *cf* Itā *ad* It 30<sup>2</sup>

<sup>4</sup> (S III 240<sup>17</sup> . . . 246<sup>17</sup>) Itā *cit.* M I 73<sup>3</sup>. <sup>5</sup> M III 142<sup>23</sup>. <sup>6</sup> Dhṛp 396<sup>ab</sup>. <sup>7</sup> Uda  
 293<sup>21-23</sup> *unde hec radix;* *cf.* pi *ad* Sv I 111<sup>21</sup>. <sup>8</sup> *cf.* D II 357<sup>a</sup>—358<sup>a</sup>. <sup>9</sup> = sin-  
 dho mrañ<sup>3</sup>, ns.

<sup>a</sup> *ita* B<sup>ns</sup> (= Dhṛp; mattī *re vera* < \*mātrī (*cf.* lat. matrix) = 'yonī';  
 CeB<sup>m</sup> petti)sambhavam. <sup>b</sup> Uda: vyati; Sv-pt: saha vyāyati pavattati, dosam  
 va chadeṭi ti [*cf.* I 683] saḥavyo; *re vera* sa-havya-tā, *cf.* sa-loka-tā; \*saha-  
 vya legendum A III 40<sup>19</sup> [*metr.* devāna \*sāhavyagatā ramanti te, *et* Vv 532<sup>d</sup>  
 [*metr.* tava \*sāhavyam āgatā].

*samayo, vayo, payo, rayo; maya-taya-cayadhātūnaṃ nāmikapadāni* <sup>1</sup>upaparikkhitabbāni. Tattha ayo ti kālaloḥaṃ, ayati nānakammāra-kiccesu upayogaṃ gacchatī ti ayo; vayo ti paṭhamavayādi āyukoṭṭhāso, vayati parihāṇiṃ gacchatī ti vayo; 5 payo ti khīrassa pi udakassa pi nāmaṃ, payati janena pātabbabhāvaṃ gacchatī ti payo; rayo ti vego, yo *javō* ti pi vuccati, tasmā<sup>a</sup> rayanaṃ javanaṃ rayo. Ettha *samayasaddassa* atthuddhāro vuccate saha nibbacanena: <sup>2</sup>*samayasaddo*

samavāye khaṇe kāle samūhe hetu-diṭṭhisu

10 paṭilabhe pahāne ca paṭivedhe ca dissati, 3 tathā hi <sup>3</sup>"app eva nāma sve pi upasaṃkameyyāma kālāṇ ca samayaṇ ca upādāyā" ti evamādisu samavāyo attho, <sup>4</sup>"eko va kho bhikkhave khaṇo ca samayo ca brahmacariyavāsāyā" ti ādisu khaṇo, <sup>5</sup>"uṇhasamayo pariḷāhasamayo" ti ādisu kālo, 15 "mahasamayo pavanasmīn" ti ādisu samūho, <sup>7</sup>"samayo pi kho te Bhaddālī appaṭividdho ahoṣī" ti ādisu hetu, <sup>8</sup>"tena samayena Uggāhamāno paribbajako samaṇamuṇḍikāputto<sup>b</sup> samayappavada-ke Tindukācīre<sup>c</sup> ekasālake Mallikāya ārāme paṭivasati" ti ādisu diṭṭhi, <sup>9</sup>"diṭṭhe dhamme ca yo attho yo c' attho sampa- 20 rāyiko atthabhisamayā dhiro paṇḍito ti pavuccati" ti ādisu paṭilabho, <sup>10</sup>"samma manabhisamayā antam akāsi dukkhassā" ti ādisu pahānaṃ, <sup>11</sup>"dukkhassa piḷanaṭṭho saṃkhatatṭho santa-ṭṭho vipariṇāmatṭho abhisamayatṭho" ti ādisu paṭivedho; <sup>12</sup>ettha ca upasaggānaṃ jotakamattattā tassa tassa atthassa 25 vācako *samayasaddo* eva ti *samayasaddassa* atthuddhāre pi saupasaggo<sup>d</sup> *abhisamayasaddo* vutto. <sup>13</sup>Tattha saha-karikāra-

<sup>1</sup> ns: *mayadhāt* eñ<sup>1</sup> nam-pud kā<sup>2</sup> *samayapud* nhuik lañ<sup>3</sup>-koñ<sup>3</sup> *māyāpud* nhuik lañ<sup>3</sup>-koñ<sup>3</sup> ra sañ<sup>1</sup> eñ<sup>1</sup> 'mamaṃkāradayo mayanti suttasantane sati pavattanti etenā ti mayo 'maññanā mayo eva mayatā ti āha: mayatan ti maññanan' ti Devatāsaṃyut-ṭīkā [Spk ad S I 14<sup>27</sup> CeSc; 'maññatan ti maññanan'; *conuṃgatur* māna et 'tam'maya- [Sn 846<sup>b</sup> S I 14<sup>26-27</sup>], *mana et* maññanā [Dhs § 111b, *hiṃc* mayatā = maññanā [Spk]; *te vera* 'maya-tā cum 'tama-tā [tamataḡge S V 154<sup>17</sup>] *comparandum*], <sup>2</sup> 418<sup>8-23</sup> = Sp I 107<sup>1-20</sup> = Sv I 31<sup>25</sup> 32<sup>12</sup> = Ps I 7<sup>33</sup> = Spk ad S I 1<sup>7</sup> = Mp I 11<sup>4</sup> = Pj I 104<sup>10</sup> (Uda 19<sup>1</sup>); As 57<sup>22</sup>, <sup>3</sup> D I 205<sup>10</sup>, <sup>4</sup> A IV 227<sup>8</sup>, <sup>5</sup> Vin IV 119<sup>7</sup>, <sup>6</sup> D II 254<sup>6</sup>, <sup>7</sup> M I 438<sup>32</sup>, <sup>8</sup> M II 22<sup>26</sup> (Ps), <sup>9</sup> S I 87<sup>7</sup>, <sup>10</sup> M I 12<sup>5</sup>, <sup>11</sup> Patī II 108<sup>6</sup>, <sup>12</sup> [418<sup>25</sup>—419<sup>29</sup> = Spṭ ad Sp I 107<sup>1</sup> (C<sup>1</sup> 166<sup>10</sup>—167<sup>21</sup>), 418<sup>24-26</sup> cf. Uda 20<sup>31</sup> ÷ 12<sup>1-4</sup>, <sup>13</sup> 418<sup>26</sup>—419<sup>21</sup> = Sv-pt (B<sup>c</sup> 39<sup>17</sup> 40<sup>3</sup>) ad Sv I 31<sup>25</sup>; Uda 20<sup>31-34</sup>].

<sup>a</sup> Bm ad. tasmā. <sup>b</sup> ita Bemns; C<sup>c</sup> omaṇḍikā<sup>o</sup> <sup>c</sup> B<sup>c</sup> ns Tindukācīre.

<sup>d</sup> Spṭ (C<sup>1</sup>), savupasaggo.

ṇatāya<sup>a</sup> sannijjhaṃ sameti samaveti ti samayo · samavāyo;  
 sameti samāgacchati maggabrahmacariyaṃ ettha tadādhāra-  
 puggalehī ti samayo · khaṇo; samenti ettha etena vā saṅ-  
 gacchanti dhammā<sup>b</sup> sahaṇātadhammehi upādadihi<sup>c</sup> vā ti sa-  
 mayo · kālo, dhammappavattimattataya, athato abhuto pi hi 5  
 kālo dhammappavattiyā adhikaraṇaṃ karaṇaṃ<sup>d</sup> viya ca pari-  
 kappanāmattasiddhena<sup>e</sup> rūpena vohariyati ti<sup>d</sup>; samaṃ saha va  
 avayavānaṃ ayaṇaṃ pavatti avatṭhānaṃ ti samayo · samuho<sup>f</sup>,  
 yathā *samudāyo* ti, avayavasahāvattṭhanam eva hi samuho<sup>f</sup> ti<sup>g</sup>;  
 paccayantarasaṃgama<sup>h</sup> eti phalam etasma uppaṇijati pavattati 10  
 eā ti samayo · hetu, yathā *samudayo* ti; sameti saṃyojanabhā-  
 vato sambaddho<sup>i</sup> eti attano visaye pavattati, daḥhagahaṇabhā-  
 vato vā saṃyuttā<sup>j</sup> ayanti pavattanti sattā<sup>k</sup> yathābhinivesaṃ  
 etenā ti samayo · diṭṭhi, diṭṭhisamyojanena hi sattā ativiya  
 baijjhanti; samiti saṅgati samodhanaṃ ti samayo · paṭilabbo; 15  
 samassa nirodhassa<sup>k</sup> yānaṃ samma vā yānaṃ apagamo appa-  
 vatti<sup>k</sup> ti sama-yo · pahānaṃ; ñāṇena abhimukhaṃ sammā  
 etabbo adhigantabbo ti abhisamayo<sup>m</sup> · <sup>2</sup>dhammānaṃ avipa-  
 rito sabhāvo; abhimukhabhāvena sammā eti gacchati bujjhati  
 ti abhisamayo · yathābhutasabhavavabodho — evaṃ tasmim 20  
 tasmim atthe *samayasaddassa* pavatti veditabba. Nanu ca attha-  
 mattaṃ<sup>3</sup> pati sadda abhinivisanti ti<sup>n</sup> na ekena saddena aneke at-  
 tha abhidhiyanti ti. Saccam etaṃ saddavisese apekkhite, sadda-  
 visese hi apekkhiyyamāne<sup>p</sup> ekena saddena anekatthabhidhanaṃ  
 na sambhavati, na hi, yo kalattho *samayasaddo*, so yeva samu- 25  
 hādiatthaṃ vadati; ettha pana tesam tesam<sup>q</sup> atthanaṃ *samaya-*  
*saddavacaniyatāsamaññaṃ* upadaya anekatthatā *samayasad-*  
*dassa* vutta; evaṃ sabbattha atthuddhāre adhippāyo veditabbo.

*Iti yāto ayato* ca nipphattiṃ samudīraye

<sup>1</sup> = sassatabhinivesa ca saṅgā<sup>1</sup> lyo<sup>2</sup> evā, ns. <sup>2</sup> dhammanam avi-  
 paritasabhāvo kakkhaḷa Vibha 55<sup>23-26</sup> etc. ca so ma bhok ma pran so lak-  
 khaṇā kū ra eñ<sup>1</sup> ns. <sup>3</sup> = evaṃ rve<sup>1</sup>, ns. (Spt. paṭieca).

<sup>a</sup> Spt (Ce): sahaṇārikaraṇa-, Sv-pt: sahaṇārikaraṇam. <sup>b</sup> Uda Sv-pt.  
 sameti . . . gacchati satto sabhavadhammā va . . . ita CeB<sup>m</sup> Spt (Ce); B<sup>m</sup> ns  
 Sv-pt: uppādādihi. <sup>d</sup> Spt (Ce) om. <sup>e</sup> Sv-pt om. pari. <sup>f</sup> (Sv-pt: samuho)  
<sup>g</sup> CeB<sup>m</sup> ns Spt om., B<sup>m</sup> ad. et del. <sup>h</sup> Sv-pt: avasesapaccayanam samagame  
<sup>i</sup> CeB<sup>m</sup> ns sambandha; Sv-pt Spt sambandho. <sup>j</sup> Spt taṃsamyuttā. <sup>k</sup> Sv-pt  
 om. <sup>m</sup> CeB<sup>m</sup> ns samayo, Sv-pt Spt: abhisamayo. <sup>n</sup> Spt om. <sup>p</sup> CeB<sup>m</sup> ns  
 apekkhamāne; Spt apekkhiyamane. <sup>q</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om.

viññū *saṃayasaddassa* samavāyādivācino,  
 īto yāto ayato ca samānatthehi dhātuhī  
 evaṃ samānarūpāni bhavanti ti ca iraye.

**694 Naya rakkhaṇe** ca. *Cakaro gatipekkhako. Nayati, nayo.*  
 5 Nayo ti nayanam gamanan ti nayo · pāligatī, nayanti va  
 rakkhanti attham etenā ti nayo · tathattanayādi.

**695 Daya dāna-gati-hims'ādāna-rakkhāsu.** *Dayati, dayā.* Daya  
 ti mettā pi vuccati karuṇā pi; <sup>1</sup>"dayāpanno" ti ettha hi mettā  
 dayā ti vuccati, <sup>2</sup>"mettacittatam āpanno ti hi attho, <sup>3</sup>"adayā-  
 10 panno" ti ettha pana karuṇā dayā ti vuccati, nikkaruṇatam  
 apanno ti attho, evaṃ *dayāsaddassa* mettā-karuṇāsu pavatti  
 veditabba, tathā hi Abhidhammatīkāyam vuttam: <sup>4</sup>"*dayāsaddo*  
 yattha yattha pavattati, tattha tattha <sup>5</sup>*adhippāyavasena* yoje-  
 tabbo, *dayāsaddo* hi anurakkhaṇattham antonitam katvā pavat-  
 15 tamāno mettāya ca karuṇāya ca pavattati" ti, vacanatto pan  
 ettha evaṃ veditabbo: dayati dadāti sattānam abhayaṃ etāya  
 ti dayā, dayati gacchati vibhāgam akatvā pāpakalyāṇajanesu  
 samam vattati · sitena samam pharantaṃ rajo malañ<sup>6</sup> ca pavā-  
 hentaṃ udakam ivā ti pi dayā · mettā; dayati vā himsati  
 20 karuṇikam, yāva yathādhippetaṃ parassa hitanipphattiṃ na  
 pāpuṇāti, tāva ti dayā, dayati anugaṇhāti pāpajanam pi sajjano  
 etāyā ti pi dayā, dayati attano sukham pi pahūya khedaṃ  
 gaṇhāti sajjano etāyā ti dayā, dayanti gaṇhanti etāya mahābo-  
 dhisattā buddhabhāvāya abhinihārakaraṇakāle hatthagatam pi  
 25 'rahattaphalam chaḍḍetvā saṃsārasāgarato satte samuddhari-  
 tukāmā anassāsakaram atibhayānakam mahantaṃ saṃsāraduk-  
 kham pacchimabhava ca saha amatadhātupaṭilābhena aneka-  
 guṇasamalaṃkatam sabbaññutañāṇaṃ cā ti pi dayā · karuṇā,  
 karuṇāmūlakā hi sabbe buddhaguṇā; aparo nayo: dayanti anu-  
 30 rakkhanti satte etāya sayam vā anuddayati<sup>b</sup> anuddayamattam<sup>b</sup>  
 eva vā etan ti dayā · mettā c' eva karuṇā ca. Kiñci payo-  
 gam ettha kathayāma: <sup>7</sup>"seyyathā pi gahapati giḷḷho vā kaṅko

<sup>1</sup> D I 4<sup>2</sup> (Sv). <sup>2</sup> cf. Ppa 236<sup>22</sup>. <sup>3</sup> M I 286<sup>15</sup> (Ps). <sup>4</sup> mī ad As 1<sup>5</sup> (cf. pī ad Sv I 70<sup>27</sup>). <sup>5</sup> (vide 421<sup>6</sup>). <sup>6</sup> M I 364<sup>2</sup> [l dī: l pat cf. syeno javasā nirādiyam RV IV 27: 1<sup>d</sup> cum seno balasā patamāno J II 60<sup>9</sup>; l dī: l pat cf. kukkudasaṇḍeyagāmapaurā Auṇap 1<sup>5</sup> (et gāmaī kukkudasaṇḍeyavayāi, Bha-visattakahā str. 5: 6<sup>b</sup>) cum kukkūṣasampātīkā (scil. gāma) A I 159<sup>21</sup> Vin IV 63<sup>29</sup>, quod recte interpretantur Mp Sp ad locc.].

<sup>a</sup> C<sup>e</sup> rajojallañ; Bv 2: 159<sup>d</sup>; rajo malaṃ vel rajaṃ malaṃ (Bva). <sup>b</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ns anuday<sup>11</sup>

vā kulalo vā mamsāpesiṃ ādāya dayeyya; <sup>1</sup>puttesu Maddi <sup>2</sup>dayesi sassuyā sasuramhi ca; <sup>3</sup>dayitabbo rathesabha" — tattha dayeyyā ti uppatitvā gaccheyya, gatyatthavasen' etaṃ<sup>4</sup> daṭṭhabbā; <sup>5</sup>dayesi ti mettacittāṃ kareyyāsi, <sup>6</sup>dayitabbo ti piyāyitabbo, ubhayam p' etaṃ vivaraṇaṃ rakkhānatthaṃ anto- 3 gadhaṃ<sup>b</sup> katva adhippayatthavasena katan ti veditabbāṃ.

**696 Ūyi tantasantane.** *Ūyati, ūto ūtava.*

**697 Pūyi visaraṇe, duggandhe ca.** *Puyati, puto putavā.* <sup>3</sup>"pūtimacchaṃ kusaggena yo naro upanayhati".

**698 Kanūyi sadde.** *Kanūyati<sup>c</sup>, kanūtavā.*

10

**699 Khamāya<sup>d</sup> vidhūnane.** *Khamayati, khamāto khamatava.*

**700 Phāyi 701 pāyi vuddhiyaṃ.** *Phāyati, phito phitava.* Tattha ta-tavantupaccaya, yakāralopo, dhātvantassa sarassa ikaradeso ca daṭṭhabbo, esa nayo <sup>4</sup>"pūto, putava" ti ādisu pi yathasambhavaṃ daṭṭhabbo. *Payati, payo apayo* ca. Ettha ca n' atthi 15 pāyo vuddhi ettha ti a-payo, atha vā pana <sup>5</sup>ayato sukhato apeto ti apāyo ti pi nibbacaniyaṃ; apāyo ti ca nirayo tiracchānayoni pettivisayo asurakāyo ti cattāro apāyā.

**702 Tāyu santāna-pālanesu.** *Tayati, tāyanaṃ.* *Dīvādigaṇe* pana <sup>7</sup>"tā pālāne" ti dhātum passatha, tassa *tāyati taṇaṃ* ti rupāni; 20 ubhayesaṃ kiriyāpadaṃ samaṃ, *akāra-yakārapaccayamatten'* eva nānattaṃ, nāmikapadāni pana visadisāni: *tāyanaṃ taṇaṃ* ti.

**703 Cāyu pūja-nisamanesu.** Pūja pujaṇā; nisāmanaṃ olokanaṃ savanaṃ ca vuccati, <sup>7</sup>"iṃgha Maddi nisāmehi; <sup>8</sup>nisāmayatha sadhavo" ti ca ādisu hi olokana-savanāni *nīsāmanasaddena* 25 vuttāni; api ca ñāṇena upaparikkhaṇaṃ pi nisāmanaṃ evā ti gahetabbāṃ. *Cāyati apacāyati*, <sup>9</sup>"anāgāre pabbajite apace brahmacāriye<sup>c</sup>; <sup>10</sup>ye vuddham apacāyanti"; <sup>11</sup>*apacilim dasseti*; <sup>12</sup>"niecaṃ vuddhāpacāyino". — *Yakārantadhāturūpāni.*

**704 Ra ādane<sup>1</sup>.** *Rati.*

30

**705 <sup>13</sup>Ri santane.** *Reti, reṇu.* Reṇu ti rājo.

**706 Ru gatiyaṃ, rosane ca.** *Ravati viravati.*

<sup>1</sup> J VI 495<sup>5</sup> et Ja. <sup>2</sup> J VI 445<sup>24</sup> et Ja. <sup>3</sup> J VI 236<sup>4</sup> <sup>4</sup> (421<sup>5</sup>). <sup>5</sup> *Ude* 40,3<sup>9-11</sup> (cf. Vm 427<sup>11</sup>). <sup>6</sup> J 1115. <sup>7</sup> J VI (506<sup>29</sup>) 511<sup>25</sup> (Ja). <sup>8</sup> Vva 1<sup>25</sup>. <sup>9</sup> A IV 245<sup>6</sup> (*supra* 192 n. 4). <sup>10</sup> J I 219<sup>28</sup>. <sup>11</sup> Ja IV 308<sup>12</sup>. <sup>12</sup> Dhṛ 109<sup>b</sup>. <sup>13</sup> Mmd 673.

<sup>a</sup> Bm gatatthavasen' etaṃ <sup>b</sup> Bm agataṃ <sup>c</sup> B<sup>m</sup>ns *ad.* kanūto (ns om. kanūtavā). <sup>d</sup> Wg § 14. 15: kṣmāyī <sup>e</sup> *sic h l.* C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup>ns <sup>f</sup> Wg § 24: 49 i l

**707 Ru sadde.** *Roti ravalī, ravo uparavo,* <sup>1</sup>"rutam<sup>a</sup> manuññaṃ rucirā ca piṭṭhi". <sup>2</sup>Rutan<sup>b</sup> ti ravanam, rutam saddo.

**708 Re sadde.** *Rāyati, rā ratti.* Ettha ca <sup>2</sup>rā ti saddo; ratti ti nisāsaṃkhāto sattanam saddassa vūpasamakālo, rā tiyyati <sup>5</sup>ucchiṇṇati etthā ti ra-tti.

**709 Brū viyattiyam vācayam.** <sup>3</sup>"Api hant<sup>v</sup>ā<sup>4</sup> hato brūti" *braviti* · brunti<sup>c</sup>, brūsi brūtha, brūmi bruma; brute bruvante, bruse bruvhe, bruve brumhe.

*Brūtu bravitu<sup>d</sup> · bruvantu, brūhi brutha, brūmi brūma.*  
<sup>10</sup> *brūtam bruvantam,* ettha ca Ambaṭṭhasutte <sup>4</sup>"puna bhavam Gotamo bruvitū"<sup>e</sup> ti pālidassanato *bruvitū* ti vuttam; evam sabbatthā pi upaparikkhitvā nayo gaḥetabbo.

*Bruveyya bruve · bruveyyam, bruveyyāsi bruveyyātha, bruveyyāmi bruveyyama; bruvetha bruveram, bruvetho bruveyyavho<sup>f</sup>, bruveyyam bruveyyāmhe.*

*Pabrūti anubrūti, pabrūtu anubrūtu, pabruveyya anubrueyya* evam sabbattha *pa-anu*upasaggehi pi yathāsambhavam pada-mālā yojetabbā.

*Āha āhu, brave bravittha, bravam bravimha; bravittha*  
<sup>20</sup> *bravire, bravittho bravivhe<sup>g</sup>, bravim<sup>h</sup> bravimhe* parokkhāvasena vuttāni.

*Abravā abravum<sup>l</sup>, abravo abravattha<sup>l</sup>, abravam abravamha; abravattha<sup>l</sup> abravatthum<sup>h</sup>, abravase abravha<sup>m</sup>, abravim abravimhase* hiyyattanīvasena vuttāni.

<sup>25</sup> *Abravi abravum, abravo abravattha<sup>n</sup>, abravim abravimha; abravā abravū<sup>p</sup>, abravase abravivham, abravam abravimhe* añjatanīvasena vuttāni.

*Bruvissati<sup>q</sup> bruvissanti<sup>q</sup>; abravissā abravissamsu* sesam sabham netabbam. Kammāpadam appasiddham; sace pana siyā,  
<sup>30</sup> *bruyati* ti siyā *lu<sup>v</sup>y<sup>v</sup>yati luyati* ti padanī viya.

**710 <sup>5</sup>Jira brūhane.** Brūhanam vaḍḍhanam. *Jirati, jiram jira-mano, jiraṇam;* <sup>6</sup>"appassutāyam puriso balibaddo va jirati".

<sup>1</sup> J I 207<sup>20</sup>. <sup>2</sup> (*supra* 237<sup>1</sup> *infra* 429<sup>1a</sup>) 1076<sup>e</sup>. <sup>3</sup> J III 105<sup>1a</sup>. <sup>4</sup> D I 95<sup>1a</sup> <sup>5</sup> Wg p. 75<sup>1</sup>. <sup>6</sup> Dh p. 152<sup>ab</sup> (Dhp) cf. 1076g-1.

<sup>a</sup> J: rudam. <sup>b</sup> sic C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>c</sup>m<sup>n</sup>s (*leg* rudam? *vide n. a*). <sup>c</sup> B<sup>m</sup>n<sup>s</sup> brūti. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>e</sup> D: brūmetu (v. l. B<sup>p</sup> bravitu) = Sv I 265<sup>14</sup>. <sup>f</sup> (C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>e</sup>m<sup>n</sup>s bruveyyāvho). <sup>g</sup> C<sup>c</sup>(B<sup>c</sup>) bravivho. <sup>h</sup> (B<sup>m</sup> bravam). <sup>i</sup> B<sup>e</sup>m abravū. <sup>j</sup> B<sup>c</sup> abravattha. <sup>k</sup> B<sup>c</sup> abravatthum. <sup>m</sup> C<sup>c</sup> B<sup>e</sup> abravham. <sup>n</sup> B<sup>c</sup> abravattha. <sup>p</sup> C<sup>e</sup> abravum. <sup>q</sup> C<sup>c</sup> brave.

711 <sup>1</sup>Pūra pūraṇe. *Pūraṭi*, <sup>2</sup>"pūrat" eva mahodadhi; <sup>3</sup>sabbe <sup>4</sup>pūrentu saṃkappā", *pūrituṃ pūritva, puraṃ puritaṃ puṇṇaṃ pari-puṇṇaṃ sampuṇṇaṃ puraṇaṃ, Puraṇo Kassapo*; karite <sup>4</sup>"para-miyo pūreti" *pūrayati purapeti pūrapayati, puretva purayitva pūrāpetvā pūrāpagitva paripuretva* ice ādini bhavanti. 5

712 <sup>1</sup>Ghōra<sup>a</sup> gatipaṭighate. *Gatipaṭighātaṃ gatipaṭihananaṃ. <sup>2</sup>Ghōraṭi.*

713 Dhōra gaticāturiye. *Gaticāturiyaṃ gatichekabhāvo. Dhōraṭi.*

714 Sara gatiyaṃ. *Saraṭi viśaraṭi ussaraṭi ussāraṇā saro saṃsāro* ice ādini. Tattha saro ti rahado; saṃsāro ti vaṭṭaṃ, yo 10 bhavo ti pi vuccati.

715 <sup>5</sup>Cara caraṇe. *Carati vicaraṭi anucarati<sup>b</sup>.*

716 Cara gati-bhakkhaṇesu. *Carati vicaraṭi<sup>c</sup> anucarati sañcaraṭi paṭicaraṭi, cariyā <sup>6</sup>caritā, <sup>7</sup>"cāro vicāro anuvicāro upavicāro", caraṇaṃ <sup>8</sup>cārako<sup>d</sup> ocarako brahmacariyaṃ* ice ādini. Tattha 15 caratī ti gacchati bhakkhati vā, tathā hi *caran* ti padassa "gacchanto khādanto<sup>e</sup> cā" ti atthaṃ vadanti garū; <sup>10</sup>paṭicaraṭi ti paṭicchādeti; <sup>11</sup>cārako ti tāmpavesitānaṃ sattānaṃ sukhaṃ carati bhakkhatī<sup>e</sup> ti cārako rodho; <sup>12</sup>ocarako ti adhocāri; <sup>13</sup>brahmacariyaṃ ti danam pi veyyāvaccam pi 20 sikkhāpadam pi brahmavihāro<sup>e</sup> pi dhammadesanā pi methunavirati pi sadārasantoso pi uposatho pi ariyamaggo pi sakalaṃ sāsanam pi ajiḥāsayo pi vuccati, <sup>14</sup>"kin te vataṃ kiṃ pana brahmacariyaṃ kissa suciṇṇassa ayaṃ vipāko iddhi jūti bala-viriyūpapatti 15 akkhāhi me<sup>f</sup> nāga mahāvīmānaṃ — ahañ ca 25 bhariyā ca manussaloke saddhā ubho dānapati ahumha opāna-bhūtaṃ me gharaṃ tadāsi santappitā samaṇabrahmaṇā ca . . . taṃ me vataṃ taṃ pana brahmacariyaṃ, tassa suciṇṇassa ayaṃ vipāko iddhi jūti balaviriyūpapatti idaṃ ca me dhira

<sup>1</sup> Mmd 675 (pura dāna-pūraṇesu). <sup>2</sup> J I 498<sup>22</sup>. <sup>3</sup> Dhpa I 198<sup>4</sup>. <sup>4</sup> . . .  
<sup>5</sup> Mmd 659. <sup>6</sup> = caruik, ns. <sup>7</sup> Dhs § 8. <sup>8</sup> = nhoñ im, ns. <sup>9</sup> . . .  
<sup>10</sup> (Sp ad Vin IV 35<sup>28</sup>). <sup>11</sup> cf. J 1082. <sup>12</sup> (cf. Uda 333<sup>21</sup>; heṭṭhā caraka; ns cit. Sp (D) 365<sup>14</sup>, 13 423<sup>20</sup>—424<sup>30</sup> < Sv I 177<sup>19</sup>—179<sup>15</sup>, Ps (Ec) II 41<sup>19</sup>—43<sup>13</sup>, 14 J VI 316<sup>13</sup>—31,  
<sup>15</sup> me ā<sup>3</sup> akkhāhi krā<sup>3</sup> lat lo<sup>2</sup> iti Vidhuro pucchi eñ<sup>1</sup> me akkhāhi ku kā<sup>3</sup> rhe<sup>1</sup> gāthā [J VI 315<sup>20</sup>] mha luik ce Saddanāti tu<sup>1</sup> nhuik "akkhāhi me" rhi kra sañ mha pāḷi rañ<sup>3</sup> ma hut thui kroñ<sup>1</sup> "idaṃ ca te nāga mahāvīmānaṃ" rhi ce ra mañ ns.

<sup>a</sup> vide J 793 (Wg § 15; 44). <sup>b</sup> ns ad. sañcaraṭi (< 423<sup>13</sup>). <sup>c</sup> Bm om.  
<sup>d</sup> (Bm caraṇo). <sup>e</sup> ita CēBemns (vide 424<sup>11</sup>). <sup>f</sup> Bc idaṃ ca (pro akkhāhi me);  
vide n. 15.

mahāvimāna<sup>n</sup>” ti imasmim<sup>n</sup> hi Puṇṇakajātake dānaṃ <sup>1</sup>brahma-  
 cariyan ti vuttaṃ, <sup>2</sup>“kena pāṇi kāmada<sup>n</sup>do kena pāṇi madhu-  
 ssavo kena te brahmacariyena puññaṃ pāṇimhi ijjhati . . . tena  
 pāṇi kāmada<sup>n</sup>do tena pāṇi madhussavo tena me brahmacariyena  
 5 puññaṃ pāṇimhi ijjhati” ti imasmim<sup>n</sup> Aṃkurapetavatthumhi  
 veyyāvaccam<sup>n</sup> brahmacariyan ti vuttaṃ, <sup>3</sup>“idaṃ kho<sup>a</sup> bhikkhave  
 Tittiriyaṃ nāma brahmacariyaṃ aho<sup>s</sup>i” ti imasmim<sup>n</sup> Tittirajā-  
 take sikkhāpadaṃ brahmacariyan ti vuttaṃ, <sup>4</sup>“taṃ kho pana  
 Pañcasikha brahmacariyaṃ n<sup>e</sup>va nibbidāya na virāgāya . . .  
 10 yāvad eva brahmalokūpapattiya<sup>n</sup>” ti imasmim<sup>n</sup> Mahāgovindasutte  
 brahmavihārā brahmacariyan ti vutta<sup>n</sup>, <sup>5</sup>“ekasmim<sup>n</sup> brahmaca-  
 riya<sup>n</sup>smim<sup>n</sup> saha<sup>n</sup>saṃ maccuhāyino<sup>n</sup>”<sup>b</sup> ti ettha dhammadesanā  
 brahmacariyan ti vutta<sup>n</sup>, <sup>6</sup>“pare abrahmacārī bhavissanti mayam  
 ettha brahmacārino<sup>c</sup> bhavissāmā” ti Sallekhasutte methunavi-  
 15 rati brahmacariyan ti vutta<sup>n</sup>, <sup>7</sup>“mayaṃ ca bhariya nātikkamāma  
 amhe ca bhariya nātikkamanti aññatra tāhi<sup>d</sup> brahmacariyaṃ  
 carāma tasmā hi<sup>e</sup> amhaṃ daharā na miyare” ti Mahādhamma-  
 pālajātake sadārasantoso brahmacariyan ti vutto, <sup>8</sup>“hīnena  
 brahmacariyena khattiye upapajjati majjhimena ca deve<sup>s</sup>u<sup>1</sup>  
 20 uttama<sup>n</sup>na visujjhati” ti evaṃ Nimi<sup>n</sup>jātake avitikkamavasena kato  
 uposatho brahmacariyan ti vutto; <sup>9</sup>“idaṃ kho pana . . . Pañ-  
 casikha brahmacariyaṃ ekantanibbidāva viragāya . . . ayam  
 eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo” ti Mahāgovindasuttasmim<sup>n</sup> yeva  
 ariyamaggo brahmacariyan ti vutto; <sup>10</sup>“ta-y-idaṃ brahmaca-  
 25 riyaṃ iddhaṃ c<sup>e</sup> eva phitaṃ ca vitthārikaṃ<sup>g</sup> bāhujaññaṃ<sup>h</sup> pu-  
 thubhūtaṃ yava devamanussehi suppakāsita<sup>n</sup>” ti Pāsādikasutte  
 sikkhattaya<sup>n</sup>saṅghaṃ sakalaṃ sāsa<sup>n</sup>am brahmacariyan ti vut-  
 taṃ; <sup>11</sup>“api ataramāṇānaṃ phalāsā va samijjhati vipakkabrah-  
 macariyo ‘smi evaṃ jānāhi gāmaṇi” ti ettha aji<sup>n</sup>hasayo brahma-  
 30 cariyan ti vutto, i<sup>c</sup>c evaṃ

dānaṃ veyyavāṭiyaṃ ca sikkhā-brahmavihāra<sup>kā</sup>

dhammakkhānaṃ methunata<sup>n</sup>virati<sup>1</sup> ca uposatho

8

<sup>1</sup> C: Ja V 174<sup>12</sup> VI 316<sup>18</sup>. <sup>2</sup> Pv (259a) 266d. <sup>3</sup> Ja I 219<sup>12</sup> Vin II 162<sup>9</sup>.

<sup>4</sup> D II 251<sup>12-15</sup>. <sup>5</sup> S I 154<sup>29</sup>. <sup>6</sup> M I 42<sup>8</sup>. <sup>7</sup> J IV 53<sup>20-22</sup>. <sup>8</sup> J VI 98<sup>18-19</sup>.

<sup>9</sup> D II 251<sup>15-18</sup>. <sup>10</sup> (cf. D III 124<sup>19</sup>). <sup>11</sup> J I 136<sup>19</sup> (ns *cil. et* J VI 16<sup>14</sup>).

<sup>a</sup> Vin: etaṃ kho; B<sup>c</sup>ns *ad.* taṃ (= Sv I 178<sup>12</sup>). <sup>b</sup> S: maccuhāyinaṃ. <sup>c</sup> M.

<sup>e</sup> carī. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>c</sup>ns (*conī*) tā (ns: tāhi rhi kra eñ<sup>1</sup>, indavajirapāda phrac rve<sup>1</sup> ma sañ<sup>1</sup>).

<sup>e</sup> *vide* Sv I 178 *n.* 10, Ja IV 54<sup>19-12</sup>, Mahāvastu II 79<sup>4</sup> . . . 80<sup>29</sup>. <sup>f</sup> J: devattaṃ (= Sv.

<sup>g</sup> B<sup>c</sup>ms vitthāritaṃ. <sup>h</sup> B<sup>c</sup>ns bahujaññaṃ. <sup>1</sup> *ita* C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>c</sup>ms (c): methunato vir<sup>0</sup>2).



sadāresu ca santoso ariyamaggo ca sāsanaṃ

ajjhāsayo c' ime *brahmacariyasaddena* vuccare.

9

**717 Hura** koṭille. *Hurati*.

**718 Sara** saddōpatāpesu. *Sarati, saro saraṇaṃ*. Ettha ca saro ti saddo pi vuccati usu pi; saraṇaṃ ti <sup>1</sup>sarati upatāpeti hīṃsati <sup>5</sup>saraṇagatānaṃ ten' eva saraṇagamanena bhayaṃ <sup>4</sup>santāpaṃ<sup>a</sup> dukkhaṃ<sup>b</sup> parikilesaṇ cā ti saraṇaṃ<sup>c</sup> buddhādiratanattayaṃ; atha vā saddhā[ya]<sup>c</sup> pasannā manussā 'amhakaṃ saraṇaṃ idan' ti saranti <sup>2</sup>cintenti taṃ tattha ca vācaṃ niecharanti gacchanti cā ti saraṇaṃ.

10

**719 Sara** cintāyaṃ. *Sarati* — <sup>3</sup>"susarati"<sup>d</sup> ice api payogo, appakkharanaṃ hi <sup>4</sup>bahubhāvo aññathābhavo ca hoti yathā *dve dūve* <sup>5</sup>*taṭhā taṭṭhā* <sup>6</sup>*paṃhaṃ paṃhamaṃ* ti — *anussarati paṭissarati*<sup>e</sup>, saranti etāya sattā sayāṃ vā sarati saraṇamattam eva vā etan ti *sati, anussati paṭissati*<sup>f</sup>, sarati ti *sato*, punappunaṃ <sup>15</sup>sarati ti *paṭissato*<sup>1</sup>.

**720 Dvara** saṃvaraṇe. Saṃvaraṇaṃ rakkhaṇā<sup>g</sup>. *Dvarati, dvaraṃ* — <sup>5</sup>*divisaddūpapadaaradhātuvasena* pi idaṃ rūpaṃ sījhati, tatr' imāni nibbacanāni: dvaranti saṃvaranti rakkhanti etena ti dvāraṃ, atha vā dve kavaṭṭā aranti gacchanti<sup>h</sup> pavattanti <sup>20</sup>etthā ti pi dvāraṇ ti; gehadvāraṃ pi kāyadvāradini pi upayo pi dvaraṇ ti vuccati; pāliyaṇ tu *dvāra dvaraṇ*<sup>h</sup> ti<sup>h</sup> ca<sup>h</sup> itthi-napumsakavasena *dvārasaddo* vutto, tathā hi <sup>6</sup>"dvāraṃ pi surakkhitaṃ hoti" ti ca <sup>7</sup>"dvārā p' esā" ti ca tassa dvilingata vuttā.

25

**721 Gara** **722 ghara** secane. *Garati, gharati, gharam*.

**723 Dhura**<sup>1</sup> hucchane. Hucchanaṃ koṭillaṃ. *Dhurati*<sup>2</sup>.

**724 Tara** plavana-taraṇesu. *Tarati, taranaṃ tilthaṃ linno uttinno olinno* ice ādini. Tattha taraṇaṃ vuccati nāvā<sup>3</sup> tarati udakapittthe plavati, taranti uttaranti vā nadiṃ etenā ti atthena; <sup>30</sup>

<sup>1</sup> (cf. P<sup>i</sup> I 16<sup>10</sup> Sv I 230<sup>23</sup> Ps I 132<sup>1</sup>, <sup>2</sup> I 719<sup>1</sup>, <sup>3</sup> Dh<sup>p</sup> 324<sup>3</sup>, <sup>4</sup> § 161 I 757<sup>1</sup>, <sup>5</sup> Dhs § 597 sqq. <sup>6</sup> ns: *garadha* eñ<sup>1</sup> nam-pud kui lañ<sup>1</sup> garam hu thut rve<sup>1</sup> garaṃ chit sattavā hu samban saecam kir' evam ahamsa garam bālo ti paṇḍita<sup>1</sup> Kharaputtajāt [J III 278<sup>11</sup> *cod.* B]

<sup>a</sup> sic C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>m</sup>ns ns: *santāsaṃ* - Sv *etc* [ lañ<sup>2</sup> rhi eñ<sup>1</sup> ] <sup>b</sup> C<sup>c</sup> ns *ad. duggatūṃ*. <sup>c</sup> C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>m</sup> *saddhāya*; B<sup>ns</sup> *saddhā* <sup>d</sup> *ita* C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>m</sup>ns (Dhp<sup>a</sup> IV 13<sup>10</sup> 15<sup>2</sup> *cod.* B; cf. *et* Mahābhāṣya vol. I 292<sup>3</sup>: <sup>e</sup> <sup>f</sup> B<sup>m</sup> *om.* <sup>g</sup> C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>ns</sup> *paṭissā*. <sup>h</sup> C<sup>c</sup> *rakkhaṇaṃ*; ns *rakkha* <sup>i</sup> B<sup>m</sup> *om.* <sup>j</sup> B<sup>m</sup>ns *dhūr*

nāvā plavo<sup>a</sup> taram<sup>b</sup> poto taraṇaṃ uttaraṃ tathā  
jalayānan ti etāni nāvānāmāni honti tu.

10

**725 Tara sambhame.** Sambhamo anavaṭṭhānaṃ. *Tarati, tarito turaṅgo.* Ettha ca <sup>1</sup>"so māsakhettaṃ tarito avāsarī" ti pāḷi  
5 nidassanaṃ, tattha tarito ti turito sambhanto<sup>c</sup>, <sup>1</sup>avāsarī ti  
upagacchī<sup>d</sup> upaviśī<sup>d</sup> vā.

**726 Jara roge.** Ettha jararogo yeva rogo ti adhippeto · payoga-  
vasena, *jarasaddassa* hi jararoge pavattiniyamanatthaṃ<sup>e</sup> "roge"  
ti vuttaṃ, tena añño rogo idha *rogasaddena* na vuccati. *Jarati.*  
10 *jaro sajjaro pajjararogo:* <sup>2</sup>"jarena pīḷitā manussā". Yattha tu  
ayaṃ vayohānivācako, tattha payoge *jirati jarā* ti c' assa rūpāni  
bhavanti.

**727 Dara bhaye.** *Darati, darī;* <sup>3</sup>"bilāsayā darīsayā" ti nidassa-  
naṃ. Tattha <sup>4</sup>darī ti bhāyitabbaṭṭhena darī.

15 **728 Dara** <sup>5</sup>ādarānādaresu. *Darati ādarati anādarati, ādaro anādaro.*  
Ettha ca daratī ti daraṃ karotī ti ca anādaraṃ karotī ti ca  
attho, yathā hi *ārakāsaddo* dūrāsannavācako, tathāyaṃ pi *dara-*  
*dhātu ādarānādaravācako* daṭṭhabbo: *durasaddo* ca kāyada-  
rathe cittadarathe kilesadarathe ca vattati, ayaṃ hi <sup>6</sup>"ādittaṃ  
20 vata maṃ santaṃ ghasittam va pāvakaṃ vārīnā viya osiñci"  
sabbam nibbapaye daran" ti ettha kāyadarathe cittadarathe ca  
vattati, <sup>7</sup>"vītaddaro vītasoko viṭa|sallo sayam abhiññaya abhāsi  
buddho" ti ettha pana kilesadarathe vattati, vītaddaro ti hi  
aggamaggena sabbakilesānaṃ samucchinnatta vigatakilesada-  
25 ratho ti attho.

**729 Nara nayane.** <sup>8</sup>*Narati, naro nārī.* Ettha naro ti puriso,  
<sup>9</sup>so hi narati netī ti naro, yathā paṭhamapakatibhūto satto  
itarāya pakatiyā seṭṭhaṭṭhena <sup>10</sup>puri uccaṭṭhāne seti pavattati<sup>8</sup>  
ti puri-so ti vuccati, evaṃ nayanatṭhena naro ti vuccati, putta-  
30 bhātubhuto pi hi puggalo mātu-jeṭṭhabhaginīnaṃ netuṭṭhāne<sup>h</sup>

<sup>1</sup> Vv 892<sup>a</sup> et Vva 311<sup>8</sup>. <sup>2</sup> *cf.* <sup>3</sup> Bv 2: 97<sup>a</sup> [— — —, — — —]. <sup>4</sup> ns *cil.*  
J II 418<sup>10</sup>. <sup>5</sup> *vide* Wg § 28· 118 + § 22· 36. <sup>6</sup> J III 157<sup>7</sup>, Pv 49a—d. <sup>7</sup> J V  
56<sup>6-7</sup>. <sup>8</sup> *cf.* 428<sup>25</sup>. <sup>9</sup> Vva 42<sup>18-22</sup>. <sup>10</sup> Nirukta I 13.

a C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup> plavā. b *ita* C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup>ns (c): tarī?; c (B<sup>e</sup>ns sambhamanto). d Vva:  
pāvisim (ns: . . . upagacchim pāvisim vā Vimānavatthuaṭṭhakathā Saddanīti  
hū sa mhya pāth pyak rve<sup>1</sup> rhi sañ pāḷi-aṭṭhakathā nhañ<sup>1</sup> ñhi rve<sup>1</sup> ya khañ  
samban khai<sup>1</sup> so pāth sā asañ<sup>1</sup>). e B<sup>e</sup>ns pavatta<sup>9</sup>. f J: osiñcaṃ. g (B<sup>m</sup> vattati);  
Vva om. h Vva: pituṭṭhāne.

utthati, pag eva itaro itarasam; nāri ti narena yogato <sup>1</sup>naras-  
sāyan ti va nāri; apāram p' ettha *narasaddassa* nibbacanam;  
nariyati sakena kammēna niyyati ti naro + satto manusso va,  
<sup>2</sup>"kammēna niyyati<sup>a</sup> loko" ti hi vuttam. Tattha *narasaddassa*  
tava purisavacane <sup>3</sup>"nara ca atha nāriyo" ti nidassanam, satta-  
manussavacane pana <sup>4</sup>"buddho ayam edisako naruttamo; <sup>5</sup>amo-  
dita nāmaru" ti ca nidassanam; tasma naro ti puriso, naro  
ti satto, naro ti manusso ti tattha tattha yathasambhavam attho  
samvaṇṇetabbo.

**730 Hara haraṇe.** Haraṇam pavattanam. *Harali*, <sup>6</sup>"Savatthiyam <sup>10</sup>  
viharati", *vihasi vihamso viharissati* <sup>7</sup>"appamatto <sup>8</sup>vihiṣṣati"<sup>b</sup>,  
*voharati + samvoharati sabboharati* va + <sup>8</sup>*rupiyasamvoharo ru-*  
*piyasabboharo* vā, *paṭihariyam paṭipamujjāharo* *viharo vohāro*  
*abhihāro*, <sup>9</sup>"cittam abhinīharati; <sup>10</sup>śasane viharam", *viharanto*  
*vihamamano vihatabbam*, *viharilum viharilva* aññāni pi yojetab-  
bani. Tattha <sup>11</sup>paṭihariyan ti samahite citte vīgatupakkilese  
katakiccena paccha haritabbam pavattetabbam ti paṭihariyam,  
*paṭi* ti hi ayam saddo *paccha* ti etassa attham bodheti <sup>12</sup>"tas-  
sīm paṭi pavitṭhamhi añño āgacchī<sup>d</sup> brāhmaṇo" ti adisu viya;  
vīhāro ti ṭhānanisaṃjādinā viharanti ettha ti viharo + bhikkhu-  
nam āvāso, viharaṇam vā viharo + viharaṇakiriya; <sup>13</sup>voharo ti  
vyavahāro pi paṇṇatti pi vacanam pi cetana pi, <sup>14</sup>"yo hi<sup>e</sup> koci  
manussesu voharam upajivati evam Vaseṭṭha janahī vaṇiṇo so  
na brāhmaṇo" ti ayam vyavaharo<sup>f</sup> nama, <sup>15</sup>"saṃkha samañña  
paññatti voharo" ti ayam paṇṇattivoharo nama, <sup>16</sup>"tatha tatha  
voharanti paramasanti"<sup>g</sup> ti ayam vacana[m]vohāro<sup>h</sup> nāma,  
<sup>17</sup>"atṭha ariyavohārā ... atṭha anariyavohārā" ti ayam <sup>18</sup>cetana-  
vohāro nāma, i.e. evam

vyavahāre vacane ca paṇṇatti-cetanasu ca

*vohārasaddo* catūsu imesv atthesu dissati.

11-30

<sup>1</sup> (Vv 42<sup>22</sup> - <sup>2</sup> cf. S I 39<sup>10-15</sup> - Sn 654<sup>3</sup> - J IV 241<sup>25</sup>, VI 26<sup>7</sup> - <sup>4</sup> Bv 1: 4b, 2: 47<sup>5</sup> - <sup>5</sup> A I 1<sup>15</sup> - S I 157<sup>1</sup>, D II 121<sup>1</sup> - <sup>6</sup> Vin III 239<sup>28</sup> - <sup>7</sup> D I 76<sup>19</sup> - <sup>8</sup> cf. Uda 102<sup>18</sup> - <sup>9</sup> vide 428<sup>5</sup> - <sup>10</sup> Bva ad Bv 1: 7<sup>d</sup> - <sup>11</sup> Sn 979<sup>d</sup> - <sup>12</sup> Ps (S III 37<sup>3-9</sup>) ad M I 360<sup>4</sup> - <sup>13</sup> Sn 614<sup>10-11</sup> - <sup>14</sup> Dhs § 1308 - <sup>15</sup> cf. M III 235<sup>17</sup> - <sup>16</sup> A IV 307<sup>2</sup> - 307<sup>3</sup> - <sup>17</sup> Mp (S III 309<sup>15</sup>)

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>m</sup> niyya; B<sup>s</sup> niyyate. <sup>b</sup> S: vihiṣṣati (S<sup>1-2</sup> vihiṣṣati = D). <sup>c</sup> B<sup>s</sup> "pa-  
mojja". <sup>d</sup> B<sup>s</sup> ns āgacchī (= Sn) - (B<sup>m</sup> yo' yam<sup>2</sup>). <sup>e</sup> B<sup>s</sup> ns vyavaharavoharo  
Ps Sc. <sup>f</sup> Ps Ec. <sup>g</sup> Ps Ec. <sup>h</sup> B<sup>s</sup> ns vacanam vohāro; B<sup>s</sup> ns  
vacanavohāro - Ps Sc.

**731 Hara apanayane.** Apanayanam niharanam. *Dosam haraṇi niharati · niharo. pariharati · pariharo, rajoharanam* <sup>1</sup>"sabbado samharo" dhammo"; <sup>2</sup>Bhagavato ca sāsanassa ca paṭipakkha-titthiye harati ti *pāṭihariyam* — mattavaṇṇabheden' ettha *pa-*  
 5 *ṭiheram pāṭiheram paṭihāriyam* ti tīṇi padarūpāni bhavanti.

**732 Hara adane.** Adinnam harati harissati, *hāhili* iec api, <sup>3</sup>"kha-raṇam" parasuṇ ca khārikāṇ ca hāhiti" ti idam ettha nidas-sanam, *āharati avaharati<sup>c</sup> samharati apaharati upaharati<sup>c</sup> paharati<sup>c</sup> sampaharati samāharati, manoharo pāsādo, 'parassahara-*  
 10 *nam, aharo avahāro<sup>d</sup> samhāro upahāro<sup>c</sup> sampahāro samāhāro, hariyyati · ahariyyati ahariyyanti · āhatam<sup>h</sup>, haritum aharitum aharitva aharitvāna* aññāni pi yojetabbāni.

**733 Dhara dharane.** Dharamam vijjāmānata. *Dharati* <sup>6</sup>"dharate satthu sāsanam".

15 **734 Dhara aviddhampane.** *Nibbānam niccam dharati.*

**735 Khara khaye.** *Kharati, kharanam.* <sup>7</sup>"Na kkharanti na khiyanti ti akkharani, <sup>10</sup>na kkharanti na nassanti ti nak-khattāni" ti porāṇa.

**736 Jagara niddakkhaye.** *Jagarati, jagaro jagaranam, jagaram:*  
 20 <sup>11</sup>"dīghā jāgarato ratti", *jāgaramano.* Ayaṇ ca dhātu <sup>12</sup>*tanādi-* ganam patvā *jagaroti paṭijagaroti* ti rūpāni janeti.

**737 Ira vacane, gati-kampanesu ca.** *Iraṭi, iritam eritam samiraṇo.* <sup>13</sup>"jinerito dhammo: <sup>14</sup>kuppanti vātassa pi eritassa". Tattha samiraṇo ti vāto, so hi samirati vayati samireti<sup>h</sup> ca rukkha-  
 25 sākhāpaṇṇādini sutṭhu kampeti ti samiraṇo ti vuccati.

**738 Hare lajjāyam.** Aluttanto 'yam ekāranto dhātu <sup>15</sup>"gile pitikkhaye" ti dhātu viya. *Harayati, harayanam:* <sup>16</sup>"aṭṭiyami harayāmi". Ettha harayati ti lajjati, hiriṃ karoti ti attho.

**739 Para palana-pūraṇesu.** *Parati paramo* t' imassa rūpāni <sup>17</sup>"nara-  
 30 *nayane*" ti dhātussa *narati naro* ti rūpāni viya. Tattha parati ti pāleti pūreti vā, suddhakattuvasen' idam padam vuttam,

<sup>1</sup> *cf.* Uda 10<sup>10</sup> (*supra* 427<sup>10</sup>). <sup>3</sup> J VI 500<sup>6</sup>. <sup>4</sup> Sv I 71<sup>17</sup>. <sup>5</sup> *cf.* Vp *apud* Wg § 28: 119 § 34: 8. <sup>6</sup> Netta *prooem*. 11<sup>b</sup> = Uda 2<sup>1</sup>. <sup>7</sup> *cf.* I 751.  
<sup>8</sup> (Vp *apud* Wg § 20: 21 *ca*ye). <sup>9</sup> *cf.* Rūp 2 (Ce 2<sup>1</sup>). <sup>10</sup> *cf.* 329<sup>30</sup>. <sup>11</sup> Dhṛp 603.  
<sup>12</sup> I 1290. <sup>13</sup> *cf.* Kev *prooem*. 2a. <sup>14</sup> J V 43<sup>7</sup>. <sup>15</sup> I 704. <sup>16</sup> S I 131<sup>12</sup>. <sup>17</sup> I 720.

<sup>a</sup> CeBe<sup>ms</sup> sabbadosaharo. <sup>b</sup> *addendum* ca *vel* *leg.* kharāṇi(ni) *cf.* J *codd.* Ck<sup>s</sup>. <sup>c</sup> Bm *om.* <sup>d</sup> Bm *apaharo*. <sup>e</sup> Ce *ad.* paharo. <sup>f</sup> Be *āhatam*.  
<sup>g</sup> Govindabhaṭṭa *apud* Wg § 22: 64; Bm *addhampane*. <sup>h</sup> Bm *vayati mīreṭi*.  
<sup>i</sup> Bm *pariti parati*.

hetukattuvasena hi *pareli parayati* ti adini rupani bhavanti; paramo ti palako purako vā, ettha ca *parami* ti padaṃ etass' atthassa sādhakam, tatha hi *pārami* ti parati pareti cā ti paramo · dānādinaṃ guṇānaṃ palako purako ca mahabodhisatto, paramassa idaṃ paramassa va bhāvo kammaṃ 3 va *pārami* · dānadikiriya; garuhi pana "pūreti ti paramo dānadinam guṇānaṃ purako palako cā" ti vuttaṃ, taṃ vīmaṃsitabbaṃ.

**740 Vara varāṇe.** *Varali, varaṇo Varuṇo.*

**741 Gira niggirāṇe<sup>d</sup>.** Niggirāṇaṃ<sup>d</sup> paggharaṇaṃ. *Girali, giri.* 10 Ettha giri ti pabbato, yo *selo* ti adihi anekehi namehi kathiyyati, so hi sandhisamkhatehi pabbehi citatta pabbam assa atthi ti pabbato, <sup>2</sup>himavamanādivasena jaḷassa sarabhūtānaṃ bhesajjadivatthūnañ ca girāṇato giri ti vuccati; imāni pan' assa namāni:

pabbato acalo selo nago giri mahidharo 15

addi siluccayo ca ti giripaṇṇattiyo ima. 12

**742 Sura issariya-dittisu.** *Surali, suro asuro.* Tatra suro ti surati isati devissariyaṃ pāpuṇāti virocāti cā ti suro, sundara<sup>d</sup>ra vacā assā ti va su-ro · devo, devābhidhānani <sup>4</sup>*divādigāṇe* pakāsessāma; asuro ti devo<sup>b</sup> viya<sup>6</sup>na surati na isati na virocāti 20 ca ti asuro, surānaṃ va paṭipakkho *mittapaṭipakkho amitto* viyā ti asuro · danavo, yo pubbadevo ti pi vuccati, tatha hi Kumbhajātaka vuttaṃ: "yaṃ ve pivitvā pubbadeva pamatta tidivā cutā sassatiyā samāya taṃ tādisaṃ majjāma imāṃ niraṭṭhaṃ<sup>c</sup> jānaṃ mahārāja kathaṃ piveyya" ti, Sāgathavaggasaṃ- 25 vaṇṇanāyaṃ pana <sup>7</sup>"na suraṃ pivimha<sup>d</sup> na<sup>d</sup> suraṃ<sup>d</sup> pivimha ti ahaṃsu, tato paṭṭhaya asura nama jāta" ti vuttaṃ, imāni tada-bhidhānani:

asuro pubbadevo ca danavo devatāri tu

nāmāni asuranan ti imāni niddise vidu, 13 30

*Pāko* iti tu yaṃ nāmaṃ ekassa asurassa, taṃ

paṇṇatti ti pi <sup>8</sup>ekacce garavo pana abravuṃ. 14

**743 Kura sadde, "akkose ca.** *Kurati, kuraro kurari · kummo kummi.*

<sup>1</sup> Cf. S. I 415<sup>17</sup>, <sup>2</sup> S. I 422<sup>18</sup>, <sup>3</sup> J. I 1100, <sup>4</sup> Uda. 299<sup>17</sup> 18, <sup>5</sup> J. V 18<sup>10</sup> 11.

<sup>6</sup> Spk (S. I 397<sup>9</sup>) ad S. I 216<sup>10</sup>; cf. Pj. II 485. <sup>7</sup> cf. Hemacandra Upādivṛti § 21. <sup>8</sup> (Mnd. 672: kura kope).

<sup>a</sup> Cf. Bm. nigirā (Wg. § 28: 117). <sup>b</sup> B. ns. deva. <sup>c</sup> Ja: niraṭṭhakam. <sup>d</sup> Spk (Cf. S. I 397<sup>9</sup>) om.; (Pj.) na suraṃ pivimha asuraṃ pivimha.

744 Khura <sup>1</sup>chedane, vilekhane ca. *Khurati, khuro.*

745 Mura samvethane. <sup>2</sup>*Murati, muro moro.*

746 Ghura bhimattha <sup>3</sup>saddesu. <sup>3</sup>*Ghurati, ghoro.*

747 Pura aggagamane. Aggagamanam nāma padhānagamanam.  
5 paṭhamam eva gamanam vā. *Purati, puram puri; avāpurati*  
<sup>4</sup>"avāpur' etaṃ amatassa dvaram", <sup>5</sup>*avapuranaṃ adaya gac-*  
*chati.* Tattha puran ti rājadhāni, tatha hi nagaram puram  
puri rājadhāni ti ete pariyāya, <sup>6</sup>"eso alariko poso kumari-  
puramantare" ti adisu pana geham puran ti vuccati, padha  
10 natāya purato purato gamanena gantabban ti puram rājadhāni  
c' eva gehaṇ ca; avāpuraṇan ti avāpuranti vivaranti dvaram  
etena ti avāpuraṇam, yaṃ kuñcikā<sup>b</sup> ti pi tālo ti pi vuccati  
*avapurati* ti adisu *ava ā* iḥ ubho upasagga ti dattḥabbā.

748 <sup>7</sup>Phara pharane. Pharaṇam nama vyāpanam gamanam va.  
15 <sup>8</sup>"Samam pharati sitena; <sup>9</sup>aharattham pharati", *pharanam.*

749 Gara uggame<sup>c</sup>. *Garati, garu.* Garu ti matapitadayo gara-  
vayuttapuggalā, te hi garanti uggacchanti uggata pakāṭa honti  
ti garū ti vuccanti, api ca <sup>10</sup>pāsāñacchattam viya bhariyaṭṭhena  
garū ti vuccanti; *garusaddo* <sup>11</sup>"idam āsanam, atra bhavam  
20 nisīdatu, bhavam hi me aññataro garūnan" ti ettha mātapitūsu  
dissati, <sup>12</sup>"sanaramaralokagarun" ti ettha sabbalokacariye sab-  
baññumhi, api ca *garusaddo* aññesv atthesu pi dissati, sabbam  
etaṃ ekato katva atr' idam vuccati:

matapitācariyesu dujḡare alahumhi ca

25 mahante c' uggate c' eva <sup>13</sup>nichekadikaresu ca  
tathā <sup>14</sup>vaṇṇavisesesu *garusaddo* pavattati. 15

Keci pañcariyā *guru garu* ti ca dvidha gahetva <sup>15</sup>"bhariya-  
vācukatte *garusaddo* ṭhito, acariyavācukatte pana *gurusaddo*"

<sup>1</sup> Wg § 28·52 + 54 <sup>2</sup> murati rac pat eñ<sup>1</sup> muro rac pat khrañ<sup>1</sup>  
moro udoñ<sup>1</sup> ns <sup>3</sup> ghurati lvan eva yac eñ<sup>1</sup> vā ghurughuru-asam mrañ  
eñ<sup>1</sup> ghurughurupassasi Aṅgulimalavattu ns <sup>4</sup> Vin I 5<sup>31</sup> M I 168<sup>27</sup> (PS)  
<sup>5</sup> cf. M III 127<sup>24</sup>, <sup>6</sup> J V 306<sup>7</sup> cf. Wg § 28·95 <sup>7</sup> Be 2: 159 <sup>8</sup> (Mil 152<sup>26</sup>)  
<sup>9</sup> (Vibha 466<sup>20</sup> Uda 79<sup>25</sup> etc.) <sup>10</sup> J V 169<sup>20-25</sup> (Ja) <sup>11</sup> Sv I 1<sup>2</sup> (pt) <sup>12</sup> = sam  
mve<sup>1</sup> evā limmā khrañ<sup>1</sup> prañ<sup>1</sup> cuṃ khrañ<sup>1</sup> ca so anak prū khrañ<sup>2</sup> tui<sup>1</sup> nui<sup>1</sup> ns  
<sup>13</sup> Ke 664 <sup>14</sup> keci kun so acariya pana abhūdhān-chara tui<sup>1</sup> sañ kā<sup>1</sup> ns  
*et cit.* Abh 840<sup>a-d</sup>: pume ācariyādīmhi guru matapitūsu pi garu tisu .

<sup>a</sup> ita Bm (Wg § 28·55), CeB ns abhimatta- (= alvan yac khrañ<sup>1</sup> anak)  
<sup>b</sup> Bm kiñcikā <sup>c</sup> Bm uccane cf. 384 n c; Wg § 28·103: gurū udyamane

ti vadanti. Tan na gahetabbam, pāḷivisaye hi sabbesam pi yathāvuttānaṃ atthānaṃ vacakatte *garusaddo* yeva icchitabbo · *akā*·rassa *ā*(kā)rabhave<sup>a</sup> *garavan* ti savuddhikassa taddhitantapadassa<sup>1</sup> dassanato, sakkatābhasavisaye pana *garusaddo* yeva icchitabbo · *akarassa* vuddhibhave aññatha taddhitantapadassa<sup>5</sup> dassanato.

**750 Mara paṇacage.** *Marali, mattum maritva:* hetukattari *puriso purisaṃ mareti marayali* · *puriso purisena purisaṃ marapeti marāpayati, māretum māretva* iec' adini rūpāni; *macco maru maraṇaṃ maccu maṭṭu*<sup>b</sup> *Māro.* Tattha mattun ti maritum, tatha<sup>10</sup> hi Alīnasattuajātake<sup>2</sup> "yo mattum<sup>c</sup> iecche pituno pamokkha" ti paḷi dissati; *macco* ti maritabbasabhavataya *macco* ti laddhanamo satto; *marū* ti dighayuko pi samano maraṇasilo ti maru · devo; *maraṇan* ti cuti,

marāṇaṃ antako *maccu* <sup>3</sup>*hindaṃ* kalo ca *maṭṭu*<sup>d</sup> ca 15

nikkhepo cuti c' etāni namāni maraṇassa ve: 16

*Maro* ti sattānaṃ kusalaṃ māreti ti *Maro* · Kamadevo, imani<sup>15</sup> 'ssa namāni:

māro namuci kaṇho ca vasavatti paṇapati

pamattabandhu madano papima dabbako<sup>e</sup> pi ca 20

kandappo ca ratipati kamo ca kusumayudho, 17

aññe aññāni pi namāni vadanti, tani sasananulomāni na honti ti idha na dassitani, aṭṭhakathasu pana<sup>4</sup> "maro namuci kaṇho pamattabandhu" ti cattar' eva<sup>1</sup> namāni agatani, ettha ca maro ti devaputtaMarena saddhiṃ pañca mārā: kilesamaro khan- 25 dhamāro abhisamkhāramāro maccumaro devaputtaMaro ti.

**751<sup>5</sup> Dhara avatthāne.** *Dharali.*

**752 Bhara posane.** *Bharati, bharito bhatta.*

**753 Thara santharaṇe<sup>6</sup>.** *Tharati santharati, santharanam.*

**754 Dara vidaraṇe.** <sup>6</sup>*Bhumim darati kuddalo.* 30

**755<sup>7</sup> Dara dahe.** *Kayo darati, daro daratho.*

**756<sup>8</sup> Tira adhogatiyaṃ.** *Tirali, tiracchano tiraccha* va.

<sup>1</sup> ns: Abhidhan nhuik ka<sup>8</sup> *ajjavam ājjavam* [Sd s 857. kau<sup>1</sup> sur<sup>1</sup> u eñ<sup>1</sup> ā vud-  
dhi kui alui rhi sañ. <sup>2</sup> J V 31<sup>1</sup> (ja). <sup>3</sup> Nidda ad Nidd I 31<sup>1</sup> (cf. I 1975). <sup>4</sup> cf. Nidd I  
189<sup>b</sup>; <sup>5</sup> cf. I 733 734. <sup>6</sup> (2102<sup>1</sup>). <sup>7</sup> Mmd 630. <sup>8</sup> Mmd 640 (C<sup>1</sup> 490<sup>1</sup>)<sup>8</sup> tira adhogaṃane

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>m</sup> arassa (C<sup>1</sup> arassa) arabhave. <sup>b</sup> sic B<sup>ns</sup>, C<sup>1</sup> B<sup>m</sup> mattum. <sup>c</sup> J: maccu-  
cum. <sup>d</sup> sic B<sup>mn</sup>s (s 1253); C<sup>1</sup> maccuṭṭa. <sup>e</sup> sic C<sup>1</sup> B<sup>mn</sup>s (5: dappako, cf. Amk  
I 1: 26e). <sup>f</sup> B<sup>ns</sup> cattaro va. <sup>g</sup> (Wg s 27: 6, s 31 14 acchadane).

**757 Ara gatiyaṃ.** *Aratī, atthaṃ attho utu.* Ettha <sup>1</sup>atthaṃ vuccati nibbānaṃ; taṃ-taṃ-sattakiccaṃ aratī vatteti ti utu. *Rakārantadhāturūpani.*

**758 La adane.** *Lati, lanam garuḷo Sihaḷo Rahulo kusalam bale*  
<sup>5</sup> *mahallako mahallikā.* Tatra garuḷo ti garuṃ lati ādadati gaṇhāti ti <sup>2</sup>garu-ḷo, yo supaṇṇo diḷādhipo nāgāri <sup>3</sup>karoṭi ti ca vuccati; <sup>4</sup>Sihaḷo ti sihaṃ lāti ādadāti gaṇhāti ti <sup>2</sup>Siha-ḷo pubbapuriso, tabbamaṃse jātā etarahi sabbe pi Sihaḷā nāma jātā. <sup>5</sup>Rahulo ti adisu pana Rāhu viya lāti ti Rahu-lo. ko so: <sup>6</sup>sik  
<sup>10</sup> khakamo ayasmā Rāhulabhaddo buddhaputto, tassa hi jātadivase Suddhodanamaharājā "puttassa me tuṭṭhiṃ nivedethā" ti uyyāne kiḷantassa bodhisattassa sasanam paṇiṇi; bodhisatto taṃ sutva "Rāhu jāto bandhanam jātan" ti aha, puttassa hi jāyanam Rāhuggaḥo viya hoti · taṇhākilissanatapādanato, ba  
<sup>15</sup> jhena<sup>a</sup> ca saṃkhalikādi-bandhanena bandhanam<sup>b</sup> viya hoti · mucchitum appadānato ti. — "Rāhu jāto bandhanam jātan" ti aha; rāja "kim me putto avacā" ti pucchitvā taṃ vacanam sutva "ito paṭṭhaya me natta Rāhulo t' eva<sup>c</sup> hotū" ti aha, tato paṭṭhaya kumaro Rahulo nāma jāto, Mahapadanāsuttatīkayam  
<sup>20</sup> hi <sup>7</sup>"Rāhu jāto" ti ettha "Rahu ti Rahuggaḥo" ti vuttam, taṃ pana *Rāhulo* ti vacanass' atthaṃ pakatam katum adhippayatthavasena vuttam, na hi kevalo *Rāhu* ti saddo 'Rahuggaḥo' ti atthaṃ vadati, atha kho *jātasaddasambandham* labhitvā vadati, tathā hi "Rāhu jāto" ti bodhisattena vuttavacanassa 'Rahuggaḥo  
<sup>25</sup> jāto' ti attho bhavati; tasmā Suddhodanamaharājā 'mama natta Rahu viya lāti ti Rahu-lo ti vattabbo' ti cintetvā "Rāhulo t' eva<sup>d</sup> hotu" ti aha ti datṭhabbam. Keci pana "Rāhulo jāto bandhanam jātan" ti paṭhanti <sup>8</sup>katthaci potthake<sup>c</sup> ca likhanti. Tan na sundaram · atthassa ayuttito tīkāya ca saddhiṃ viro-  
<sup>30</sup> dhato<sup>i</sup>, na hi *Rāhulo* ti kumārassa nāmam paṭhamam uppannam, pacchā yeva uppannam · ayyakena dinnattā, tasma tadā bodhisattena 'Rāhulo jāto' ti vattum na yujjati, tathā<sup>g</sup> hi anabhisitte

<sup>1</sup> (Pi II 594<sup>29</sup>). <sup>2</sup> § 96. <sup>3</sup> (Ja I 204<sup>11</sup>). <sup>4</sup> Mhv 7: 42<sup>b</sup> (Mhvt). <sup>5</sup> 432<sup>29-32</sup> > Mg-ppd 134<sup>26</sup>—136<sup>11</sup>. <sup>6</sup> (A I 24<sup>17</sup>). <sup>7</sup> pṭ ad Sv (Sc) II 21<sup>16</sup>. <sup>8</sup> Ja I 60<sup>22</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> Mg-ppd: daḷhena. <sup>b</sup> B<sup>m</sup> bandham. <sup>c</sup> Mg-ppd: me nattu R. t' eva namam (Ja I 60<sup>24</sup>). <sup>d</sup> Mg-ppd ad. nāmam. <sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> potṭh<sup>o</sup>. <sup>f</sup> B<sup>m</sup> ad. ca? <sup>g</sup> (B<sup>c</sup> yatha).



arāṇiṇi puggale *maharājā* ti voharo na ppavattati — ṭikaya<sup>a</sup>  
 ca "Rāhū ti Rahuggaho" ti vuttaṃ. Atha pi tesam siya:  
 "Rahulo jāto bandhanam jatan" ti padassa vijjamanatta eva  
 ṭikayaṃ "Rahuggaho" ti bhavavasena *lasaddena* samanatto  
 adanatto *gahasaddo* vutto ti. Evam pi nūpapajjati · 'Rahu- 5  
 lanam jatan bandhanam jatan' ti paṭhassa vattabbatta, *Rāhulo*  
 ti hi idam padam<sup>b</sup> *Sihaḷo* ti padam viya dabbavācakaṃ, na  
 kadāci pi bhavavācakaṃ, tasma "Rāhulo jāto bandhanam jatan"  
 ti etaṃ ekaccehi dūropitaṃ paṭham aḡahetva "Rahu jāto ban-  
 dhanam jatan" ti ayam eva paṭho gaḡhetabbo sarato<sup>c</sup> pacce- 10  
 tabbo · suparisuddhesu anekesu potthakesu<sup>d</sup> diṭṭhatta poraṇehi  
 ca gambhīrasukhumaṇaṇehi acariyapacariyehi paṭhitatta; ayam  
 pan' ettha sadhippayā atthappakāsana: Rahu jāto ti bodhi-  
 satto puttassa jatasāsanam sutvā samvegappatto 'idāni mama  
 Rahu jāto' ti vadati, muñcitum<sup>e</sup> appadānavasena mama gaha- 15  
 ṇaṭham Rahu uppanno ti hi attho; bandhanam jatan ti  
 iminā<sup>f</sup> 'mama bandhanam jatan' ti vadati, tatha hi ṭikayaṃ  
 vuttaṃ: <sup>1</sup>"Rāhū ti Rahuggaho" ti, tattha Rahuggaho ti gaṇ-  
 hatu ti gaho, Rahu eva gaho Rahuggaho, mama gaḡako Rahu  
 jāto ti attho · atha va gaḡaṇam gaho, Rahuno gaho Rahu- 20  
 ggaho, Rahuggaḡaṇam mama jatan ti attho, putto hi Rāhusadiso,  
 pita candasadiso · puttaRāhuna gaḡhitattā; ekacce pana <sup>2</sup>"Ra-  
 hulo t' eva<sup>g</sup> hotū" ti imaṃ padesam disva 'Rāhu jāto ti vutte  
 iminā na sameti, Rāhulo jāto ti vutte<sup>h</sup> yeva pana sameti' ti  
 maññamāna evaṃ paṭham paṭhanti likhanti ca<sup>b</sup>, tasma so 25  
 anupaparikkhitva paṭhito dūropito paṭho na gaḡhetabbo, yatha-  
 vutto porāṇiko<sup>h</sup> poraṇacariyehi abhimato paṭho yeva aya-  
 manteḡi gaḡhetabbo · atthassa yuttito ṭikaya ca saddhiṃ aviro-  
 dhato ti. · Tattha kusalan ti <sup>3</sup>"kucchitaṇam papadhammaṇam  
<sup>4</sup>sanato tanukaraṇato ṇaṇam ku-saṃ nāma, tena kusena lāta- 30  
 bam pavattetabban ti kusa-lam; bālo ti diṭṭhadhammika-sa-  
 parāyikasamkhāte dve anatto Devadatta-Kokūlikadayo viya  
 lati ādadāti ti ba-lo, imāni pan' assa<sup>i</sup> nāmāni:

<sup>1</sup> (432<sup>20</sup>). <sup>2</sup> (Ja I 60<sup>24</sup>). <sup>3</sup> (As 39<sup>27</sup>; *infra* 437<sup>13</sup>). <sup>4</sup> V 1177.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>ns</sup> ṭikayañ. <sup>b</sup> Mg-ppd *om.* <sup>c</sup> (B<sup>ns</sup> *ad. ca.*) <sup>d</sup> B<sup>m</sup> pottho. <sup>e</sup> B<sup>ns</sup> muccitum (432<sup>16</sup>). <sup>f</sup> Mg-ppd: idam (*cf.* 433<sup>14</sup>). <sup>g</sup> Mg-ppd *ad. namaṃ* (*cf.* 432 *n. c.*). <sup>h</sup> B<sup>ns</sup> poraṇako. <sup>i</sup> B<sup>ns</sup> pana tam-

- balo avidvā <sup>1</sup>añño ca aññāṇī avicakkhaṇo  
 apaṇḍito akusalo dummedho kumatī jaḷo 18  
 eḷamugo ca nippañño dummedhī avidu mago  
 aviññu andhabalo ca duppañño ca aviddasu; 19  
 5 mahallako ti mahattaṃ lāti gaṇḥatī ti maha-llako · jiṇṇapurisa,  
 imani <sup>2</sup>ssa nāmāni:  
 jiṇṇo mahallako vuddho buddho vuddho ca <sup>3</sup>kattaro  
 thero ca ti ime saddā jiṇṇapaṇṇattiyo siyumu, 20  
 tatha hi  
 10 <sup>3</sup>"dūre apassaṃ thero va cakkhum yacitum agato"  
 evamādisu daṭṭhabbo *therasaddo* mahallake, 21  
 imani pana nāmāni itthiyā itthilīṅgavasena vattabbani:  
 jiṇṇa mahallika vuddhī buddhī vuḍḍhī ca kattarā  
 theri ca ti ime sadda namaṃ jiṇṇaya itthiya. 22  
 15 **759 Dala 760 phala visaraṇe.** *Dalati, phalati; dalīto rukkho, phalīto bhumibhago.*  
**761 Ala bhūsane.** *Alati, alaṃkaro alaṃkato<sup>a</sup> alaṃkataṃ<sup>a</sup>, <sup>1</sup>"sa*  
*laṃkananayoge pi sālāṃkananavajjita<sup>a</sup>"* ti imissaṃ hi kavīnaṃ  
 kabbaracāṇaṃ *alaṃkasaddo* bhusanavisesaṃ vadati. Kevī  
 20 paṇ' ettha <sup>2</sup>"ala bhusana-pariyapana-varaṇesu" ti dhatuṃ pa-  
 ṭṭhanti *alati* ti ca ruṇaṃ icchanti, mayaṃ pana *aladhatussa*  
 pariyatti-nivaraṇatthavācakaṭṭaṃ na<sup>b</sup> icchama · payogadass-  
 sanato, "nipatabhūto pana *alaṃsaddo* pariyatti-nivaraṇattha-  
 vacako dissati · <sup>3</sup>"alam etaṃ sabbhaṃ; <sup>4</sup>alam me tena rajjena"  
 25 ti adisu.  
**762 Mīla** <sup>5</sup>nimelane<sup>a</sup>. *Mīlāti, nim[m]īlāti ummīlāti, nim[m]īlanam*  
*ummīlanam<sup>d</sup>.*  
**763** <sup>6</sup>Bīla<sup>a</sup> patitthambhe. <sup>7</sup>Bīlāti<sup>a</sup>.  
**764 Nīla vaṇṇe.** *Nīlavatthaṃ.*  
 30 **765 Sīla samadhimhi.** *Sīlāti, sīlaṃ sīlanam.* Ettha sīlan ti sīla-  
 natṭhena sīlaṃ, vuttaṃ h' etaṃ Visuddhimagge: <sup>8</sup>"sīlan ti ken'  
<sup>1</sup> Uda 426<sup>29</sup>. <sup>2</sup> (Sp ad Vin I 269<sup>14</sup>). <sup>3</sup> J IV 403<sup>12</sup>. <sup>4</sup> "sālāṃkāna-  
 nayoge pi añ kran<sup>1</sup> to nhañ<sup>1</sup> yhañ so<sup>2</sup> lañ<sup>3</sup> sālāṃkananavajjita to cu<sup>1</sup> sa'  
 pañ mha kañ<sup>4</sup> eñ<sup>1</sup> va sā thui min<sup>1</sup> ma sañ alaṃkananayoge pi myak nha  
 tan<sup>4</sup> cha nhañ<sup>1</sup> yhañ so<sup>2</sup> lañ<sup>3</sup> sālāṃkananavajjita myak nha tan<sup>3</sup> cha nhañ<sup>1</sup>  
 ta kva phrae khrañ<sup>3</sup> mha kañ<sup>1</sup> eñ<sup>1</sup> (cf. Kavyadarsa 2: 29d<sup>12</sup>). <sup>5</sup> (Wg § 15.8.  
<sup>6</sup> *infra* (C<sup>c</sup> 781<sup>34</sup>; Rūp C<sup>c</sup> 88<sup>24</sup>). <sup>7</sup> Vin IV 82<sup>19</sup> (Sd C<sup>c</sup> 781<sup>34</sup>). <sup>8</sup> J VI 13<sup>21</sup>. <sup>9</sup> Vm S<sup>2</sup> 9.  
<sup>a</sup> leg. alaṃko et alaṃkaṃ<sup>2</sup>. <sup>b</sup> (B<sup>m</sup> om.). <sup>c</sup> Ita B<sup>m</sup>ns; C<sup>c</sup> nimīlane.  
 Wg § 15.10; nimesane. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>e</sup> 5 pilō (Wg § 15.14).

atthena<sup>1</sup> silaṃ: silanaṭṭhena<sup>2</sup> silaṃ, kim idaṃ silanaṃ nama: 'samādhānaṃ va, kayakammadināṃ susilyavasena avippakīṇaṇa ti attho, <sup>3</sup>upadharāṇaṃ va, kusalanāṃ dhammanāṃ paṭiṭṭhanavasena adharabhavo ti attho, etad eva hi ettha atthadvayaṃ saddalakkhaṇavidu anuṇanti; aññe pana 'siraṭṭho<sup>4</sup> 5 silaṭṭho<sup>5</sup>, sīlataṭṭho<sup>6</sup> silaṭṭho<sup>7</sup> ti evamadina nayeṇ' ettha atthaṃ vaṇṇayanti" ti. Tattha atthadvayaṃ saddalakkhaṇavidu anuṇanti ti idaṃ "sila samādhimhi; sila upadharāṇe" ti dvigaṇikassa *sīladhatussa* atthe sandhaya vuttaṃ, imassa hi <sup>8</sup>*cura-* digāṇaṃ pattassa upadharāṇe *sileti silayaṇi* ti rupani bhavanti, <sup>9</sup>upadhāreti ti pi tesāṃ attho, idha pana *bhū*vadigaṇikatta samādhānatthe *sīlā* ti ruṇaṃ bhavati, samādhīyati ti tassa attho. Puna pi ettha sotūnaṃ sukhagahaṇatthaṃ nibbacanani vuccante: silati samādhīyati kayakammadināṃ susilyavasena na vippakīṇaṇa<sup>10</sup> ti silaṃ, atha va silanti samādhānti cittaṃ etena <sup>11</sup>ti silaṃ, imani *bhū*vadigaṇikavasena nibbacanani, *cura*digaṇikavasena pana sileti kusale dhamme upadhāreti paṭiṭṭhābhavena bhūso dhāreti ti silaṃ, sileti va etena kusale dhamme upadhārenti bhūso dhārenti sadhavo ti silaṇ ti nibbacanani.

**766 Kila bandhane.** *Kilati, kilam*. 20

**767 Kula avaraṇe.** *Kulati, kulam*: <sup>1</sup>"vahe rukkhe 'pakulaṇe"<sup>2</sup>, *kulam bandhati*, <sup>3</sup>"nadhikule vasam' abhaṃ"<sup>4</sup>. Kulati āvarati udakaṃ bahi nikkhamituṃ na deti ti kulam.

**768 Sūla ruṇayam.** *Sulati, sulam*: "kaṇṇasulam na janeti".

**769 Tūla 'nikkarise**<sup>1</sup>. 'Nikkariṣaṃ nama karisaṃmattena pi amī- <sup>2</sup>njetabbato<sup>3</sup> lahubhavo yeva. *Tulati*, <sup>4</sup>"tulam bhaṭṭhaṃ va maluto".

**770 Pula samghate.** *Pulati, pañcapuli*.

**771 Mula paṭiṭṭhayam.** *Mulati, mulam*. <sup>5</sup>*Mulasaddo* <sup>6</sup>"mulani uddhareyya antamaso usiranaṭṭimattani pi" ti adisu mulamule <sup>7</sup>dissati, <sup>8</sup>"lobho akusalamulan" ti adisu asadharāṇahetumhi, <sup>9</sup>"yava majjhantike kale chaya pharati nivate paṇṇani pa-

<sup>1</sup> Wg § 15; 16. <sup>2</sup> Wg § 35; 26. <sup>3</sup> I 1612. <sup>4</sup> J VI 26<sup>21</sup>. <sup>5</sup> Ap 254<sup>7</sup>

<sup>6</sup> As 397<sup>6</sup>, Sv I 75<sup>29</sup>. <sup>7</sup> S I 127<sup>19</sup>. <sup>8</sup> Mahabhaṣya vol I 480<sup>6</sup>. <sup>9</sup> Sp I 109<sup>1-6</sup>. PS I 126<sup>11</sup>. Uda 27<sup>11-15</sup>. <sup>10</sup> S II 88<sup>7</sup>. <sup>11</sup> Dhs § 389. <sup>12</sup> Cf. Vin III 202<sup>10</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> Bm: uthena, 'uttho. <sup>b</sup> C'B<sup>mn</sup>s: vippakīṇaṇa (= pharai pharai kraṇaṇa: silaṃ kan' lan' ti pud ka' akhyu' nhuok ma rhi . . . <sup>d</sup> J: rukkūpakulāṇe. <sup>e</sup> Ap: vasamāham (*metr.*). <sup>f</sup> Wg § 15. 20. nikkarṣe. <sup>g</sup> ns: amitabbato.

tanti<sup>a</sup>, ettāvata rukkhamūlan" ti ādisu samīpe, atr' idam vuccati:

mūlamule *mūlasaddo* padissati tath' eva ca

asadharaṇahetumhi samīpamhi ca vattati. 23

5 **772 Phala nipphattiyam<sup>b</sup>.** <sup>1</sup>"Rukkho phalati; <sup>2</sup>rukkhaphalāni bhuñjantā; <sup>3</sup>mahapphalam hoti<sup>c</sup> mahanisaṃsam", *sotapattiphalam*. Tattha mahapphalan ti mahānipphattikam<sup>d</sup>.

**773 Phala 'bhede.** *Phalati*: <sup>5</sup>"muddhā te phalatu sattadhā; <sup>6</sup>pādā phalimsu". Tattha phalatū ti bhijjatu.

10 **774 Phala avyattasadde.** *Asani phalati*: <sup>7</sup>"dve 'me bhikkhave asaniya phalantiya na santasanti". Tattha <sup>8</sup>"phalantiyā ti saddam karontiya".

**775 Culla havakarane.** Havakaraṇam vilasakaraṇam. *Cullati*.

**776 Phulla vikasana<sup>9</sup>bhedesu.** *Phullati, phullam, phullito kimsuko*.  
15 *suphullitam aravindavanam*: <sup>10</sup>"asīhiattha-m-ubbedho Dipamkaro mahāmuni sobhati diparukkho va sālārāja va phullito; <sup>11</sup>khaṇḍaphullapaṭisaṃkharāṇam".

**777 Cilla sethille<sup>c</sup>.** Sīthilabhāvo<sup>e</sup> sethillam<sup>e</sup>. *Cillati*.

**778 Velu 779 celu 780 kelu 781 khelu 782 pelu 783 belu 784 selu**  
20 **785 sala 786 tila gatiyam.** *Velati, celati, kelati, khelati, pelati, belati, selati, salati, tilati; celam, pelako<sup>f</sup>*. Ettha celan ti vattham, <sup>12</sup>pelako<sup>f</sup> ti saso.

**787 Khala calane<sup>g</sup>.** *Khalati, khalo*. Khalo ti duijano asadhu asappuriso papajano.

25 **788 Khala sañcinane<sup>h</sup>.** *Khalati, khalam*. Khalan ti vihiṭṭhapano-kāsabhūtam bhūmimaṇḍalam, <sup>13</sup>taṃ hi khalanti sañcinanti rāsi-karonti ettha dhañṇāni ti khalan ti vuccati, <sup>14</sup>"khalam salam pasum khetam gantā c' assa abhikkhaṇan" ti payogo.

**789 Gila ajjhoharane<sup>i</sup>.** *Gilati*, <sup>15</sup>"gilam akkham puriso na bujjhati".

30 **790 Gala adane.** *Galati, galo*. Galanti adanti ajjhoharanti etena ti galo, galo ti givā vuccati.

<sup>1</sup> Vm 555<sup>2</sup>. <sup>2</sup> J VI 510<sup>1</sup>. <sup>3</sup> A IV 60<sup>4</sup>, 5<sup>13</sup>. <sup>4</sup> cf. Vp apud Wg § 15: 9.

<sup>5</sup> Dhpa I 41<sup>5</sup>, 12 (Sn 983<sup>d</sup>). <sup>6</sup> 777 (cf. Vin I 186<sup>47</sup> - 182<sup>2</sup>). <sup>7</sup> A I 77<sup>19</sup> (Ap 421<sup>6</sup>).

<sup>8</sup> Mp ad loc. (unde radix); cf. Sv ad D II 106<sup>24</sup>. <sup>9</sup> cf. Mp ad A III 263<sup>16</sup>. <sup>10</sup> Bv 2: 216<sup>a-d</sup>. <sup>11</sup> Vin II 286<sup>4</sup>. <sup>12</sup> (Ja VI 538<sup>25</sup>). <sup>13</sup> ns cit. Ps ad M I 377<sup>25</sup> (Ps - Sv I 160<sup>2</sup>; cf. et ita ad It 17<sup>8</sup> ubi leg. maha aṭṭhikhalo). <sup>14</sup> J VI 297<sup>11</sup>. <sup>15</sup> J I 380<sup>9</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> Sp: paṭanti (Spt). <sup>b</sup> B<sup>s</sup> ns nibbattiyam. <sup>c</sup> B<sup>e</sup> om. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>ns</sup> nibbattikam.

<sup>e</sup> Ce seth<sup>o</sup> et sith<sup>o</sup> (cf. 366<sup>26</sup>). <sup>f</sup> CeB<sup>cmns</sup> bel<sup>o</sup>. <sup>g</sup> Wg § 15: 37: samcalane

<sup>h</sup> Wg § 15: 38: samcaye (Kt calane). <sup>i</sup> Wg § 28: 117: gē nigaraṇe

**791 Sala 792** *salla asuṃgatiyaṃ*<sup>a</sup>. *Āsuṃgati*<sup>a</sup> *siḥagamanam*. *Salati*, *sallati*, *sallaṃ*. Ettha ca *sallaṃ* usu saro *sallo* kaṇḍo tejano ti *pariyāyā* ete.

**793 Khola** <sup>1</sup>*gatipatighate*. *Kholati*.

**794 Gile** <sup>2</sup>*pitikkhaye*. *Gilayati*, *gilano gelaññam*. <sup>3</sup>*Gilano* ti <sup>4</sup>*akallako*, *Vinaye* pi hi *vuttaṃ*: <sup>4</sup>"*nāhaṃ akallako*" ti, *aṭṭhaka-thayaṇ* ca <sup>5</sup>"*nāhaṃ akallako ti nāhaṃ gilāno*" ti *vuttaṃ*.

**795 Mile** <sup>6</sup>*gattavināme*. *Milayati*, *milāno*<sup>b</sup> *milayanto milayamano*.

**796** <sup>7</sup>*Kele mamayane*. *Mamāyanam* *tanhadiṭṭhivasena* *'mama idan'* ti *gahaṇam*. *Kelayati*: <sup>9</sup>"*tvam kaṃ kelayasi*". 10

**797 Sala calane**, *saṃvarane* ca; **798 vala 799 valla calane** ca. *Samvaraṇāpekkhāyaṃ cakaro*. *Salati*, *kusalaṃ*; *valati*; *vallati valluro*. Tattha <sup>10</sup>*kusalan* ti *kucchite* *papadhamme* *salayati calayati* *kampeti viddhamseti* ti *ku-salaṃ*, *kucchitaṃ apayadvaram* *salanti saṃvaranti* *pidahanti sādhave* *etenā* ti *ku-salaṃ*; *vallanti* <sup>15</sup>*saṃvaranti rakkhanti* *ito kāka-senādayo satte akhādanatthāya* ti *vallūro*.

**800 Mala 801 malla dharane**. *Malati*, *malaṃ*; *mallati*, *mallo*.

**802 Bhala 803 bhalla paribhasana-himsādanesu**. *Bhalati*, *bhallati*.

**804 Kala saṃkhane**<sup>c</sup>. *Kalati*, *kala kālo*. Ettha *kala* ti *soḷasa*- <sup>20</sup>*bhagādi bhago*; *kālo* ti *'ettako atikkanto'* ti *adina kalitabbo saṃkhātabbo* ti *kālo* *'pubbaṇhadi samayo*.

**805 Kalla asadde**<sup>d</sup>. *Asaddo nissaddo*. *Kallati*.

**806 Jala dittiyaṃ**. *Jalati*, *jalaṃ jalanto pajjalanto jalamano*; <sup>11</sup>"*ko eti siriya jalaṃ*"; <sup>12</sup>*jalaṃ va yasasā aṭṭhā Devadatto* ti *me* <sup>25</sup>*sutaṃ*; <sup>13</sup>*saddhammapajjoto jalito*".

**807 Hula**<sup>e</sup> *calane*. *Hulati*, *halo*. *Halo* ti *phalo*, *so* hi *holeti bhūmim* *bhindanto mattikakhaṇḍaṃ caleti* ti *halo* ti *vuccati* *akarassa akāraṃ katva*.

**808 Cala kampane** *Calati*, *calito acalo*, <sup>14</sup>*mahanto bhumicalo*, <sup>30</sup>*calanaṃ*<sup>1</sup> *calo*<sup>1</sup>.

<sup>1</sup> *vide* 423<sup>6</sup>, Wg § 15: 44 v. 1; <sup>2</sup> *cf.* 401<sup>11</sup> 428<sup>26</sup>; <sup>3</sup> As 377<sup>20-22</sup> <sup>4</sup> Vin III 62<sup>20</sup> <sup>5</sup> Sp II 382<sup>20</sup> <sup>6</sup> Cāndra-dh I 261 (*vide* 408<sup>20</sup>), <sup>7</sup> *cf.* *kelayati* ... *mayati*, [MI 260<sup>34</sup>] *et mht ad Vm* 317<sup>1</sup>, <sup>8</sup> Pj II 517<sup>16</sup>, Nidd I 49<sup>14</sup>, <sup>9</sup> *cf.* Mahava aṭṭhakathā, ns; <sup>10</sup> As 391<sup>1-2</sup> (*mp; supra* 433<sup>20</sup>), <sup>11</sup> J V 322<sup>7</sup> *sqq.*, VI 217<sup>31</sup> *sqq.*, <sup>12</sup> Vin II 203<sup>3</sup>, <sup>13</sup> Dhpa *proem.* v. 1<sup>cd</sup> <sup>14</sup> *cf.* A IV 311<sup>30</sup> (+ Mp: *mahanto paṭhavikampo*)

<sup>a</sup> C. Bens *asuṃg* (Wg § 15: 42-43, *asuṃgamane*) <sup>b</sup> Bens *milāyano*, <sup>c</sup> Kt *apud* Wg § 14: 26, <sup>d</sup> = Kṣīrasv *et* Kt *apud* Wg § 14: 27, <sup>e</sup> (Wg § 19: 44 *hvala*, *cf.* V 811) <sup>1</sup> (Bm *om.*)

**809** Jala dhaññe. *Jalati, jalam.*

**810** Tala **811** ṭala <sup>a</sup>velambe<sup>a</sup>. *Talati, ṭalati.*

**812** Thala ṭhane. *Thalati, thalo.* Thalo ti nirudakappadeso, pabbajja-nibbānesu pi taṃsadisatta tabbohāro, yatha hi lōke  
5 udakoghena anottharaṇaṭṭhānaṃ thalo ti vuccati, evaṃ kilesa-  
ghena anottharaṇiyattā pabbajja nibbanaṃ ca thalo ti vuccati.  
“tiṇṇo pāraṅgato thale tiṭṭhati brāhmaṇo” ti hi vuttaṃ.

**813** <sup>a</sup>Phāla vilekhane<sup>b</sup>. *Phālali* bhūmiṃ vilekhati<sup>c</sup> bhindati ti *phalo*.

**814** Nala gandhe. *Nalati.*

**815** Bala paṇane. Iha paṇanaṃ jīvanaṃ sasanaṃ ca. *Balati, balaṃ balo.* Ettha balan ti balanti jīvitam kappenti etena ti balaṃ <sup>a</sup>kāyabala-bhogabaladikaṃ balaṃ, atha va balanti sam-  
mājīvanaṃ jīvanti etenā ti balaṃ <sup>a</sup>saddhādikaṃ balaṃ, Āga-  
matṭhakathāyaṃ pana <sup>a</sup>“asaddhiye na kampaṭi ti saddhābalan”  
15 ti adi vuttaṃ, taṃ ‘dalḥaṭṭhena<sup>d</sup> balan’ ti vattabbānaṃ saddhā-  
dinaṃ akampanatadassanattam vuttan ti dattḥabham, atha va  
dhatūnaṃ atthatisayayogato asaddhiyadinaṃ abhibhavanena  
saddhādibalānaṃ abhibhavanattho pi gahetabbo <sup>a</sup>“abala-  
naṃ baliyanti” ti ettha viya; bālo ti balati assasati c’ eva  
20 passasati cū ti balo, assasitapassasitamattena jīvati na seṭṭhena  
paññajīvitena ti vuttaṃ hoti, tatha hi aṭṭhakathayaṃ vuttaṃ:  
“balanti ti bala, assasitapassasitamattena jīvanti na paññajī-  
vitenā ti attho” ti, paññajīvino yeva hi jīvitam seṭṭham nama,  
tenāha Bhagava: <sup>a</sup>“paññajīviṃ<sup>e</sup> jīvitam ahu seṭṭhan” ti.

**816** Pula mahatte. *Pulati, vipulam.*

**817** Kula saṃkhane<sup>f</sup>, bandhumhi ca. *Kolati, kulam kolo.*

**818** Sala gamane. *Salati.*

**819** Kila <sup>a</sup>pitiya<sup>a</sup>-kilanesu. Pīṭassa bhavo pītiyaṃ, yatha <sup>a</sup>*duk-  
khiyaṃ*; kilānaṃ kilā yeva. *Kilati.*

**820** <sup>a</sup>Ila kampane. *Ḥati<sup>b</sup>, elam ela.* Ettha <sup>a</sup>elam vuccati doso,  
ken’ aṭṭhena: kampaṇaṭṭhena, doso ti c’ ettha aguṇo veditabbo

<sup>1</sup> S IV 157<sup>9</sup>. <sup>2</sup> cf. Mp ad A II 141<sup>25</sup>. <sup>3</sup> Sn 770<sup>4</sup>. <sup>4</sup> cf. Pj I 124<sup>21, 22</sup>.  
<sup>5</sup> Sn 182<sup>d</sup>. <sup>6</sup> (375<sup>16</sup>). <sup>7</sup> Mmd 675 (C<sup>e</sup> 515<sup>15</sup>). <sup>8</sup> As 397<sup>1</sup> = Sv I 75<sup>25</sup>. Uda  
369<sup>23</sup>. Spk S<sup>c</sup> III 168<sup>4</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> Wg § 20: 4—5; ṭala ṭṭala vaikhavve (*supra* 384<sup>9</sup>). <sup>b</sup> cf. Wg § 20: 7  
hala vilekhane. <sup>c</sup> sic C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup>ns. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>m</sup> dalḥattena, C<sup>e</sup> dalḥatthena. <sup>e</sup> ita  
C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup>ns. <sup>f</sup> = Kt *apud* Wg § 20: 12. <sup>g</sup> Wg § 28: 61 svaitya (Maitr Kt  
saitya; cf. 381<sup>11</sup>). <sup>h</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup>ns; *vide* 439<sup>12</sup>.

na paṭigho, <sup>1</sup>"nelaṅgo" setapaccchaddo" ti idam ettha nidassanaṃ; api ca elaṃ vuccati udakaṃ, tatha hi <sup>2</sup>"elambujam kaṇṭaki" variyam yatha" ti imissa pāliya attham niddisanto ayasma Sariputto <sup>3</sup>"elaṃ vuccati udakaṃ" ti aha; ela ti lala vuccati <sup>4</sup>elamugo ti ettha viya; api ca ela ti kheḷo vuccati <sup>5</sup>"sutva nelapatim vacam vaḷa pantha apakkamun" ti ettha viya, ettha nelapatim vacan ti kheḷabindunipatarahitam vacan ti attho, lala-kheḷavacakassa tu *elāsaddassa* aññaṃ pavattinimittam pariyesitabbam, <sup>6</sup>anekappavattinimitta hi sadda kiṃ va aññaena pavattinimittena: "ila kampane" ti evaṃ vuttam <sup>10</sup>kampanam eva lala-kheḷavacakassa *elasaddassa* pavattinimittam, tasma ilanti<sup>7</sup> jīgucchitabbabhavena kampenti<sup>8</sup> hadayacalanam papuṇanti jana ettha ti ela ti attho gahetabbo, samanapavattinimittā yeva hi sadda lokasaṃketavasena nanapadatthavacakā pi bhavanti, tam yatha: hinoti gacchati ti hetu, sappati<sup>15</sup> gacchati ti sappo<sup>9</sup>, gacchati ti go ti, tatha asamanapavattinimitta yeva samanapadatthavacaka pi bhavanti, tam yatha raṇḍati ti rāja, bhūmim pāleti ti bhūmipālo, nare indati ti narindo ti -- esa nayo sabbattha pi vibhavetabbo.

**821** Ila gatiyam<sup>1</sup>. *Ilali.*

20

**822** Hila havakarane<sup>2</sup>. *Helati.*

**823** Sila unche. *Silati.*

**824** Tila sinehane<sup>3</sup>. *Tilali, telam tilo.*

**825** Cila vasane. *Cilali.*

**826** <sup>4</sup>Vala<sup>1</sup> vilasane. <sup>5</sup>Valali<sup>2</sup>.

25

**827** <sup>6</sup>Mila<sup>1</sup> gahane. <sup>7</sup>Milali<sup>2</sup>.

**828** Mila sinehane<sup>3</sup>. *Milali.*

**829** Phula sañcale, pharane ca<sup>4</sup>. *Phulali.* -- *Lakarantadhaturupani.*

<sup>1</sup> S IV 291<sup>20</sup> *malim nela* -- nida (Ja V 156<sup>2</sup> [*slesa triplex*], J VI 252<sup>22</sup> *slesa*], S IV 291<sup>20</sup> *cf.* PW s. v. nida 3), *nide nela* [ *naidai*], <sup>2</sup> *taruṇa* [*vaccha*] (Ja V 418<sup>12</sup>; *mi ad Vibha* 494<sup>11</sup> *et cf.* sgh. *nelu*], <sup>3</sup> *makkhikaṇḍaka* (Sv *ad a-neḷaka*, D III 85<sup>17</sup>], <sup>4</sup> *ingenuus*, *arya vel kulina* (D I 4<sup>25</sup> *cf. ibid.* *pori et* J VI 252<sup>22</sup>; J VI 558<sup>21</sup>). <sup>5</sup> Sn 845<sup>8</sup>. <sup>6</sup> Nidd I 202<sup>28</sup>. <sup>7</sup> (Ja III 347<sup>19</sup>). <sup>8</sup> J VI 558<sup>21</sup> (Ja). <sup>9</sup> (378<sup>24</sup>). <sup>10</sup> *ns ad.* <sup>11</sup> *celam hu so nam-pud phrae sañ*<sup>1</sup> *sañ kui nha lum*<sup>3</sup> *thā*<sup>5</sup> *rve*<sup>1</sup> *samban sañ*

<sup>12</sup> *ns nelaggo* (*ns cit.* Uda 370<sup>1</sup>); <sup>13</sup> *aeḥū*<sup>1</sup> *rhi so*, *ns* -- (Bm *h. l.* *elanti*; *ns om.*); <sup>14</sup> *ita* C Beṃns -- <sup>15</sup> *ita* B<sup>6</sup> *ns comp fecit.*; C Bm *sabb*<sup>1</sup> (Wg § 11 30); <sup>16</sup> *= Kt apud* Wg § 28 65; <sup>17</sup> *= Maitr Kt Vp apud* Wg § 28 69; <sup>18</sup> Wg § 28 62; <sup>19</sup> *snche.*; <sup>20</sup> *cal*<sup>1</sup> (Wg § 28 64); <sup>21</sup> *ita* C Bm; B<sup>6</sup> *ns pīḍ*, Wg § 28 68; <sup>22</sup> *ñila gahane.*; <sup>23</sup> Wg § 28 71; <sup>24</sup> *slesane* -- <sup>25</sup> *cf. Vp apud* Wg § 28 96.

- 830 Vā gati-gandhanesu. *Vāti, valo.*
- 831 Vi <sup>†</sup>pajana<sup>a</sup>-kanti-asana-khadana-gatisu. Pajanaṃ calanaṃ, kanti abhiruci, asanaṃ bhattaparibhogo, khadanaṃ pūvadi-bhakkhaṇaṃ, gati gamanaṃ. *Veti.*
- 5 832 Ve tantasantāne. *Vāyati, tantavayo.*
- 833 Ve sosane. *Vayati.*
- 834 Thivu 835 khivu<sup>b</sup> <sup>†</sup>niddassane<sup>c</sup>. *Thevati, khevati.*
- 836 <sup>1</sup>Thivu dittiyaṃ. *Thevati*: <sup>2</sup>"<sup>†</sup>madhumadhūka thevanti".
- 837 Jiva paṇadharane. *Jivati, jvitaṃ jivo jvika*: <sup>3</sup>"atthi no jivika
- 10 deva sā ca yādisi<sup>d</sup>-kidisā", *jvitaṃ kappeti*<sup>e</sup>.
- 838 Piva 839 mīva 840 tiva 841 nīva thūliye. *Pivati, pivaro*: *mivati, tivali, mivati*. Ettha ca pivaro ti kacchapo, yo koci va thūlasarīro, tathā hi <sup>4</sup>"pivaro kacchape thūle" ti pubbacariyehi vuttaṃ.
- 15 842 Ava palane<sup>f</sup>. *Avati*: <sup>5</sup>"buddho mama avataṃ".
- 843 Sava gatiyaṃ. *Savati.*
- 844 Kava<sup>g</sup> vanne. *Kavati.*
- 845 Khivu<sup>h</sup> made. *Khvati.*
- 846 Dhovu dhovane. *Dhovati.*
- 20 847 Devu<sup>i</sup> devane. *Devati, adevati paridevati*: <sup>6</sup>"ādevo paridevo adevana paridevana ādevitattaṃ paridevitattaṃ".
- 848 Sevu 849 kevu 850 khevu 851 gevu 852 gilevu 853 mevū 854 milevu secane<sup>f</sup>. *Sevati, kevati, khevati, gevati, gilevati, mevati, milevati.*
- 25 855 <sup>†</sup>Devu<sup>k</sup> plutagatiyaṃ. Plutagati pariplutagamaṇaṃ. <sup>†</sup>*Devati*<sup>k</sup>.
- 856 Dhavu gatisuddhiyaṃ. <sup>7</sup>"Dhāvati vidhāvati; ādhavati paridhāvati", *dhavako.*
- 857 Civu ādāna-saṃvaresu. *Civati.*
- 858 <sup>†</sup>Cevi <sup>9</sup>cetanātulye. *Cevati.* — *Vakarantadhaturupāni.*

<sup>1</sup> Ja VI 530<sup>30</sup>; thevanti = virocanti *ut videtur tautologia, sequente madhuttīpa* J VI 529<sup>24</sup> *ita* L<sup>k</sup>, cf. Ja VI 530<sup>31</sup> *et* V stipr Wg § 10: 31. <sup>2</sup> J VI 529<sup>21</sup>. <sup>3</sup> J VI 584<sup>16</sup>. <sup>4</sup> cf. Hemacandra Anekārth III 572<sup>3d</sup>. <sup>5</sup> 57. <sup>6</sup> Vibh 100<sup>11</sup>. <sup>7</sup> Nidd I 414<sup>41</sup>. <sup>8</sup> Ja I 158<sup>15</sup>. <sup>9</sup> = ce<sup>1</sup> cho<sup>2</sup> khrañ<sup>3</sup> tū mhya khrañ<sup>3</sup> nhuik, ns.

<sup>a</sup> Wg § 24: 39; prajanana. <sup>b</sup> C<sup>c</sup> B<sup>em</sup>ns dhivu khivu; B<sup>m</sup> dhavu dhivu, vide Wg § 15: 52 *et* 59. <sup>c</sup> Wg nirasane. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>c</sup> ns yādisa- (cf. J *cod.* L<sup>k</sup>). <sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> kappesi. <sup>f</sup> = Kt *apud* Wg § 15: 91. <sup>g</sup> Wg § 10: 17 kabr. <sup>h</sup> Wg § 10: 19: ksībr. <sup>i</sup> B<sup>em</sup>ns *ad.* deva. <sup>j</sup> ns sevane lañ<sup>3</sup> rhi cñ<sup>1</sup> Wg § 14: 36-38. <sup>k</sup> 5: revu Wg § 14: 39.



859 Sa pake. *Sati*.

860 Si sevayaṃ. *Sevati, sevana sevako sevilo sivo sivaṃ*, <sup>17</sup>"nihiyati<sup>a</sup> puriso nihina<sup>a</sup>sevi na ca bayetha kadaci tulyasevi seṭṭham <sup>3</sup>upagamaṃ<sup>b</sup> udeti khippaṃ tasmā attano uttari[tara]ṃ bhajetha".

861 Si gati-buddhisu<sup>c</sup>. *Seti atiseti, atisitum* <sup>2</sup>*atisitva, setu*. 5

862 Si saye<sup>d</sup>. *Sayo supanaṃ. Seti sayali, senam sayanam*.

863 Su gatiyaṃ. *Savati pasavati*, <sup>3</sup>*pasulo sulo*. Ettha suto ti duto, <sup>4</sup>"vitti hi maṃ vindati suta disva; <sup>5</sup>devasuto ca Matahi" ti ca imani tattha payogani.

864 Su savane. *Savanaṃ sandanaṃ. Savati, asavo*. 10

865 Su pasave<sup>e</sup>. *Pasavo jananaṃ. Savati pasavati, suttam*. Ettha pana suttan ti <sup>6</sup>atthe savati janeti ti suttam <sup>7</sup>tepitakam budhava<sup>a</sup>canam tadaññam pi va <sup>7</sup>hatthisuttadi suttam.

866 Sū pāṇagabbhamocane[su]. *Suti pasuti, pasulo*.

867 Su perane. <sup>8</sup>*Suti*. 15

868 <sup>9</sup>Se khaye. *Siyati, ekārassa iyadeso*.

869 Se pake. *Seti*.

870 <sup>10</sup>Se gatiyaṃ. *Seti, setu*.

871 Hisi himsayam. *Himsati, himsako himsana himsa*

872 Issa issāyaṃ. *Issati*: <sup>11</sup>"deva na issanti purisaparakkamassa; <sup>20</sup><sup>12</sup>issa issayana".

873 <sup>13</sup>Namassa vandananatiyaṃ. *Vandanānati nama vandanasamkhataṃ namanam*. Sakammako yevāyaṃ dhatu, na <sup>14</sup>*nama* dhatu viya sakammako e<sup>a</sup> eva akammako ca. *Namassati*.

874 Ghusa sadde<sup>l</sup>. *Ghusati ghosati, patighoso<sup>g</sup> nigghoso vacighoso*. 25

875 Cūsa pāne. *Cusati*.

876 Pusa vuddhiyaṃ<sup>h</sup>. *Pusati, poso*. <sup>15</sup>"sampilē mama posanam" — posanan ti vaḍḍhanam.

877 Musa theyye. *Thenanam theyyam* <sup>16</sup>"corika. *Musati*. <sup>16</sup>"dudikkho cakkhumusano", *musalo*. 30

<sup>1</sup> J III 324<sup>11-14</sup> = A I 126<sup>1-4</sup>. <sup>2</sup> ns *cit*. PS (EC) II 76<sup>17</sup>. <sup>3</sup> (Pj I 101<sup>20</sup> etc.). <sup>4</sup> J VI 117<sup>10</sup>. <sup>5</sup> D II 258<sup>11</sup>. <sup>6</sup> AS 19<sup>18</sup> = Sp I 19<sup>11</sup> = Sv I 17<sup>13</sup>; Pi II 1<sup>11</sup>. <sup>7</sup> Sp (d) 360<sup>2</sup> etc. *L* = Sp (d) 318<sup>20</sup>. <sup>8</sup> (d) 1076<sup>11</sup>. <sup>9</sup> (d) 1079<sup>10</sup>. <sup>10</sup> J III 7<sup>20</sup> (*supra* 320). <sup>11</sup> Dhs § 1121. <sup>12</sup> Wg *p*. 338<sup>25</sup>. <sup>13</sup> J 669. <sup>14</sup> Cp III 3. 5<sup>b</sup>. <sup>15</sup> (Anāg 13d < D II 183<sup>21</sup>).

<sup>a</sup> sic C<sup>a</sup> Beṃs J *et al* leg. hiyati, ni- e nihina<sup>a</sup> fluxit; meti

<sup>b</sup> = kap so sū sañ. ns, B<sup>m</sup> uggamaṃ. <sup>c</sup> (Wg § 23. 41: gati-vrddhyoh). <sup>d</sup> (Wg § 24: 22 = 24. 60). <sup>e</sup> Kt *apud* Wg § 22. 43. <sup>f</sup> Kt Candra Durga *apud* Wg 17: 1. <sup>g</sup> C<sup>a</sup> B<sup>a</sup> ns paṇi. <sup>h</sup> B<sup>m</sup> buddhiyaṃ (*cf.* 441<sup>15</sup>). <sup>i</sup> putthiyaṃ<sup>2</sup> (Wg § 17. 24 s 18: 50).

878 Pūsa pasave<sup>a</sup>. *Pusati*.

879 <sup>†</sup>Vāsi<sup>b</sup> 880 bhūsa alamkare. <sup>†</sup>Vāsati: bhusati vibhusati<sup>c</sup>, bhusanam vibhūsanam.

881 Ūsa rujāyam. *Ūsati*.

5 882 Isa<sup>d</sup> uñche. *Esati. isi*. Ettha pana silādayo guṇe esantī ti isayo + buddhadayo ariya tapasapabbajīya ca pabbajita nara, isi tapaso jaṭilo jaṭi jaṭadharo ti ete *tapasapariyaya*.

883 Kasa vilekhane. *Kasati kassati, kassako ākaso*. Ettha kassako ti kasikārako; ākaso ti nabham, tam hi <sup>1</sup>na kassati ti akaso,  
10 kasitum vilekhitum na sakko<sup>e</sup> ti attho, imāni tadabhidhānāni  
akaso ambaram abham antalikkham agham nabham  
vehaso gaganam devo kham adiccapatho pi ca 24  
tarāpatho ca nakkhattapatho ravipatho pi ca  
vehāyasam<sup>f</sup> vāyupatho apatho anilañjasam. 25

15 884 Kasa 885 sisa 886 jasa 887 jhasa 888 vasa 889 masa 890 <sup>†</sup>disa<sup>g</sup>  
891 jūsa<sup>h</sup> 892 yūsa himsattha. *Kasati, sisati, jasati, jhasati, vasati, masati masako omasati omasavado; <sup>†</sup>disati<sup>g</sup>, jusati, yusati*. Tattha  
<sup>2</sup>omasati ti vijjhati, omasavado ti paresam suciyā (viya)<sup>i</sup>  
vijjhanavādo; <sup>3</sup>masako ti<sup>j</sup> makaso.

20 893 Bhassa bhass[an]<sup>k</sup>. Bhassan ti kathanam vuccati <sup>4</sup>“āvāso  
gocarō bhassam; <sup>5</sup>bhassakārakan” ti adisu viya. *Bhassati, bhaṭṭham*. Bhaṭṭhan ti bhasitam, vacanan ti attho, ettha pana  
<sup>6</sup>“subhasita atthavati gathayo te mahamuni, nijjhatto ‘mhi subhaṭṭhena tvañ ca me saraṇam bhava” ti paḷi nidassanam,  
25 tattha nijjhatto ti nijjhāpito dhammojapaññaya paññattigato  
amhi, subhaṭṭhenā ti subhasitena.

894 Jisu 895 nisu<sup>m</sup> 896 visu 897 misu 898 vassa secane. *Jesati, nesati, vesati, mesati, devo vassati*.

899 Marisu saṇe ca. *Cakāro secanapekkhako. Marisati*.

30 900 Pusa posane<sup>n</sup>. <sup>7</sup>Posati, *poso*. Kamma-citta-utu-aharehi po-  
siyati ti poso. <sup>8</sup>“Aññe pi devo poseti” ti dassanato pana  
<sup>9</sup>“curadigaṇe pi imam dhātum vakkhama.

<sup>1</sup> cf. As 325<sup>32</sup>. <sup>2</sup> Sp ad Vin IV 4<sup>m</sup> (cf Spt.). <sup>3</sup> (s 154). <sup>4</sup> Vm 127<sup>2</sup>  
<sup>5</sup> cf Vin II 17. <sup>6</sup> Vv 726<sup>4</sup>-d (Vva 263<sup>2</sup>). <sup>7</sup> (99 n. b). <sup>8</sup> J I 135<sup>13</sup>. <sup>9</sup> V 1622

<sup>a</sup> = Kt apud Wg 17. 28. <sup>b</sup> s. tasi (Wg s 17. 31). <sup>c</sup> Bm om. <sup>d</sup> Wg  
s 17: 33: ūsa. <sup>e</sup> ita Bm; C<sup>e</sup> sakkoti, B<sup>m</sup>ns sakka. <sup>f</sup> C<sup>e</sup> vehāsayam. <sup>g</sup> s. riso  
(Wg s 17: 43). <sup>h</sup> — Mdh Vp (Kt) apud Wg s 17. 29. <sup>i</sup> C<sup>e</sup> Bm om. <sup>j</sup> Bm ad.  
makā ti. <sup>k</sup> (cf Wg s 17. 44). <sup>m</sup> — (Kt Vp apud Wg s 17. 49). <sup>n</sup> cf Wg  
s 17: 50 (supra 441<sup>27</sup>).

901 †Pisu<sup>a</sup> 902 silisu 903 pusu 904 palusu 905 usu (u)padahe<sup>b</sup>. †Pe-  
sati<sup>a</sup>; silesati, silesō; posati; palosati; osati, usu.

906 Ghusu samharise<sup>c</sup>. Samhariso samghaṭṭanam. <sup>1</sup>Ghassati.

907 †Hāsu ālinge<sup>d</sup>. Ālingo upaguhanam. Hassati.

908 Hasa hasane. Hasati: assa hasanti aṇiṇya hasanti, pahasati 5  
uhasati, kārite hāseti ice adi, uhasiyamano, <sup>2</sup>"haso pahāso", hasa-  
nam pahasanam, hasitam — hakāralopena mandahasanam sitan ti  
vuccati <sup>3</sup>"sitam pātvakāsi" ti ādisu. Tattha ūhasati ti avaha-  
sati, ūhasiyamāno ti avahasiyamāno, tatrāyaṃ paḷi: <sup>4</sup>"idha ...  
bhikkhuṃ araṇṇagataṃ va rukkhamaḷagataṃ va suṇṇagaraga- 10  
taṃ va matugāmo upasaṃkamitva uhasati" iti ca <sup>5</sup>"so matu-  
gāmena uhasiyamāno" iti ca; haso ti hasanam va somanassam  
vā <sup>6</sup>"hāso me udapajjathā"<sup>e</sup> ti ādisu viya.

909 Tusa 910 hasa 911 †hisu<sup>f</sup> 912 rasa sadde. Tusati, hasati.  
†hisati; <sup>7</sup>rasati, rasitam, atrāyaṃ paḷi: <sup>8</sup>"bheriyo sabba vaj- 15  
jantu viṇā sabbā rasantu ta" iti.

913 <sup>9</sup>Rasa assadane. Rasati, raso.

914 <sup>10</sup>Rasa assada-sinehesu. Rasati, raso.

915 Rasa hāniyaṃ. Rasati, rasanam ras, sō; atrāyaṃ paḷi: <sup>11</sup>"na  
h' eva ṭhita<sup>g</sup> nāsinam na sayānam na p' addhaguṃ<sup>h</sup> yāva 20  
vyāti nim[m]isati<sup>i</sup> atra pi rasati bbayo" ti, tattha rasati bbayo  
ti so so vayo rasati parihāyati, na vaḍḍhati ti attho.

916 Lasa silesana-kilanesu. Lasati, <sup>12</sup>lāso. <sup>13</sup>"lasī ca te nipphalitā",  
lasī vuccati matthaluṅgā<sup>i</sup>, nipphalitā ti nikkhantā.

917 Nisa samādhimhi. Samādhi samādhānam cittekaggata. Nesati. 25

918 Misa 919 masa sadde, rose ca. Mesati, masati; meso, masako.

920 Pisi<sup>k</sup> 921 pesu gatiyaṃ. Pisati, pesati.

922 Sasu himsayam. <sup>14</sup>Sasati, sattham. Sattham vuccati asi.

<sup>1</sup> ns: ghassati<sup>1</sup> thui (s. tuk<sup>2</sup>) khuk eñ<sup>1</sup> ghamsati rhi mā yuttatara  
<sup>2</sup> Dhs § 9. <sup>3</sup> M II 45<sup>1</sup> (Ps S<sup>c</sup> III 259<sup>11</sup>). <sup>4</sup> A III 91<sup>14-16</sup>. <sup>5</sup> A III 91<sup>17</sup>. <sup>6</sup> Cp I  
9: 47<sup>b</sup> = Ap 259<sup>18</sup> v. l. (cf. Ap 33<sup>14</sup> 256<sup>17</sup>). <sup>7</sup> ns: rasati rus eñ<sup>1</sup> thui thui  
Mranma-vohara nhañ<sup>1</sup> cap rve<sup>1</sup> mhat le. <sup>8</sup> Ap 329. <sup>9</sup> (Vibha 45<sup>14-15</sup>). <sup>10</sup> (Wg  
§ 37: 77, Sd I 1659 — 1660). <sup>11</sup> J III 95<sup>17-18</sup> (Ja; *supra* 416<sup>21</sup>). <sup>12</sup> = campay khran<sup>3</sup>.  
ns (campay = hāva Sd 439<sup>21</sup>, = vilasana Sd 439<sup>22</sup>). <sup>13</sup> J I 493<sup>1</sup> (Ja). <sup>14</sup> (42<sup>32</sup>)

<sup>a</sup> s: sisu (et sesatu) Wg § 17: 51. <sup>b</sup> Bm padahe (Wg: dahe). <sup>c</sup> = Candra-dh I 238.  
Wg § 17: 58. samgharṣe. <sup>d</sup> Wg § 17: 59: hrṣu alike (Mair: alikye). <sup>e</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns upa-  
pajjathā (= Cp). <sup>f</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns hisa: s: hila<sup>9</sup> (Wg § 17: 62). <sup>g</sup> ita Bm; C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>ens</sup> uṭ-  
ṭham). <sup>h</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns pattaguṃ = bhava<sup>3</sup> pran lhan rve<sup>1</sup> svā<sup>3</sup> so s: samparivattetva  
caramānam, Ja). <sup>i</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns nimisati. J C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns ōngam. <sup>k</sup> Wg § 17: 69. pi-r: 17: 70 pesr.

**923 Saṃsa thutiyañ ca<sup>a</sup>.** *Cakāro hiṃsāpekkhāya. Saṃsati pa-saṃsati, pasaṃsā pasaṃsanā, pasattho Bhagavā, pasaṃsamāno<sup>b</sup> pasaṃsilo pasaṃsako pasaṃsitabbo pasaṃsanīyo pāsaṃso, pasaṃ-sitvā* icc ādini.

- <sup>5</sup> **924 Disa<sup>c</sup> pekkhane.** Etissā pana nānārūpāni bhavanti: *dissati padissati* icc ādi akammakam, *passati dakkhati* icc ādi sakam-makam; *dissatu passatu dakkhatu: disseyya passeyya dakkheyya: disse passe dakkhe*; <sup>1</sup>*dissa passa dakkha<sup>d</sup>*; <sup>2</sup>*adissā apassā* <sup>3</sup>*"addā Sīdantare nage"* *addakkhā addakkhuṃ adassuṃ*; <sup>4</sup>*adassi (apassi<sup>e</sup> adakkhi; dassissati passissati dakkhi<sup>i</sup>); adassissā<sup>g</sup> apassissā adak-*  
<sup>10</sup> *khissā* evaṃ vattamāna-pāñcamiyādivasena vitthāretabbāni; ka-rite *dasseli dassayati* ti rūpāni, kamme *passiyati* icc ādini; *disa passo passaṃ<sup>e</sup> passitā dassetā<sup>h</sup> dassanam vipassanā nāṇadassanan* ti nāmikapadāni; tadatthe pana *tumatthe* ca *dakkhitāye* ti rū-  
<sup>15</sup> paṃ, <sup>5</sup>*"āgat' amha imaṃ dhammasamayam dakkhitāye aparā-jitasamghan"* ti hi pālī, imasmiṃ pana pālippadese *dakkhitāye* ti idaṃ tadatthe *tumatthe* vā catutthiyā rūpaṃ, tathā hi *dakkhi-tāye* ti imassa <sup>5</sup>*"dassanattāyā"* ti vā 'passitun' ti vā attho yojetabbo. <sup>6</sup>*Disā* ti ādisu pana puratthimādivasena pi disā ti  
<sup>20</sup> vuccati, yathāha: <sup>7</sup>*"disā catasso vidisā catasso uddham adho dasa disatā imāyo katamam disaṃ tiṭṭhati nāgarājā yam addasā supine chabbisānan"* ti, mātāpitādayo pi, yathāha: <sup>8</sup>*"mātā pitā disā pubbā ācariyā dakkhiṇā disā puttadārā disā paccā mittā-maccā* ca *uttarā dāsakammakarā heṭṭhā uddham samaṇabrāh-*  
<sup>25</sup> *maṇā etā disā namasseyya alamatto kule gihi"* ti, paccaya-dāyakā pi, yathāha: <sup>9</sup>*"agārino annada-pānavatthadā avhāyikā ṭṭam<sup>i</sup> pi disaṃ vadanti"* ti, nibbānam pi, yathāha: <sup>10</sup>*"esā<sup>i</sup> disā paramā Setaketu yaṃ patvā dukkhi<sup>k</sup> sukhino bhavanti"* ti; evaṃ *disāsaddena vuccamānam attharūpaṃ* ṇatvā idāni 'ssa  
<sup>30</sup> nibbacanam evaṃ datṭhabbam: *dissati candavattanādivasena<sup>m</sup>*

<sup>1</sup> ns: *dissa passa dakkha*; *prī* | *parokkhā* . . . <sup>2</sup> ns: *adissā . . . adassuṃ* | kun *prī* | *hiyyattani*. <sup>3</sup> J VI 125<sup>2</sup>. <sup>4</sup> ns: *adassi apassi adakkhi* | *prī* | *ajja-tani* . . . D II 254<sup>1-2</sup> = S I 26<sup>24-25</sup> et Sv Spk. <sup>5</sup> Ja I 401<sup>4-20</sup>. <sup>6</sup> J V 42<sup>7-10</sup>. <sup>7</sup> D III 191<sup>28-192</sup>. <sup>8</sup> J III 234<sup>3-4</sup>. <sup>9</sup> J III 234<sup>5-6</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> = Kt Vp *apud* Wg § 17: 79. <sup>b</sup> (Bm one). <sup>c</sup> Bm *disaṃ* (3: *disi*? Wg § 23: 19). <sup>d</sup> CeBm *dakkhi*. <sup>e</sup> Bm *om*. <sup>f</sup> Bms *dakkhissati*. <sup>g</sup> (Bm *adississā*). <sup>h</sup> *ita* CeBemns (*vide* 445<sup>10</sup>). <sup>i</sup> J: *taṃ*. <sup>j</sup> CeB<sup>c</sup> ns *etā* (< 444<sup>25</sup>). <sup>k</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns *nid-dukkhā*. <sup>m</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns *candavattanādivasena* (= *la eñ<sup>1</sup> mrañ<sup>1</sup> Muir toñ kui lak-yā lhañ<sup>1</sup> khrañ<sup>3</sup> ca sañ eñ<sup>1</sup> acvañ<sup>3</sup> phrañ<sup>1</sup>*).

'ayam purimā, ayam paccchimā' ti ādinānappakarato<sup>a</sup> pañ-  
 ñāyati ti disā · puratthimadisādayo, tathā 'ime amhākaṃ ga-  
 ruṭṭhānaṃ' ti ādinā passitabbā ti disā · mātāpitādayo, dis-  
 santi<sup>b</sup> sakāya puññakiriyāya 'ime dayakā' ti paññāyanti ti  
 disā · paccayadāyaka, dissati uppādayabhavena niccadham- 5  
 mattā sabbakālam pi vijjati ti disā · nibbanam; passo ti kara-  
 ṇākāraṇam passati ti passo, evaṃ passati ti passam, atrāyam  
 pālī: <sup>1</sup>"passati passo passantam apassantam pi<sup>c</sup> passati, apas-  
 santo apassantam passantam pi<sup>c</sup> na passati" ti; passati ti  
 passitā, dasseti ti dassita<sup>d</sup>; dassanan ti dassanakiriya<sup>e</sup>, api 10  
 ca dassanan ti cakkhuvijñānam, tam hi rūparammaṇam passati  
 ti dassanan ti vuccati, tathā <sup>2</sup>"dassanena pahātabbā dhammā"  
 ti vacanato dassanam nāma <sup>3</sup>sotāpattimaggo, kasmā sotāpatti-  
 maggo dassanam: paṭhamam nibbānadassanato, — nanu go-  
 trabhū paṭhamataram passati ti — no na passati, disvā kat- 15  
 tabbakiccaṃ pana na karoti · samyojananam appahanato, tasmā  
 'passati' ti na vattabbo, yattha katthaci rājanam disvā pi paṇ-  
 ṇākaram datvā kiccaṇipphattiyā aditṭhattā "ajjā pi rājanam  
 pi<sup>f</sup> na passāmi" ti vadanto gāmaṇī nīdassanam; vipassana  
 ti aniccādivasena khandhānam vipassakam<sup>g</sup> ñānam; <sup>4</sup>ñānadas- 20  
 sanan ti dibbacakkhu pi vipassanā pi maggo pi phalam pi  
 paccavekkhaṇañānam pi sabbaññutañānam pi vuccati: <sup>5</sup>"appa-  
 matto samāno ñānadassanam ārādheti" ti ettha hi dibbacakkhu  
 ñānadassanam nāma, <sup>6</sup>"ñānadassanāya cittaṃ abhinīharati abhi-  
 ninnāmeti" ti ettha vipassanāñānam, <sup>7</sup>"abhabbā te ñānadassa- 25  
 nāya<sup>h</sup> anuttarāya sambodhāyā" ti ettha maggo, <sup>8</sup>"ayam añño  
 uttarimanussadhammo alamariyañānadassanaviseso adhigato  
 phāsuvihāro" ti ettha phalañānam<sup>i</sup>, <sup>9</sup>"ñānañ ca pana me das-  
 sanam udapādi: akuppā me cetovimutti ayam antimā jāti n' atthi  
 dāni punabbhavo" ti ettha paccavekkhaṇañānam, <sup>10</sup>"ñānañ ca 30  
 pana me dassanam udapādi: sattahakalamkato Ājāro Kālamō"  
 ti ettha sabbaññutañānam, etth' etaṃ bhavati:

<sup>1</sup> Th 61<sup>a-d</sup>. <sup>2</sup> Dhs p. 1<sup>15</sup>. <sup>3</sup> cf. As 43<sup>17-27</sup>. <sup>4</sup> 445<sup>20-42</sup> < Ps (E<sup>c</sup>) II 21<sup>14</sup>  
 —22<sup>12</sup>, cf. Sv I 220<sup>1-13</sup>. <sup>5</sup> M I 195<sup>21</sup>. <sup>6</sup> D I 76<sup>12</sup>. <sup>7</sup> M I 241<sup>7</sup>. <sup>8</sup> M I 208<sup>8</sup>.  
<sup>9</sup> S V 423<sup>9-11</sup> (= Vin I 11<sup>29-31</sup> = M I 167<sup>27-29</sup>). <sup>10</sup> M I 170<sup>4</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ns ādinā nānapp<sup>o</sup>. <sup>b</sup> C<sup>e</sup>Bm dassanti. <sup>c</sup> Th: ca. <sup>d</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup>mns (vide 444<sup>13</sup>).  
<sup>e</sup> Bm °kkiriya, B<sup>e</sup>ns °kriya. <sup>f</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup>Bm; B<sup>e</sup>ns om. <sup>g</sup> B<sup>e</sup> vipassanakam.  
<sup>h</sup> M: abhabbā va te ñānāya dassanāya (cf. D II 256<sup>8</sup>). <sup>i</sup> (C<sup>e</sup>Bm phalam ñānam).

dibbacakkhu pi maggo pi phalañ cā pi vipassanā  
paccavekkhaṇañāṇam pi ñāṇaṃ sabbaññutā pi ca  
ñāṇadassanasaddena ime atthā pavuccare ti. 26

925 Daṃsa dasane<sup>a</sup>. *Daṃsati vīdaṃsati, danto*; kārīte <sup>1</sup>"ālokaṃ  
5 vīdaṃseti".

926 Esa <sup>†</sup>buddhiyaṃ<sup>b</sup>. *Esati*.

927 Samsa <sup>2</sup>kathane. *Samṣati*: <sup>3</sup>"yo me samse mahānāgaṃ".

928 Kilisa bādthane<sup>c</sup>. *Kilisati, kilesa*. Ettha bādhanatṭhena<sup>d</sup> rāga-  
dayo pi kilesā ti vuccanti dukkham pi, etesu dukkhavasena  
10 <sup>4</sup>"idañ ca paccayaṃ laddhā pubbe<sup>e</sup> kilesaṃ attano ānandiyaṃ  
vicariṃsu<sup>f</sup> ramaṇīye giribbaḷe" ti payogo veditabbo. <sup>5</sup>*Divādi-*  
*gaṇaṃ pana pattassa kilissati* ti rūpaṃ.

929 Vasa sinehane<sup>g</sup>. *Vasati, vasā*. Ettha ca <sup>6</sup>vasā nāma vilīna-  
sineho, sā vaṇṇato nālīkeratelavaṇṇā, ācāme āsittatelavaṇṇā  
15 ti pi vattaṃ vaṭṭati.

930 Īsa hīṃsa-gati-dassanesu. *Īsati, iso*.

931 Bhāsa vyattayaṃ vācayaṃ. *Bhasati, bhasa bhasitaṃ bhata*;  
*paribhāsati, paribhāsā paribhāsako*. Tatra bhāsanti atthaṃ  
etāyā ti bhāsā · Māgadhabhāsādi; bhāsitan ti vacanaṃ, vā-  
20 canattho hi *bhāsitasaddo* niecaṃ napuṃsakaliṅgo datṭhabbo  
yathā <sup>7</sup>"sutvā luddassa bhāsitan" ti, vāccaliṅgo pana *bhāsita-*  
*saddo* tilīṅgo yathā *bhasito dhammo, bhasitaṃ catusaccaṃ, bha-*  
*sitā vācā* ti; <sup>8</sup>pubbe bhāsati ti bhāta, jeṭṭhabhātā ti vuttaṃ  
hoti, so hi pubbe jātattā evaṃ vattaṃ labhati<sup>h</sup>, kiñcā pi *bhātu-*  
25 *saddo* <sup>9</sup>"bhātikasataṃ; <sup>10</sup>satta bhātaro; <sup>11</sup>bhātaraṃ kena dosena  
dajjasi dakarakkhino"<sup>i</sup> ti ādisu jeṭṭha-kaniṭṭhabhātusu vattati,  
tathā pi yebhuyyena jeṭṭhake nirūlho, "bhāta" ti hi vutte 'jeṭ-  
ṭhabhātā' ti viññāyati, tasmā katthaci ṭhāne "kaniṭṭhabhātā"  
ti visesetvā vuttaṃ. | Nanu ca bho katthaci "jeṭṭhabhātā" ti  
30 visesetvā vuttan ti. Saccaṃ, taṃ pana *bhātāsaddassa* kaniṭṭhe  
pi vattanato pākāṭikaraṇatthaṃ "jeṭṭhabhātā" ti vuttaṃ, yathā

<sup>1</sup> Mil 39<sup>15</sup>. <sup>2</sup> samseyya = katheyyāsi, Ja V 66<sup>41</sup>. <sup>3</sup> J VI 181<sup>5</sup>  
<sup>4</sup> J VI 589<sup>3-9</sup>. <sup>5</sup> J 1183. <sup>6</sup> Vibha 246<sup>21</sup> etc. <sup>7</sup> J VI 545<sup>20</sup>. <sup>8</sup> Kev 370 (Sd § 1161)  
<sup>9</sup> \*-ṭ. <sup>10</sup> cf. J VI 508<sup>15</sup>. <sup>11</sup> J VI 474<sup>4</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> ita B<sup>m</sup> (cf. Wg § 23: 20); C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup>ns daṃsane. <sup>b</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup>ns (5); vud-  
dhiyaṃ; = pvā<sup>3</sup>, ns; *deest* Wg Mmd; B<sup>m</sup> om. esa buddhiyaṃ. <sup>c</sup> (Wg § 31:  
50; vibādthane) <sup>d</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup> otthena. <sup>e</sup> J ad. ca (*metr.*: pubbe ca kleso, cf. § 69).  
<sup>f</sup> J: ācaro (*cod.* Lk acar<sup>o</sup>). <sup>g</sup> (Wg § 16: 12 + § 33: 70). <sup>h</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup>ns  
<sup>i</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup>mns; cf. 372 n d.

hi hariṇesu vattamānassa *mīgasaddassa* kadaci avasesacatup-  
padesu pi vattanato <sup>1</sup>"hariṇamigo" ti visesetvā vācam bhā-  
santi, evaṃsāmpadam idaṃ veditabbam: yathā ca go-hatthi-ma-  
hisa<sup>a</sup>-accha-sūkara-sasa-bīḷārādisu samaññavasena *mīgasadde*  
vattamāne pi <sup>2</sup>"mīgacammaṃ; <sup>3</sup>mīgamam̐san" ti agataṭṭhane <sup>5</sup>  
*hariṇassa* ti visesanasaddaṃ vīna pi 'hariṇamīgacammaṃ, hari-  
ṇamīgamam̐san' ti visesatthādhigamo hoti ettha na go-hatthiā-  
dīnaṃ cammaṃ vā mamsaṃ va viññāyati, tathā "mīgamam̐saṃ  
khādanti" ti vacanassa 'go-hatthiādīnaṃ mamsaṃ khādanti' ti  
attho na sambhavati, evaṃ eva katthaci vīna pi *jeṭṭhaka* iti <sup>10</sup>  
visesanasaddaṃ "bhata" ti vutte yeva 'jeṭṭhakabhata' ti attho  
viññāyati ti. Nanu ca bho <sup>2</sup>"mīgacammaṃ, <sup>3</sup>mīgamam̐san" ti  
ettha *camma-mam̐sasadde* eva visesatthādhigamo hoti ti. Na  
hoti *mīgasaddassa* iva *camma-mam̐sasaddanaṃ* samaññava-  
sena vattanato, evañ ca sati kena visesatthādhigamo hoti ti <sup>15</sup>  
ce: lokasam̐ketavasena, tatha hi *mīgasadde* ca *cammāsadda-*  
*disu* ca samaññavasena vattamanesu pi lokasam̐ketena pari-  
cchinnatā go-hatthiādīnaṃ cammādīni na ñāyanti<sup>b</sup> lokena, atha  
kho hariṇacammādīni yeva ñāyanti, <sup>4</sup>"sam̐ketavacanaṃ saccam̐  
lokasam̐mutikāraṇaṃ" ti hi vuttan ti daṭṭhabbam. 20

**932** Gilesu<sup>c</sup> anvicchayaṃ. Punappunaṃ iccha anviccha. *Gīlesati.*

**933** Yesu<sup>c</sup> payatane. *Yesati.*

**934** Jesu **935** nesu **936** esu **937** hesu<sup>c</sup> gatiyaṃ. *Jesati, nesati, esati,*  
*hesati*; dhātvantassa pana saññogavasena *jessati nessati* ti adīni  
pi gahetabbāni: *jessamāno jessaṃ jessanto*, ettha ca <sup>5</sup>"yathā <sup>25</sup>  
araññakaṃ nāgaṃ dantiṃ anveti hatthini jessantaṃ giriduggesu  
samesu visamesu cā" ti paḷi nidassanaṃ.

**938** <sup>†</sup>Desu<sup>d</sup> **939** hesu avyatte<sup>e</sup> sadde. <sup>†</sup>*Desati<sup>d</sup>, hesati.*

**940** Kāsa saddakucchayaṃ. *Kāsati ukkāsatī, kāso*; <sup>6</sup>"kāsaṃ sāsam̐  
daraṃ balyaṃ<sup>1</sup> khīṇamedho nigacchati". 30

**941** Kāsu **942** bhāsu dittiyaṃ. Ditti ti pakatātā virājanata va.  
*Kāsati, pakasati tejo*, <sup>7</sup>"dūre santo pakāsenti"<sup>g</sup>; *bhāsati*, <sup>8</sup>"pabhā-  
sati-m-idaṃ<sup>h</sup> vyamhaṃ", *pakāso; kasu, obhāso*. Tatra pakāsati

<sup>1</sup> *vide* V 1322. <sup>2</sup> Vin I 196<sup>5</sup>. <sup>3</sup> *ibid.* <sup>4</sup> Sv ad D I 202<sup>8</sup>, Kva 34<sup>11</sup> etc. (*supra* 366<sup>11</sup>). <sup>5</sup> J VI 196<sup>1-2</sup> (*supra* 319<sup>12</sup>). <sup>6</sup> J VI 295<sup>13</sup>. <sup>7</sup> Dh 304<sup>9</sup>. <sup>8</sup> J VI 119<sup>9</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> Bems mahiṃsa- <sup>b</sup> Bm na paññāyanti. <sup>c</sup> = Kt *apud* Wg § 16: 13—18.  
<sup>d</sup> *res*<sup>o</sup> (Wg § 16: 19). <sup>e</sup> Bems avyatta-. <sup>f</sup> Bm byalyaṃ; ns abalyaṃ. <sup>g</sup> <sup>a</sup> nañ<sup>1</sup>  
sañ eñ<sup>1</sup> aphrac, *et cit.* Ja VI 295<sup>26</sup>. <sup>h</sup> *sū* C<sup>6</sup> B<sup>10</sup> ms (*vide* 152<sup>8</sup>). <sup>i</sup> = J *cod.* B<sup>1</sup>.

ti pakāso, pakaṭo hoti ti attho; tucchabhāvena<sup>a</sup> puñjabhāvena  
vā kāsati pakāsati pakaṭā hoti ti kāsū, kāsū ti āvāto pi vuccati  
rāsi pi, <sup>1</sup>"kin nu santaramāno va kāsūṃ khaṇasi<sup>b</sup> sārathi,  
puṭṭho me samma akkhāhi kiṃ kāsuyā<sup>c</sup> karissasī" ti ettha hi  
5 āvāto kāsū nāma, <sup>2</sup>"aṅgarakāsūṃ apare phuṇanti narā rudantā  
paridaḍḍhagattā" ti ettha rāsi; kārīte *pakāseti ti pakāsako*,  
*obhāseti ti obhāsako*; kamme *pakāsiyati ti pakāsilo*, evaṃ *bha-*  
*silo*; bhāve *kāsanā*, <sup>3</sup>"saṃkāsanā pakāsanā"<sup>d</sup>; *tumantāditte pa-*  
*kāsituṃ pakāsetuṃ* · *obhāsituṃ obhāsetuṃ*, *pakāsitvā pakāsetvā* ·  
10 *obhasitva obhāsetva* ti rūpāni bhavanti; taddhite bhāsu etassa  
atthi ti *bhāsuro* · pabhassaro yo koci, bhāsuro ti vā kesarasīho,  
imasmim atthe *bhāsusaddo* <sup>4</sup>"rāja dittiyan" ti ettha *rājasaddo*  
viya virājanavācako siyā, tasmā rūpasiriyā virājanasampannatāya  
bhāsu virājanatā etassa atthi ti bhāsuro ti nibbacanaṃ ñeyyaṃ.  
15 **943 Nasu 944 rāsu sadde.** *Nāsati, rāsati; nāsā nasikā.* Tatra  
nāsā ti hatthisoṇḍā pi nāsā ti vuccati <sup>5</sup>"sace maṃ nāganāsūrū  
olokeyya Pabhāvati" ti ādisu viya, manussādinam nāsikā pi  
nāsā ti vuccati <sup>6</sup>"yo te hatthe ca pāde ca kaṇṇanāsaṃ ca  
chedayi" ti ādisu viya, — nāsanti avyattasaddam karonti etāyā  
20 ti nāsā, nāsā eva nāsikā. Yattha nibbacanaṃ na vadāma,  
tattha taṃ suviññeyyattā appasiddhattā vā na vuttan ti daṭṭhab-  
bam, avuttam pi payogavicakkhaṇehi upaparikkhitvā yojetab-  
bam. Atr' idaṃ vuccati:

nāsā soṇḍā karo hattho hatthidabbe<sup>d</sup> samā matā,  
25 nāsā ca nāsikā ca dve narādisu samā matā ti. 27

**945 Nasa koṭṭile.** *Nasati.*

**946 Bhis<sup>e</sup> bhaye.** *Bhimsati, bhimsanako*: <sup>7</sup>"tadāsi yaṃ bhimsa-  
nakam; <sup>8</sup>bhesmākāyo"<sup>f</sup>.

**947 Āsisi icchāyaṃ.** Āpubbo *sisi* icchāyaṃ vattati. *Āsiṃsati*:  
30 <sup>9</sup>"āsiṃsat" eva<sup>g</sup> puriso; <sup>10</sup>āsiṃsanā āsiṃs(it)attam", *āsiṃsanto*

<sup>1</sup> J VI 12<sup>19-20</sup>. <sup>2</sup> J VI 107<sup>33-34</sup> (*supra* 358<sup>31</sup>). <sup>3</sup> Nett (51) 8<sup>31</sup>. <sup>4</sup> (346<sup>18</sup>).

<sup>5</sup> J V 297<sup>17</sup>. <sup>6</sup> J III 42<sup>8</sup>. <sup>7</sup> J VI 489<sup>10</sup>, <sup>12</sup> D II 157<sup>18</sup>. <sup>8</sup> D II 261<sup>15</sup>. <sup>9</sup> J I 267<sup>19</sup>.

<sup>10</sup> Dhs § 1039.

<sup>a</sup> Ce *ad. vā.* <sup>b</sup> Bens *khanasi* (1533). <sup>c</sup> [- o o aut - o - ! cf. J VI 13<sup>18</sup>; *eius-  
modi vocibus plerumque triambus debetur*: asaniyā phalantiyā Ap421<sup>6</sup>; *vide* J VI  
(65<sup>11</sup>) 524<sup>15</sup>, Ap 402<sup>15</sup> (529<sup>23</sup>): *pl.* -iyo, J VI (528<sup>30</sup>) 530<sup>1</sup> 535<sup>19</sup>; *pkr.* -ūe, -īe, *pl.* -īo;  
*cf.* (āryā): oḍharaniyā J IV 233<sup>18</sup>, varākiyā J IV 285<sup>10</sup> = 288<sup>9</sup>; *et* (śloka): bhūmiyā  
J VI 19<sup>29</sup>, <sup>31</sup>; 193<sup>30</sup>; III 38<sup>4</sup>, 192<sup>15</sup> 314<sup>28</sup>; Ap 23<sup>11</sup>]. <sup>d</sup> = chañ-drab, ns. <sup>e</sup> cf. Wg  
§ 16: 27: bhyasa). <sup>f</sup> *leg.* bhesmak<sup>o</sup>? (*cf.* bhasmā<sup>o</sup> 457<sup>17</sup>). <sup>g</sup> J: āsiṃseth' eva.



āsiṃsamāno āsamāno, <sup>1</sup>"sugatim<sup>a</sup> āsamāno" ti pāḷi ettha ni-  
dassanaṃ.

948 Gasu adane. *Gasati*.

949 Ghusi kantikaraṇe. *Ikaranto* 'yaṃ, tena ito na niggaḥita-  
gamo. *Ghusati*.

950 <sup>†</sup>Pamsu<sup>b</sup> 951 bhaṃsu avasaṃsane. <sup>†</sup>*Pamsati*, *bhaṃsati*.

952 Dhaṃsu gatiyaṃ<sup>c</sup>. *Dhaṃsati*, <sup>2</sup>"rajo n' uddhaṃsati<sup>d</sup> uddhaṃ".

953 Pasa vitthāre. *Pasati*, *pasu*.

954 Kusa avhāne, rodane ca. *Kosati pakkosati*, *pakkosako pakkosito pakkosanaṃ*.

955 <sup>†</sup>Kassa<sup>c</sup> gatiyaṃ. *Kassati parikassati patikassati*: <sup>3</sup>"mūlaya paṭikasseyya". Paṭikasseyyā ti akaddheyya mūlapattiyaṃ yeva paṭiṭṭhāpeyyā ti attho.

956 Asa dity-ādānesu ca. *Cakāro gatiṭeḥhako*. *Asati*.

957 <sup>†</sup>Disa<sup>l</sup> adana-saṃvaraṇesu. <sup>†</sup>*Disati*<sup>l</sup>. *pu-riso*.

958 Dasu dane. *Dāsati*.

959 <sup>†</sup>Rosa<sup>g</sup> bhaye. *Rosati*, *rosako*.

960 Bhesu calane<sup>h</sup>. *Bhesati*.

961 Pasa bādhana-phassanesu. *Pasati*, *paso nagapaso halthapaso*.

962 Lasa kantiyaṃ. *Lasati abhīlasati vilasati*, *laso vilaso vilasanaṃ*.

963 Casa bhakkhaṇe. *Casati*.

964 Kasa himsayam. *Kasati*.

965 Tisa <sup>†</sup>tittiyaṃ<sup>l</sup>. *Titti tappanaṃ paripuṇṇatā suhitatā*. *Ti-sati*, *titti*.

966 Vasa nivāse. *Vasati vasiyati vacchati*, *vatthu vattham pari-  
vāso nivāso āvāso upavaso uposatho vippavaso*, <sup>4</sup>"cirappavāsi  
cirappavuttho"<sup>l</sup>, *vasitvā vatthum vasilum* i.e. adāni. Atra upa-  
vāso ti annena vajjito vāso upavāso; uposatho ti <sup>5</sup>upava-  
santi etthā ti uposatho, upavasanti sīlena vā anasanena va  
upe(tā hu)tvā<sup>h</sup> vasanti ti attho, ayaṃ pan' ettha atthuddharo:  
<sup>6</sup>"āyāmāvuso Kappina uposathaṃ gamissāmā" ti ādisu pāti-

<sup>1</sup> cf. J V 391<sup>l</sup>, ns cit. J IV 291<sup>22</sup> 381<sup>6</sup>. <sup>2</sup> Bv 2: 102a. <sup>3</sup> Vin I 320<sup>25</sup> (*supra* 132<sup>11</sup>).

<sup>4</sup> (Dhp III 293<sup>8</sup>). <sup>5</sup> Sv I 139<sup>14-23</sup> cf. Uda 296<sup>2-10</sup>, Pj II 199<sup>15-26</sup>. <sup>6</sup> cf. Vin I 165<sup>11</sup> + 165<sup>29</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>c</sup> sugg<sup>o</sup>. <sup>b</sup> (*vide* Wg § 18: 15). <sup>c</sup> (Wg § 18: 16: dhvansu gatau ca)  
<sup>d</sup> ns: na dhaṃsati lañ<sup>3</sup> rhi eñ<sup>1</sup>. <sup>e</sup> Wg § 20: 30: kasa. <sup>f</sup> s: ris<sup>o</sup> (Kt *apud* Wg  
§ 21: 26: r̥sa (ādānasamvaraṇayoḥ); *vide* 453<sup>14</sup>. <sup>g</sup> Wg § 21: 19 bheṣ<sup>r</sup> [*confunde-*  
*bantur* bhe: ro *ut postea in scriptura* Mul, *unde codd. sinhal. recentiores*  
*Bhesikā pro* Rosikā D I 225<sup>6</sup>, Bheruva *pro* Roruva Pva 112<sup>20</sup>). <sup>h</sup> = Kt Maitr  
*apud* Wg § 21: 20. <sup>i</sup> Wg § 23: 32: tviṣa diptau. <sup>j</sup> B<sup>c</sup>mns oṭtho. <sup>k</sup> B<sup>m</sup> upetva

mokkhuddeso uposatho, <sup>1</sup>"evaṃ aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgato kho Vi-sākhe uposatho upavuttho"<sup>a</sup> ti ādisu sīlaṃ, <sup>2</sup>"suddhassa ve sadā Phaggu suddhassūposatho sadā" ti ādisu upavāso, <sup>3</sup>"Upo-satho nāma nāgarāḷā" ti ādisu paññatti, <sup>4</sup>"na bhikkhave tada-  
5 huposathe sabhikkhukā āvāsā" ti ādisu upavasitabbadivaso ti.  
**967 Vasa kantiyam.** *Vacchati, jinavacchalo*<sup>b</sup>.

**968 Sasa** <sup>†</sup>susane<sup>c</sup>. *Sasati, saso.*

**969 Sasa pāṇane.** *Sasati*, <sup>5</sup>"sato va assasati sato va passasati",  
*saso sasanam assāso passāso assasanto passasanto.*

10 **970 Asa bhuvi.** *Atthi, asa.* Ettha atthi ti ākhyātapadam, na  
<sup>6</sup>"atthikhirā brāhmaṇi, *atthila atthibhavo*, <sup>7</sup>yaṃ kiñci ratanam  
atthi" ti ādisu viya <sup>8</sup>nipātapadam, tasmā *atthi* ti padam ākhyāta-  
nipātavasena duvidhan ti veditabbam; asa iti avibhattikam  
nāmikapadam, ettha ca <sup>9</sup>"asa smī ti hoti" ti pālī nidassanam,  
15 tattha <sup>10</sup>atthi ti asa, niccass' etam adhivacanam, iminā sas-  
sataditṭhi vutta. Tatrāyaṃ padamālā:

*atthi santi, asi attha, asmi asma · amhi amha* icc etāni  
pasiddhāni,

*atthu santu*, <sup>11</sup>ahi<sup>d</sup> *attha, asmi asma (· amhi amha)*<sup>e</sup> icc  
20 etāni ca

*siyā assa · siyaṃ assu siyaṃsu, assa assatha, siyaṃ assa*<sup>1</sup> ·  
*assāma* icc etāni ca pasiddhāni. Ettha pana <sup>12</sup>"tesaṃ ca  
kho<sup>c</sup> bhikkhave samaggānam sammodamānānam ... siyaṃsu  
dve bhikkhū abhidhamme nānāvādā" ti pālī nidassanam, tattha  
25 siyaṃsū ti bhaveyyuṃ, abhidhamme ti viṣiṭṭhe dhamme.  
Idāni *siyāsaddassa* atthuddhāro pabhedo ca vuccate: siyā ti  
<sup>13</sup>ekamse ca vikappane ca, <sup>14</sup>"paṭhavidhatu siyā ajjhattikā siyā  
bāhirā" ti ekamse, <sup>15</sup>"siyā aññatarassa bhikkhuno āpatti ...  
vītikkamo" ti vikappane; siyā ti ca ekam ākhyātapadam ekam  
30 avyayapadam, ākhyātatte ekavacanantam avyayatte yathāpā-

<sup>1</sup> (cf. A I 212<sup>31</sup> + 213<sup>23</sup>). <sup>2</sup> M I 39<sup>19</sup>. <sup>3</sup> D II 174<sup>14</sup>. <sup>4</sup> Vin I 134<sup>23</sup>.

<sup>5</sup> S V 311<sup>14</sup>. <sup>6</sup> Mahābhāṣya vol. I 425<sup>b</sup> (*infra* § 448 C<sup>e</sup> 592<sup>24</sup>). <sup>7</sup> J VI 163<sup>20</sup>.

<sup>8</sup> Rūp C<sup>e</sup> 89<sup>9</sup> (*infra* C<sup>e</sup> 784<sup>12</sup>). <sup>9</sup> Vibh 392<sup>30</sup> (cf. *supra* 384<sup>26</sup>). <sup>10</sup> Vibha 514<sup>15</sup>.

<sup>11</sup> Rūp 486 (Sd § 1019). <sup>12</sup> M II 239<sup>2-5</sup> (Ps). <sup>13</sup> (Ps I 94<sup>6-11</sup>). <sup>14</sup> M I 185<sup>14</sup>.

<sup>15</sup> M II 241<sup>4</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>m</sup>ns oṭṭho. <sup>b</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup>ns jinavacchayo [= bhurā<sup>3</sup> kui nhac sak khraṇ<sup>4</sup>].

<sup>c</sup> *ita* C<sup>e</sup>ns (= khrok sve<sup>1</sup>, cf. 452 n. a); B<sup>m</sup> sune; (Wg § 24: 70: svapne r. l. sasane). <sup>d</sup> *ita* h. l. C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup>ns et C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup> § 992, 1019 et Rūp (C<sup>e</sup>) 486; B<sup>e</sup>ns § 992, 1019 (= Mg VI 53) ahi. <sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>f</sup> *ita* C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup>ns. <sup>g</sup> M: vo.

vacanam: <sup>1</sup>"putta m' atthi dhanam m' atthi"<sup>a</sup> ti ettha *atthi* ti avyayapadam iva <sup>2</sup>ekavacananantam pi bahuvacananantam pi bhavati; tassākhyātatte payogo vidito va, avyayatte pana <sup>3</sup>"sukham na sukkasahagatam siya pitisahagatan" ti <sup>4</sup>"ime dhamma siya parittārammaṇa" ti ca ekavacana-bahuvacana-payoga veditabba, <sup>5</sup>ettha dhatuaya kiccam n' atthi.

Parokkhāyam <sup>6</sup>"iti ha āsa iti ha āsā" ti dassanato *asa* iti padam gahetabham. Hiyyattanirūpāni appasiddhani.

Ajjataniyā pana

*āsi* + *asimsu* *asum*, *āsi*<sup>b</sup> *asittha*, *asim* *asimha* i.e. etani <sup>10</sup>pasiddhani. Bhavissantiya *bhavissati bhavissanti* i.e. adini, kalātipattiya *abhavissa abhavissamsu* i.e. adini bhavanti.

**971 Sāsa<sup>c</sup> anusitṭhiyam.** *Sāsati anusāsati*, <sup>6</sup>*kammantam vosasati*, *sāsanam anusāsanam anusasani anusitṭhi sattha sattham anusa-sako anusāsikā*. Tatra sāsanam ti adhisiladisikkhattayasaṇ- <sup>15</sup>gahitasāsanam pariyatti-paṭipatti-paṭivedhasamkhatam va sasanam, tam hi sāsati etena ettha vā ti sasanam ti [pa]vuccati; api ca sāsanam ti <sup>7</sup>"rañño sasanam pesesi" ti ādisu viya pāpetabbavacanam; tatha sāsanam ti ovado, yo anusasani ti ca anusitṭhi ti ca vuccati; sattha ti tividhayanamukhena sade- <sup>20</sup>vakam lokam sasati ti sattha, <sup>8</sup>diṭṭhadhammika-samparayika-paramatthehi yathāraham satte anusāsati ti attho; satthan ti sadde ca atthe ca sāsati acikkhati etenā ti sattham, kin tam: vyākaraṇam.

**972 Īsa issariye.** Issariyam issarabhavo. <sup>9</sup>*Īsati*, *Vaṅgiso jana-* <sup>25</sup>*padeso manujeso*. Tatra Vaṅgiso ti vacaya iso issaro ti Vaṅgiso, ko so: āyasma Vaṅgiso araha, āha ca sayam eva: <sup>10</sup>"Vaṅge jāto ti Vaṅgiso, vacane issaro ti ca Vaṅgiso iti me nāmam abhavi lokasammatan" ti.

**973 Āsa upavesane.** Upavesanam nisidanam <sup>11</sup>"asane upaviṭṭho <sup>30</sup>samgho" ti ettha viya. *Āsati acchati*, *asino asanam*, *upasati*

<sup>1</sup> Dhṛ 62a. <sup>2</sup> ns: puttā m' atthi nhuik bahuvuc dhanam atthi nhuik ekavuc hū lui dhanamatthi nhuik dhanam atthi pud phrat mū mādeso akaro dīgham [§ 165] hu min<sup>1</sup> lattam<sup>1</sup> so sut phrañ<sup>1</sup> dīgha pru dhanamatthi rhi mū dhanam me atthi phrat . <sup>3</sup> cf. Vibh 81<sup>1-20</sup>. <sup>4</sup> cf. Vibh 74<sup>1</sup>. <sup>5</sup> Sv I 247<sup>2</sup>. <sup>6</sup> (Pj II 138<sup>22</sup>). <sup>7</sup> cf. Ja II 21<sup>10</sup>. <sup>8</sup> (Sp I 121<sup>1</sup>). <sup>9</sup> (Uda 299<sup>17</sup>). <sup>10</sup> Ap 497<sup>1-3</sup>. <sup>11</sup> Kev 280.

<sup>a</sup> Be ns dhanā m' atthi, B<sup>m</sup> dhanam atthi *vide n 2*. <sup>b</sup> Ce B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>c</sup> Wg § 24. 67: sāsu.

*upāsako*. Tattha āsanān ti āsati nisīdati etthā ti āsanam ·  
yam kiñci nisīdanayoggaṃ mañcapīṭhādi.

974 \*Kasi gati-sāsanesu<sup>a</sup>. Īkāranto 'yam dhātu, ten' ito na nig-  
gahītāgamo. *Kasati*.

5 975 Nisi cumbane. *Ni(m)sati*.

976 Disi<sup>b</sup> appītiyaṃ. <sup>1</sup>"Dhammaṃ dessati", *diso diṭṭho dessi*,  
*dessō desiyo*<sup>c</sup>. Tatra diso ti ca diṭṭho ti ca paccāmittassādhi-  
vacanam etaṃ, so hi pare dessati na ppiyāyati, parehi vā  
dessīyati piyo na kariyati ti diso ti ca diṭṭho ti ca vuccati;  
10 atha vā diso ti <sup>2</sup>coro vā paccāmitto vā, diṭṭho ti paccāmitto  
yeva, atr' ime payoga: <sup>3</sup>"diso disaṃ yaṃ taṃ kayirā verī vā  
pana verinaṃ micchāpaṇihitaṃ cittaṃ pāpiyo naṃ tato kare"  
ti ca <sup>4</sup>"disā hi me dhammakathaṃ suṇantū" ti ca <sup>5</sup>"disā hi  
me te manusse bhajantu ye dhammam evādapayanti santo" ti  
15 ca, <sup>6</sup>"yass' ete caturo dhammā vānarinda yathā tava saccaṃ  
dhammo dhiti cāgo diṭṭhaṃ so ativattati" ti ca; dessī ti des-  
sanasiḷo appīyāyanasiḷo ti dessī, <sup>7</sup>"dhammakāmo bhavaṃ hoti  
dhammadessī parābhavo" ti idam ettha payogaṇidassanaṃ;  
desso ti appīyo, tathā des[s]iyo ti, ettha ca <sup>8</sup>"na me dessā  
20 ubho puttā Maddidevī na des[s]iyā sabbaññutaṃ piyaṃ mayhaṃ  
tasmā piye adās' ahan" ti ca <sup>9</sup>"na me sā brahmaṇi dessā na  
pi me balaṃ na vijjati"<sup>d</sup> ti ca <sup>10</sup>"mātā pitā na me dessā na  
pi dessaṃ mahāyasaṃ sabbaññutaṃ piyaṃ mayhaṃ tasmā  
vatam adhiṭṭhahin" ti ca payogā, sabbattha *me* ti ca *mayhan*  
25 ti ca sāmivacanaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ. Imāni pana paccāmittassa  
nāmāni:

paccāmitto ripu diṭṭho diso verī ca satv ari<sup>e</sup>

amitto ca sapatto ca evaṃ paṇṇattikārisū ti. 28

977 Esu gatiyaṃ. *Esati*.

30 978 Bhassa bhassana-dittisu<sup>f</sup>. Bhassanaṃ vacanaṃ, ditti sobhā.  
*Bhassati*, *bhassaṃ pabhassaraṃ*.

<sup>1</sup> Pj II 168<sup>12</sup>. <sup>2</sup> Dhpa I 324<sup>8</sup> Uda 243<sup>25</sup>. <sup>3</sup> Ud 39<sup>15-16</sup> = Dhpa 42<sup>a-d</sup>  
(> J V 453<sup>7-8</sup>). <sup>4</sup> Th 874<sup>a</sup> = M II 104<sup>27</sup>. <sup>5</sup> Th 874<sup>cd</sup> = M II 104<sup>29</sup>. <sup>6</sup> J I  
280<sup>3-4</sup>. <sup>7</sup> Sn 92<sup>cd</sup>. <sup>8</sup> Cp I 9: 53a-d. <sup>9</sup> Cp II 4: 11<sup>ab</sup>. <sup>10</sup> Cp III 6: 18a-d.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>c</sup>ns -sosanesu (= sve<sup>1</sup> khrok); *vide* Wg § 24: 14. <sup>b</sup> Wg § 24: 3:  
dviṣa. <sup>c</sup> *ita* B<sup>m</sup>; C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>c</sup>ns dessiyo (452<sup>19-20</sup>); *cf.* pessiko (3): pessiyo J VI 552<sup>5</sup>,  
Lk: pesiyo. <sup>d</sup> *ita* C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup>ns = Cp. <sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> satt' ari (ns: satvari kui sattu ari  
phrat). <sup>f</sup> (Wg § 25: 18: bhasa bhartsana-dīptyoḥ *cf.* 345<sup>20</sup>).

979 Dhisa sadde. *Dhisati.*

980 Disa <sup>1</sup>atisajjane. *Disati upadisati sandisati niddisati paccadisati paḷisandisati uddisati, deso upadeso* ice ādini.

981 Pisu<sup>a</sup> avayave. *Pisati.*

982 <sup>†</sup>Isi<sup>b</sup> gatiyaṃ. *Isati.*

983 Phusa samphasse. *Phusati*, <sup>2</sup>"phasso phusana . . . samphusittattam; <sup>3</sup>evārūpo kāyasamphasso ahoṣi", *phoṭṭhabbam samphasanaṃ phusitaṃ*, <sup>4</sup>"devo ca ekam ekam phusāyati", *phuṭṭhum phusitaṃ phusitvā phusitvāna phusiya phusiyana* <sup>5</sup>"phussa phussa vyantikaroti". Tatra "phasso ti arammanam phusanti etena, 19 sayam vā phusati, phusanamattam eva va etan ti phasso" ārammaṇe phusanalakkhaṇo dhammo.

984 Rusa 985 risa himsayam. *Rosati; risati, puriso.* Ettha ca <sup>7</sup>"puṃ vuccati nirayo, tam risati ti pu-riso" ti acariyā vadanti.

986 Risa gatiyaṃ<sup>c</sup>. *Resati.*

987 Visa pavesane. *Visati pavisati, paveso pavesanaṃ nivesanaṃ, pavisam.* Ettha nivesanaṃ vuccati gehaṃ.

988 Masa āmasane. *Masati āmasati parāmasati, parāmaso paramasanaṃ.* Ettha parāmāso ti "parato amasati ti paramaso, 20 aniccādidhamme niccādivasena gaṇhatī ti attho, "parāmāso micchādīṭṭhi kumaggo micchāpatho" ti ādini bahūni vevacanapadāni Abhidhammato gahetabbāni.

989 Isu icchāyam. <sup>10</sup>*Ichati sampaticchati, sampaticchanam iccha abhicchā, iccham icchamāno.*

990 Vesu <sup>11</sup>dāne. *Vecchati pavecchati, paveccham pavecchanto.*

991 <sup>†</sup>Nisa phaddhayam<sup>d</sup>. Phaddhā<sup>d</sup> ti vinibandho, <sup>12</sup>ahamkāraṣṣ' etaṃ adhivacanaṃ. <sup>†</sup>*Nisati.*

992 Jusi pīti-sevanesu. *Josati.*

993 Isa <sup>13</sup>pariyesane. *Esati, isi iṭṭham aniṭṭham, esam esamano.* 30

994 Saṃkase <sup>14</sup>acchane. *Acchanam nisīdanaṃ. Saṃkasayati.*  
— *Sakārantadhāturūpāni.*

<sup>1</sup> atisajjanaṃ pabodhanaṃ bhvaṇ<sup>1</sup> eṇ<sup>1</sup>, ns <sup>2</sup> Dhs § 71. <sup>3</sup> D II 175<sup>26</sup>  
<sup>4</sup> Ud 5<sup>1</sup> (*infra* 477<sup>1</sup>). <sup>5</sup> cf. D I 54<sup>18</sup>. <sup>6</sup> cf. As 198<sup>8-11</sup>. <sup>7</sup> (*cf.* 449<sup>15</sup>). <sup>8</sup> As 253<sup>12</sup>  
<sup>9</sup> Dhs § 381. <sup>10</sup> (363<sup>26</sup>). <sup>11</sup> pavecchantī ti dadanti, Spk *ad* S I 18<sup>27</sup>. <sup>12</sup> cf. 456<sup>13</sup>.  
<sup>13</sup> Nidd I 343<sup>9</sup>. <sup>14</sup> Spk *ad* S IV 178<sup>2</sup> (*aliter ad* S II 277<sup>12</sup> *et ad* S I 202<sup>23</sup>).

<sup>a</sup> Wg § 28: 143: piśa. <sup>b</sup> leg. isi? (Wg § 26: 19: iśa). <sup>c</sup> cf. Wg § 28: 127: lisa gatau. <sup>d</sup> C<sup>c</sup> B<sup>cmns</sup> baddh<sup>o</sup>; Wg § 28: 60: miśa spardhayam.

**995** Hā cage. *Jahati vijahati, vijahanam, jahitum* <sup>1</sup>*jahāta*ve jahitvā jahāya.

**996** Mhi isamhasane. *Mhayate umhayate vimhayate*. Tattha mhayate ti sitam karoti, umhayate ti pahaṭṭhākāram dasseti, <sup>5</sup>vimhayate ti vimhayanam<sup>a</sup> karoti, tatrāyam pālī: <sup>2</sup>"na nam umhayate disvā; <sup>3</sup>pekkhitena mhitena ca; <sup>4</sup>mhitapubbam va bhāsati<sup>b</sup>; <sup>5</sup>yadā umhayamānā mam rūjaputti udikkhasi<sup>c</sup>; <sup>6</sup>umhāpeyya Pabhāvati . . . pamhāpeyya Pabhāvati" ti. Tattha <sup>7</sup>"umhayamānā ti pahaṭṭhākāram dassetvā hasamānā; <sup>8</sup>umhāpeyyā ti sitavasena pahaṃseyya; <sup>9</sup>pamhāpeyyā ti mahasitavasena parihāseyya".

**997** Hu dāne. *Havati, huti*.

**998** <sup>†</sup>Hu pasajjakaraṇe<sup>d</sup>. Pasajjakaraṇam pakārena sajjanakiriya. *Havati, huto hutavā hutāvi āhuti*.

**999** <sup>10</sup>Hū sattāyam. *Hoti honti, hosi hotha, homi homa; pahoti pahonti, pahutam pahūtā<sup>e</sup>*: <sup>11</sup>"kuto pahūtā<sup>1</sup> kalahā vivādā", *honto hontā hontam pahonto*, <sup>12</sup>"pacchāsamaṇena hotabbam", *hotum hotuye pahotum hutvāna* vattamānavibhattirūpādini. Ettha pasiddharūpān' eva gahitāni.

<sup>20</sup> *Hotu hontu, hohi hotha, homi homa* pañcamivibhattirūpāni. *Huveyya huveyyum, huveyyasi huveyyātha, huveyyāmi huveyyama; huveltha huveraṃ, huvelho huveyyavho, huveyyam huveyyāmhe* sattamiyā rūpāni, ettha pana <sup>13</sup>"Upako ājivako huveyya p' āvuso ti vatvā sisam okampetvā ummaggaṃ ga- <sup>25</sup>hetvā pakkāmi" ti pāliyam <sup>14</sup>*huveyyvā* ti padassa dassanato nayavasena *huveyya huveyyun* ti ādini vuttāni, <sup>15</sup>"hupeyyā" ti pi pāṭho dissati yathā <sup>16</sup>"paccapekkhaṇā", tabbasena *hupeyya hupeyyum, hupeyyāsi* ti ādinā vakārassa-pakārādesabhūtāni rūpāni pi gahetabbāni; aparo nayo:

<sup>30</sup> *heyya heyyum, heyyāsi heyyātha, heyyāmi heyyāma; hetha heram, hetho heyyavho, heyyam heyyāmhe* imāni aṭṭhaka-

<sup>1</sup> cf. dadātūna [368<sup>12</sup>] samādahātabbam [394<sup>3</sup>] tiṭṭhātabbam [Vin II 267<sup>16</sup>]. <sup>2</sup> J II 131<sup>22</sup>. <sup>3</sup> J V 448<sup>27</sup>. <sup>4</sup> J VI 451<sup>20</sup>. <sup>5</sup> J V 296<sup>3</sup>. <sup>6</sup> J V 297<sup>19-20</sup>. <sup>7</sup> Ja V 296<sup>10</sup>. <sup>8</sup> cf. Ja V 297<sup>27</sup>. <sup>9</sup> Ja V 297<sup>28</sup>. <sup>10</sup> V I, 1075. <sup>11</sup> Sn 862<sup>3</sup>. <sup>12</sup> Vin I 46<sup>19</sup>. <sup>13</sup> Vin I 83<sup>0</sup> — M I 171<sup>16</sup>. <sup>14</sup> cf. Hemacandra IV 320 Pischel § 476 [cf. ved. bhuvat, lat. fuat]. <sup>15</sup> (Vjb Spṭ Vmv nihil de v. L.). <sup>16</sup> § 100 (Vibha 140<sup>23</sup>; As 254<sup>13</sup>).

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>m</sup> vimhāyanam. <sup>b</sup> J: ca bhāsasi. <sup>c</sup> ns udikkhati. <sup>d</sup> Wg § 25: 15: hṛ prasahya-karaṇe. <sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> bahutā [codd. Birm. bahuta- (Pj I 207<sup>1b</sup>) vel pahuta-, cf. n. t.].

<sup>f</sup> ns: pahuttā . . . upendavajirāpāda phrac rve<sup>1</sup> pahuttā nhuik samyug<sup>1</sup>.

thanayena gahitarūpāni, ettha pana <sup>1</sup>"na ca uppādo hoti, sace heyya, uppādassā pi uppādo pāpuṇeyyā" ti idam pi nidassanaṃ datṭhabbaṃ.

*Huva huvu, huve huvittha, huvaṃ huvimha; huvittha — holtha* iec api <sup>2</sup>saññogatakaralopena, ahosi ti attho, tatha <sup>3</sup>hi <sup>4</sup>"kasira jivika hotha" ti padass' atthaṃ vaṇṇentehi <sup>5</sup>"dukkhā no jivikā ahosī" ti attho vutto<sup>a</sup> · *huvire, huvittho huvivho, huvim huvimhe* parokkhāya rūpāni.

*Ahuvā ahuvu, ahuvo ahuvattha, ahuvaṃ ahuvamha; ahuvattha ahuvatthum, ahuvase ahuvavhaṃ, ahuvim ahuvamhase* hiyyattanirupani; ettha ahuvamhase ti mayaṃ bhavamhase ti attho, <sup>6</sup>"akaramhase<sup>b</sup> te kiccaṃ yaṃ balaṃ ahuvamhase" ti pāliyaṃ pana 'ahuva amhaṃ se' iti<sup>c</sup> va pada-chedo kātabbo 'ahu<sup>d</sup> amhaṃ se' iti va, paccchimanayena *va-kārāgamo*, ahuva ti ca ahū ti ca dvinnam pi 'ahosī' ti attho, <sup>7</sup>amhan ti amhakaṃ, se ti nipatamattaṃ, idaṃ vuttaṃ hoti: amhakaṃ yaṃ balaṃ ahosi, mayaṃ tena balena tava kiccaṃ akaramha ti.

*Ahosi<sup>e</sup> · ahum ahesum, ahuvo<sup>f</sup> · ahuvattha<sup>g</sup> ahosittha* iec api, *ahosim ahuvāsim* iec api · *ahosimha ahumha; ahuva (ahuvu)<sup>h</sup>, ahuvase ahuvivhaṃ, ahuvam ahum* iec api · *ahuvimhe* ajjatanīya rūpāni; ettha <sup>8</sup>"ahaṃ kevaṭṭagamasmiṃ ahum kevaṭṭadarako" ti dassanato *ahun* ti vuttaṃ, ahosin ti attho, <sup>9</sup>"ahaṃ bhadante ahuvāsi<sup>i</sup> pubbe Sumedhanamassa jīnassa sāvako" ti dassanato *ahuvasin* ti vuttaṃ, ahosin ti iec <sup>10</sup>ev' attho, tathā hi Anekavaṇṇavimanavattthuaṭṭhakathayaṃ imissā pāliyā atthaṃ vaṇṇentehi <sup>11</sup>"ahuvasin ti ahosin" ti attho pakasito.

*Hessati · hehissati<sup>j</sup> · hehiti · hohiti* imāni cattāri bhavissantiyā "mātikāpadāni ti<sup>k</sup> veditabbāni, idāni tāni vibhajiṣṣami: 30

<sup>1</sup> Vm 520<sup>12</sup> (C<sup>e</sup> bhaveyya, S<sup>e</sup> heyya; paheyya Sv I 239<sup>16</sup>; cf. Asoka Jaugad (Sep) II: 5. heyu) *infra* 461<sup>18</sup> § 30. <sup>2</sup> cf. Amg (a)hottha [Pischel § 517]. <sup>3</sup> J VI 584<sup>17</sup>. <sup>4</sup> Ja VI 584<sup>23</sup> [cod. L<sup>k</sup> hotha ti . . .]. <sup>5</sup> J III 26<sup>18</sup>. <sup>6</sup> Ap 300<sup>19</sup> (Sd § 1054). <sup>7</sup> Vv 929ab. <sup>8</sup> Vva 321<sup>20</sup>. <sup>9</sup> § 961.

a B<sup>e</sup> om. b C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup> akaramhasa. c B<sup>m</sup> ti iti. d B<sup>m</sup> om. e leg. f Ahū ahosi. g B<sup>e</sup> ahuvā. h B<sup>e</sup>ns ahuvittha. i ita B<sup>e</sup>; C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. j ita C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup> (metr). k B<sup>e</sup> ahuvāsim (455<sup>20</sup>) ns: chan<sup>2</sup> kroṇ<sup>1</sup> bhadante hu nissamyoga lui sañ ahuvāsim nhuik lañ<sup>3</sup> niggaḥitalopa lui eñ<sup>1</sup> . . . l B<sup>m</sup> ad hohissati (vide 456<sup>1-2</sup>). m B<sup>e</sup>ns om.

*hessati hessanti, hessasi hessatha, hessāmi hessāma; hessate hessante, hessase hessavho, hessaṃ hessāmhe, imāni* <sup>1</sup>"anāga-  
tamhi addhāne hessāma sammukhā iman" ti dassanato vuttāni;  
*hehissati hehissanti, hehissasi sesaṃ vitthāretabbam, [hohis-*  
5 *sati hohissanti, hohissasi sesaṃ vitthāretabbam]* <sup>a</sup>,  
*hehiti hehinti, hehisi sesaṃ vitthāretabbam,*  
*hohiti hohinti, hohisi sesaṃ vitthāretabbam, bhavissantiya*  
rūpāni.

*Ahuvissā ahuvissaṃsu, ahuvissase ahuvissatha, ahuvissaṃ*  
10 *ahuvissamha; ahuvissatha ahuvissīṇsu, ahuvissase ahuvissavhe, ahuvissaṃ ahuvissamhase* kālātipattirūpāni.

**1000 Vhe avhāyane, phaddhāyaṃ<sup>c</sup> sadde ca.** Avhāyanam pakkosanam, phaddhā<sup>c</sup> ti ahaṃkāro ghaṭṭanam vā sārambhakaraṇam vā, saddo ravo. *Vheti vhayati avheti avhāyati* · *avhāsi*<sup>b</sup> icc api,  
15 <sup>2</sup>"Kaccāyano mānavako 'smi rāja Anūnanāmo iti<sup>d</sup> avhayanti"  
— āsaddo upasaggo va, so saññogaparattā rasso jāto —, *avhito*:  
<sup>3</sup>"anavhito tato āgā", *avhā avhāyanā*, <sup>4</sup>"vāraṇavhayanā rukkhā;  
<sup>5</sup>kāmaṃhe visaye; <sup>6</sup>kumāro Candasavhayo; <sup>7</sup>sattatantiṃ sumadhuraṃ rāmaṇeyyaṃ avācayim, so maṃ raṅgamhi avheti sa-  
20 raṇam me hohi Kosiyā" ti. Ettha <sup>8</sup>"avheti ti sārambhavasena attano visayaṃ<sup>c</sup> dassetuṃ saṃghaṭṭati" ti attho, <sup>9</sup>"samāgate<sup>f</sup> ekasataṃ samagge avhettha yakkho avikampamāno" ti etthā pi sārambhavasena ghaṭṭanam avhāyanam nāma, <sup>10</sup>"tathā naccanti gāyanti avhāyanti<sup>g</sup> varā varaṃ accharā viya devesu  
25 nāriyo samalaṃkatā" ti ettha pana avhāyanti varā varan ti varato varaṃ naccañ ca gitañ ca karontiyo sārambham karonti ti attho daṭṭhabbo.

**1001 Pañha pucchāyam.** *Bhikkhu garuṃ pañham pañhati, pañho:* ayam pana pālī: <sup>11</sup>"paripucchati paripañhati: idaṃ bhante  
30 katham imassa ko attho" ti. *Pañhasaddo* pulliṅgavasena gahetabbo · <sup>12</sup>"pañho maṃ<sup>h</sup> paṭibhāti taṃ suṇā"<sup>i</sup> ti yebhuyyena pulliṅgappayogadassanato; katthaci pana itthiliṅgo pi bhavati napuṃsakaliṅgo pi, tathā hi <sup>13</sup>"pañhā<sup>j</sup> m' esā kusalehi cintitā;

<sup>1</sup> Bv 2: 73cd. <sup>2</sup> J VI 273<sup>29-30</sup>. <sup>3</sup> J III 165<sup>r</sup> = Pv 86a. <sup>4</sup> J VI 535<sup>10</sup> b. <sup>5</sup> Cp I 7: 1d. <sup>6</sup> J II 252<sup>r-b</sup> = Vv 311a-d. <sup>7</sup> Vva 139<sup>25</sup>. <sup>8</sup> J VI 273<sup>1-2</sup>. <sup>9</sup> J VI 289<sup>26-27</sup>. <sup>10</sup> A I 117<sup>30</sup>. <sup>11</sup> J VI 379<sup>17</sup> (*supra* 407<sup>3</sup>). <sup>12</sup> Vin V 216<sup>4</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> *ita* CeBemns (cf. 455<sup>29</sup>). <sup>b</sup> *ita* CeBemns. <sup>c</sup> CeBemns baddh<sup>o</sup> (453<sup>27</sup>). <sup>d</sup> Be(ns) ad. m' (= J). <sup>e</sup> Vva: visesaṃ. <sup>f</sup> J: samāgame. <sup>g</sup> J: avhayanti. <sup>h</sup> *ita* CeBemns (cf. Vva 78<sup>11</sup>; S I 189<sup>13</sup> etc.); J: me. <sup>i</sup> J: suṇātha. <sup>j</sup> Bm pañha.



<sup>1</sup>Koṇḍañña pañhāni viyākarohi" ti taddipaka pāliyo dissanti;  
<sup>2</sup>lingavipallāso vā tattha datṭhabbo.

**1002 Pañha icchāyaṃ.** *Pañhati, pañho.* Ettha ca pañho ti  
 ñātum icchito attho; idaṃ pan' ettha nibbacanaṃ: pañhiyati  
 ñātum icchiyati so ti pañho ti, tathā hi vuttam <sup>3</sup>"vissajjitamhi 5  
 pañhe" ti imissā Nettipāliya atthaṃ samvaṇṇentena: <sup>3</sup>"pañhe  
 ti ñātum icchite atthe" ti.

**1003 Miha secane.** *Mihati ummihati, meggho mehanaṃ.* Tattha <sup>4</sup>um-  
 mihati ti passavaṃ karoti; meggho ti mihati siñcati lokam vassa-  
 dhārāhi ti meggho pajjunno; mehanan ti itthinam guyhatṭhanaṃ. <sup>10</sup>

**1004 Daha bhasmikaṛaṇe, <sup>5</sup>dharane ca.** *Agarani aggi dahati, ayaṃ*  
*puriso imaṃ itthiṃ ayyikaṃ dahati* — 'mama ayyika' ti dhareti  
 ti attho, imassa purisassa ayaṃ itthi ayyikā hoti ti adhippāyo,  
 atra panāyaṃ pālī: <sup>6</sup>"Sakyā kho . . . Ambatṭha rājānaṃ  
 Ukkākaṃ<sup>a</sup> pitāmahaṃ dahanti" ti —, *aggina daddhaṃ gehaṃ,* <sup>15</sup>  
*dayhati dayhamānaṃ; dassa dāde* <sup>7</sup>*dahati* ti rupam, <sup>8</sup>"dahan-  
 taṃ bālam anveti bhasmachanno va pāvako" ti adayo payogā  
 ettha nidassanāni bhavanti.

**1005 Caha <sup>9</sup>parisakkane<sup>b</sup>.** *Cahati.*

**1006 Raha cāge.** *Rahati, raho rahito.*

20

**1007 Rahi gatiyaṃ.** *Raṃḥḥati, raho rahaṃ.*

**1008 Dahi 1009 bahi vuddhiyaṃ<sup>c</sup>.** *Daṃḥḥati, baṃḥḥati.*

**1010 Bahi sadde ca<sup>c</sup>.** *Cakāro vuddhāpekkho. Baṃḥḥati.*

**1011 Tuhi 1012 duhi addane.** *Tuṃḥḥati, duṃḥḥati.*

**1013 Araha 1014 maha pūjāyaṃ.** *Arahati, arahaṃ arahā; mahati, 25*  
*mahanaṃ maho; vihāramaho cetiyamaho.* Tatra nikkilesatta  
 ekantadakkhiṇeyyabhāvena attano katapūjāsakkārādinaṃ ma-  
 happhalabhāvakaraṇena arahaniyo pūjaniyo ti arahā · khī-  
 nāsavo.

**1015 Īha <sup>7</sup>cetāyaṃ<sup>d</sup>.** <sup>9</sup>*Īhati, ihā.* Īhā vuccati <sup>10</sup>virīyaṃ.

30

**1016 Vaha<sup>c</sup> 1017 maha<sup>c</sup> vuddhiyaṃ.** *Vahati, mahati.*

**1018 Ahi 1019 <sup>9</sup>pilahi<sup>1</sup> gatiyaṃ.** *Aṃḥḥati, pilahati; ahi.* Ettha ca

<sup>1</sup> J V 140<sup>17</sup>. <sup>2</sup> cf. Spṭ ad Vin V 216<sup>4</sup>. <sup>3</sup> Nett 4<sup>7</sup> et Netta. <sup>4</sup> cf. Sp ad  
 Vin III 227<sup>28</sup> (*supra* 382<sup>14</sup>). <sup>5</sup> J 497, 503. <sup>6</sup> D I 92<sup>14</sup>. <sup>7</sup> (*supra* 185 n. h.)  
<sup>8</sup> Dhṛp 71<sup>c</sup>d. <sup>9</sup> Nidd II 269<sup>9</sup>. <sup>10</sup> cf. Ja V 388<sup>11</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> C<sup>e</sup> Okkākaṃ. <sup>b</sup> Wg § 17: 80: parikalkane. <sup>c</sup> Wg § 17: 85: drhi vrdhdau,  
 vrhi śabde ca. <sup>d</sup> Wg § 16: 31: ceṣṭāyāṃ (381 n. b.). <sup>e</sup> Wg § 16: 32—31 bhi  
 mahi. <sup>f</sup> Wg § 16: 41: plha.

ahi ti nippādo pi samāno aṃṃhati<sup>a</sup> gacchati gantum sakkoti ti ahi.

**1020 Garaha 1021 kalaha kucchane.** *Garahati, garahā; kalahati, kalaho.*

- 5 **1022** <sup>1</sup>**Varaha 1023 valaha padhāniye, paribhāsana-himsādānesu ca.** *Varahati, valahati; varāho.* Ettha ca varāho ti sūkaro pi hatthi pi varāho ti vuccati, tathā hi <sup>2</sup>"eṇeyyā ca varāhā ca; <sup>3</sup>mahāvarāho va nivāpapuṭṭho" ti ādisu sūkaro varāho ti nāmena vuccati; <sup>4</sup>"mahāvarāhassa . . . nadisu jaggato . . . bhisam  
10 ghasānassā"<sup>b</sup> ti ādisu pana hatthi varāho ti nāmena vuccati, mahāvarāhassā ti hi mahāhatthino ti attho.

**1024 Vehu 1025 jehu 1026 vāhu<sup>c</sup> payatane.** *Vehati; jehati; vāhati, vāhano.* Vāhano vuccati asso, so hi vāhanti saṅgāmādisu kicce uppanne payatanti viriyaṃ karonti etenā ti vāhano ti vuccati.

- 15 **1027 Dahu niddakkhaye.** *Dāhati.*

**1028 Ūha vitakke.** *Ūhati ayuhati viyuhati vyuhati apohati, ūhanam āyūhanam vyūho apoho.* Tattha ūhatī ti vitakketi; āyūhatī ti vāyamati; viyūhatī ti <sup>5</sup>pamsum uddharati, evam vyūhatī ti etthā pi; apohatī ti chaḍḍeti atha vā viveceti.

- 20 **1029 Gahū vilolane.** *Gāhati, gāho:* <sup>6</sup>"candaggāho . . . suriyaggāho . . . nakkhattaggāho".

**1030 Gaha gahaṇe.** *Gahati paggahati:* <sup>7</sup>"āhutiṃ paggahissāmi", *paggaho paggaho*<sup>d</sup>. <sup>8</sup>Paggaho ti patto; <sup>9</sup>paggāho ti viriyaṃ.

**1031 Saha marisane<sup>c</sup>.** *Marisanam<sup>e</sup> khanti. Sahati, saho asaho*

- 25 *asayho.*

**1032 Ruha** <sup>†</sup>*cammani<sup>f</sup> patubhave. Ruhati, rukkho.*

**1033 Māhū māne.** *Māhati.*

**1034 Guhū saṃvarane.** *Guhati nī[g]gūhati, <sup>†</sup>guho<sup>g</sup> guyhako.*

**1035 Vaha pāpuṇe<sup>h</sup>.** *Vahati, vārivaho.*

- 30 **1036 Duha papūraṇe.** <sup>10</sup>*Duhati (dohati) dohanī<sup>i</sup>, duyhamānā gāvī.*

<sup>1</sup> V 1022—23 = Wg § 16: 37—40. <sup>2</sup> J V 406<sup>7</sup> VI 277<sup>24</sup>. <sup>3</sup> Dh p 325<sup>c</sup>.

<sup>4</sup> Vin II 201<sup>25-26</sup> (Sp). <sup>5</sup> *sed cf.* Vin III 48<sup>2</sup>. <sup>6</sup> D I 101<sup>13</sup>. <sup>7</sup> J VI 527<sup>24</sup> (ns *cit.* P I II 175<sup>1-2</sup>). <sup>8</sup> Sp I 175<sup>22</sup> (Vjb Spṭ Vmv) *sed vide* KaS III 3: 46. <sup>9</sup> Sv *ad* D III 213<sup>12</sup>. <sup>10</sup> Ps (Ec) II 260<sup>36</sup>; *pl.* S I 174<sup>11</sup> (Spk).

<sup>a</sup> *ita* ns; C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup>ns abati. <sup>b</sup> *dedi*; C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup>ns ghāsanassa; B<sup>e</sup>ns ghasamānassa (= Vin). <sup>c</sup> Kt *apud* Wg § 16: 44. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>m</sup> *om.* <sup>e</sup> *dedi* (Wg § 20: 22); B<sup>m</sup> parisano; C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup>ns parisahan<sup>o</sup>. <sup>f</sup> *o*: jammani (Maitr Kt *apud* Wg § 20: 29). <sup>g</sup> B<sup>m</sup> gūṇo (= gūḷho); C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup>ns guho. <sup>h</sup> C<sup>e</sup> pāpuṇane (Wg § 23: 35; prāpaṇe). <sup>i</sup> B<sup>m</sup> *om.* dohati; C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup>ns *om.* dohanī (ns: duhati prañ<sup>1</sup> eñ<sup>1</sup> dohati ñhac eñ<sup>1</sup> ).

**1037 Diha upacaye.** *Dehati, deho.* Deho ti sarīraṃ.

**1038 Liha assādane.** *Lehati palehati, lehaniyaṃ;* atrāyaṃ pālī:

<sup>1</sup>"sunakhā h' imassa palihiṃsu pāde" ti, ayaṃ pan' attho: sunakhā imassa kumārassa pādatale <sup>1</sup>attano jivhāya palihiṃsū ti.

**1039 <sup>2</sup>Oha cāge.** <sup>3</sup>"Sabbam anatthaṃ apohati", *apoho.*

5

**1040 Braha uggame<sup>a</sup>.** *Brahati, brahma<sup>b</sup>.*

**1041 <sup>†</sup>Daha<sup>c</sup>** **1042 thaha hiṃsattha.** <sup>†</sup>*Dahati, thahati.*

**1043 Brūha vadḍhane.** *Uparupari bruhati ti brahma;* karite <sup>4</sup>"vivekam anubrūhetuṃ vaṭṭati" ti payogo. <sup>5</sup>Brahma ti tehi tehi guṇavisesehi brūhito ti brahmā; brahmā ti Mahābrahmā pi <sup>10</sup>vuccati, tathāgato pi, brāhmaṇo pi, mātāpitāro pi, seṭṭham pi, <sup>6</sup>"Sahasso Brahmā . . . Dvisahasso Brahmā" ti adisu hi Mahābrahmā Brahmā ti vuccati, <sup>7</sup>"brahmā ti kho bhikkhave tathāgatass' etaṃ adhivacanan" ti ettha tathagato, <sup>8</sup>"tamonudo buddho samantacakkhu lokantagu sabbabhavativatto anasavo <sup>15</sup>sabbadukkhappahino saccavhayo brahme upasito me" ti ettha brāhmaṇo, <sup>9</sup>"brahmā ti mātāpitāro pubbācariyā ti vuccare" ti ettha mātāpitāro, <sup>10</sup>"brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti" ti ettha seṭṭham; etth' etaṃ vuccati:

Mahābrahmani vippe ca atho mātāpitūsu ca

20

tathāgate ca seṭṭhe ca *brahmasaddo* pavattati;

29

aparo nayo: brahmā ti tivadhā brahmāno: sammutibrahmano upapattibrahmāno visuddhibrahmāno ti, <sup>11</sup>"sammaṇaṃ salike-dāraṃ suvā bhuñjanti Kosiya paṭivedemi te brahme na ne vāretum ussahe; <sup>12</sup>paribbajā mahābrahme pacant' aññe pi <sup>25</sup>pāṇino" ti ca evamādisu hi *brahmasaddena* sammutibrahmāno vuttā, <sup>13</sup>"aparutā tesam amatassa dvārā ye sotavanto pamuñcantu saddhaṃ, vihiṃsasaññi paṇaṇaṃ na bhāsiṃ dhammaṃ paṇitaṃ manujesu brahme; <sup>14</sup>atha kho brahmā Sahampati" ti ca evamādisu *brahmasaddena* upapattibrahma vutto, <sup>15</sup>"brah- <sup>30</sup>macakkaṃ pavatteti" ti adivacananato brahman ti ariyadhammo vuccati, tato nibbattā avisesena sabbe pi ariya visuddhibrah-

<sup>1</sup> Pv 445<sup>e</sup> et Pv 198<sup>n</sup>. <sup>2</sup> Wg § 25: 8: *ohak tyāge!* (cf. *tamen* obitva Kev 599). <sup>3</sup> (Sāratthadīpanī, ns). <sup>4</sup> Ja I 93<sup>i</sup>. <sup>5</sup> 459<sup>n-18</sup> cf. Bva ad Bv I: 13, Ps I 34<sup>12-35</sup><sup>10</sup>. <sup>6</sup> M III 101<sup>13, 16</sup>. <sup>7</sup> . . . <sup>8</sup> Sn 1133a-d. <sup>9</sup> It 110<sup>12-13</sup> <sup>10</sup> M I 69<sup>31</sup>. <sup>11</sup> J IV 278<sup>7-8</sup>. <sup>12</sup> J III 290<sup>16</sup> (Cks). <sup>13</sup> Vin I 74<sup>7</sup>. <sup>14</sup> Vin I 51<sup>7</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> Wg § 28: 57: *vrhū (vel brhū) udyame* (cf. I 602, 1047). <sup>b</sup> Bens: braha ns; brahmā laññ rhi kra eñ<sup>1</sup>. <sup>c</sup> Wg § 28: 58: *trhū*

- māno nāma · paramatthabrahmatāya, visesato pana <sup>1</sup>"brahmā ti kho bhikkhave tathāgatass' etaṃ adhivacanan" ti vacanato sammāsambuddho uttamabrahma nāma · sadevake loke brahmabhūtehi guṇehi ukkaṃsapāramippattito; etth' etaṃ vuccati:
- 5 sammuti-y-upapattinaṃ visuddhīnaṃ vasena ca  
brahmano tividha honti, uttamenā catubbidhā ti. 30
- 1044 \*Dhimha niṭṭhubhane. \*Dhimhati<sup>a</sup>. <sup>2</sup>"paṭivammagataṃ<sup>b</sup> sal-  
laṃ passa \*dhimbhāmī<sup>c</sup> lohitan" ti pālī nidassanaṃ, <sup>3</sup>tattha  
\*dhimbhāmī ti niṭṭhubhāmī ti attho. — *Hakārantadhāturūpāni.*
- 10 1045 Bīla<sup>d</sup> akkose. *Beḷati*, <sup>4</sup>bīlāro.  
1046 Kīla vihare. *Kīḷati*, *kīḷā*.  
1047 Aḷa uggame<sup>e</sup>. *Aḷati*, <sup>5</sup>vāḷo.  
1048 Laḷa vilāse. <sup>6</sup>*Laḷati*, *laḷito asso*.  
1049 Kaḷa <sup>7</sup>made, kakkasse ca. Kakkassaṃ kakkasiyaṃ · pharu-  
15 sabhāvo. *Kaḷati*.  
1050 Tuḷa toḷane. *Toḷati*.  
1051 Huḷa 1052 hoḷa gatiyaṃ. *Huḷati*, *hoḷati*.  
1053 Roḷa anadare. *Roḷati*.  
1054 Loḷa ummāde. *Loḷati*.  
20 1055 Heḷa 1056 hoḷa anādare. *Heḷati*, *hoḷati*.  
1057 Vaḷa <sup>8</sup>alape<sup>1</sup>. *Vaḷati*.  
1058 Daḷa 1059 dhaḷa visarane. *Daḷati*, *dhaḷati*.  
1060 \*Hala<sup>e</sup> silaghāyaṃ. \**Haḷati*<sup>2</sup>.  
1061 Hīla<sup>h</sup> anadare<sup>h</sup>. *Hīḷati*, *hīla hīḷako hīḷiko*<sup>1</sup>.  
25 1062 \*Kaḷa<sup>1</sup> secane. \**Kaḷati*<sup>1</sup>. \**kaḷanaṃ*<sup>1</sup>.  
1063 Heḷa veṭhane. *Heḷati*.  
1064 Īḷa thutiyāṃ. *Īḷati*.  
1065 Juḷa gatiyaṃ. *Juḷati*, *joḷati*.  
1066 Puḷa 1067 muḷa sukhane. *Puḷati*, *muḷati*.
- <sup>1</sup> 459<sup>13</sup>. <sup>2</sup> J VI 78<sup>15</sup>. <sup>3</sup> Ja VI 78<sup>16</sup>, unde radix. <sup>4</sup> (Mmd 667 C<sup>e</sup> 516<sup>30</sup>).  
<sup>5</sup> = sā<sup>3</sup> rai, ns. <sup>6</sup> (Bv 1: 51<sup>1</sup>, Bva). <sup>7</sup> Wg § 9: 78 + 65.  
<sup>a</sup> *dedi* (*vide n. c*); C<sup>e</sup>Bem<sup>ns</sup> dhimheti. <sup>b</sup> C<sup>e</sup>Bm (J *cod* B<sup>d</sup>); B<sup>ens</sup> paṭivāma<sup>o</sup>  
(< Ja vāmapasse<sup>1</sup>; C<sup>e</sup> paṭivamha<sup>o</sup>; J *codd* C<sup>k</sup><sup>1</sup>; paṭicamma<sup>o</sup>, ns *cit*. Jāt-ṭikā:  
paṭivammagataṃ aparapassagataṃ · ita C<sup>e</sup>Bem<sup>ns</sup> (J *cod* B<sup>d</sup>); J (C<sup>k</sup><sup>1</sup>) viḥāmi  
(*metr.* — — —), *de* -mh- *dubitare licet*, cf. anamhakāle J III 223<sup>25</sup> 5: *skr*  
anarmakāle. <sup>d</sup> Kt *apud* Wg § 9: 30: viḍa. <sup>e</sup> Wg § 9: 75: udyame (cf. I 1040).  
<sup>f</sup> Wg § 8: 34: āplāvyē, r. l. āplāvē. <sup>g</sup> 5: saḷo (Wg § 8: 37). <sup>h</sup> Bm *om* (cf.  
Wg § 8: 15 + 32). <sup>i</sup> B<sup>ns</sup> hīḷito. <sup>j</sup> 5: gaḷo (Wg § 19: 15).

1068 *Guḷa rakkhayam. Guḷati, guḷo.*

1069 *Juḷa bandhane. Juḷati.*

1070 *Kuḷa ghasane. Kuḷati.*

1071 <sup>†</sup>*Khuḷa<sup>a</sup> balye ca. Cakāro ghasanapekkhako. <sup>‡</sup>Khuḷati<sup>a</sup>.*

1072 *Thuḷa* 1073 *phuḷa<sup>b</sup> samvarane. Thulati, phulati<sup>b</sup>.* 5

1074 <sup>†</sup>*Puḷa<sup>c</sup> samghate. Puḷati, puḷinam.*

1075 <sup>1</sup>*Sala avyattasaddhe. Salati, saḷiko saḷika; <sup>2</sup>usabho va mahi nadati migarūja va kūjati<sup>d</sup> sumsumaro va saḷati<sup>e</sup> kimvipako bhavissati<sup>f</sup> ti nidassanam. — Imāni ḷakarantadhaturupani.*

Iti *bhuvādigane* avaggantadhaturupani samattani. Etta- 10  
vatā sabba pi *bhuvādigane* dhatuyo pakasita.

Idāni *bhuvādigani* kadhatunam yeva kaci asamānasutika  
kāci asamānantikā; tāsu kāci <sup>3</sup>samanatthavasena samodhānetva  
pubbācariyehi vutta; ta yeva dhatuyo ekadesena rupavibha-  
vanādihi saddhiṃ<sup>1</sup> pakasayissama, tam yatha: 15

1075<sup>a</sup> <sup>4</sup>*Hu* 1075<sup>b</sup> <sup>5</sup>*bhu sattayam. Hoti<sup>g</sup> bhoti bhavati, pahoti pabha-*  
*vati, <sup>6</sup>“huveyya p’ avuso; <sup>7</sup>sace uppado <sup>8</sup>heyya; <sup>9</sup>ajesi yakkho*  
*naraviriyaṣeṭṭham<sup>h</sup> tattha ppanādo<sup>i</sup> tumulo babhuva; <sup>10</sup>ambā-*  
*yam ahuvā pure; <sup>11</sup>ahu rāja Vīdehanam; <sup>12</sup>pahutam me dhanam*  
*Sakka; <sup>13</sup>pahutam ariyo pakaroti puñnam; <sup>14</sup>pahutavitto puriso<sup>j</sup>, <sup>20</sup>*  
*<sup>15</sup>pahutajivho Bhagava, <sup>16</sup>“piyappabhuta<sup>k</sup> kalaha vivada; <sup>17</sup>pac-*  
*chasamaṇena hotabbam<sup>l</sup> bhavitabbam, holum hetuye bhavitum,*  
*hutra hūtvāna bhavitva bhavitvana — ettha pana <sup>18</sup>“atthi <sup>19</sup>hehiti*  
*so maggo na so sakkā na <sup>20</sup>hetuye<sup>m</sup> ti pālī nidassanam, tattha na*  
*hetuye ti abhavitum, hūdhātuto tumpaccayassa tavepaccayassa <sup>25</sup>*  
*va tuyeadeso ukarassa ca ekaradeso kato ti daṭṭhabbam, <sup>19</sup>atha*

<sup>1</sup> < Apa? cf. 461<sup>8</sup> et 440. <sup>2</sup> Ap 427<sup>11-13</sup> (Tha C 281<sup>27</sup> ad Th 159).  
<sup>3</sup> cf. 495<sup>1</sup>. <sup>4</sup> 999. <sup>5</sup> 1. <sup>6</sup> 454<sup>24-29</sup>. <sup>7</sup> 455<sup>1</sup>. <sup>8</sup> heyya, hehiti, ahesum, hetuye,  
de bhū; bhū (“bhu”) cide Pedersen Kelt Gramm § 636–646, Endzclin Lett  
Gramm § 683, Meillet Le Slave commun § 284–334, Bartholomæ Altur Wb 927<sup>38</sup>  
933<sup>4</sup>, Walde Et Wb s. v. fio; cf. bhuyāḥ bhaviyāḥ; bhūyo (*Hindi* bhūhi). <sup>9</sup> J VI  
282<sup>21-22</sup>. <sup>10</sup> J II 106<sup>1</sup>. <sup>11</sup> J VI 221<sup>11</sup>. <sup>12</sup> J IV 409<sup>11</sup>. <sup>13</sup> A IV 151<sup>2</sup>. <sup>14</sup> Sn 102a  
15. D III 144<sup>20</sup>. <sup>16</sup> Sn 863a. <sup>17</sup> 454<sup>1</sup>. <sup>18</sup> Bv 2 10ab. <sup>19</sup> cf. Bva ad loc. C 58<sup>1</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> 5. kuḷa (Wg § 28–89). <sup>b</sup> C. Bemns buḷa (Wg § 28: 97–99). <sup>c</sup> cide  
Kt apud Wg § 28, 102. <sup>d</sup> Ap. kuḷati (498). <sup>e</sup> Ap. saddati, Tha. phalaṇ  
(4774). <sup>f</sup> Bm om. <sup>g</sup> Bv om. <sup>h</sup> ita C. Bemns (— J), Bm ns naravirasam. <sup>i</sup> C. Bemns  
tatth’ unnādo; ns’ akhyu<sup>1</sup> eā nhuik tatth’ unnādo rhi kra eñ<sup>1</sup> tattha ppanādo  
rhi ra mha chan<sup>1</sup> san<sup>1</sup> sañ. <sup>j</sup> ita h. l. C. Bemns cide 454<sup>19</sup>.

- vā hetubhāvāya na ⟨na⟩ sakkā ti pi attho, ayaṃ pan' attho idha nādhippeto purimo yev' attho adhippeto · *hotissa* dhātuno payogabhāvāya udāharitapadass' atthabhāvato. Tattha pahoti ti *idaṃ vatthaṃ vipulabhāvena cīvaraṃ kātum pahoti no na* 5 *ppahoti; pahoti ti vā puriso arayo* · jetuṃ sakkoti; atha vā pahoti ti hoti; pabhavatī ti <sup>1</sup>sandati; pahūtan ti vipulaṃ, mahantan ti attho, pahūtavitto ti vipulavitto mahaddhano; <sup>2</sup>pahūtañivho ti suputhula-sudigha-sumudukañivho; piyappa-bhūtā ti piyato nibbattā.
- 10 **1075<sup>c</sup> <sup>3</sup>Gamu 1076 sappa gatiyaṃ.** *Gacchati gamati* <sup>4</sup>*ghammati*, *āgacchati uggacchati atigacchati paḷigacchati*<sup>a</sup> *avagacchati adhi-* *gacchati anugacchati upagacchati apagacchati vigacchati nigac-* *chati niggacchati* aññāni pi yojetabbāni, *samuggacchati* ti adinā<sup>b</sup> upasaggadvayavasena pi yathāsambhavaṃ <sup>5</sup>yojetabbāni; *sap-* 15 *pali samsappati parisappati* aññāni pi yojetabbāni. Tattha ga-  
matī ti gacchati, kārīte *Devadattaṃ gameti gamayati* ti rūpāni bhavanti <sup>6</sup>"apayaṃ gameti ti apāyagamaniyan" ti idam ettha nidassanaṃ, *curādiganaṃ* pattassa apubbassa imassa *āgameti* *agamayati āgamento āgamayamāno* ti suddhakatturūpāni bha-  
20 *vanti*, tattha āgametī ti muhuttaṃ adhiṇṇaseti ti attho; gham-  
matī ti gacchati; āgacchati ti āyāti, uggacchati ti uyyāti uddhaṃ gacchati, atigacchati ti atikkamitvā gacchati, paṭi-  
gacchati ti puna gacchati, avagacchati ti jānāti, adhigac-  
chati ti labhati <sup>7</sup>jānāti vā, anugacchati ti paccato gacchati,  
25 upagacchati ti samīpaṃ gacchati, apagacchati ti apeti, vigacchati ti vigamati, nigacchati ti labhati <sup>8</sup>"yasaṃ poso nigacchati" ti idam nidassanaṃ, niggacchati ti nikkhamati; sappati ti gacchati, samsappati ti samsaranto gacchati, parisappati ti samantato gacchati. Idāni pana viññūnaṃ  
30 sātthakathe tepiṭake buddhavacane paramakosallañjananattthaṃ sappayogaṃ padamālaṃ kathayāma<sup>c</sup>, seyyathidaṃ:

*So gacchati · te gacchanti gacchare, tvaṃ gacchasi tumhe*

<sup>1</sup> (4<sup>22</sup>); cf. Ap 51<sup>15</sup> (*supra* 147<sup>14</sup>) + Pv 326<sup>b</sup>. <sup>2</sup> cf. Ps *ad* M II 137<sup>4</sup>.  
<sup>3</sup> V 677. <sup>4</sup> Kc 503 (Sd § 1013, *ubī et* gagghati < A IV 301<sup>17</sup>). <sup>5</sup> ns: samudā-  
gameti ca so upasārattaya phrañ<sup>1</sup> lañ<sup>1</sup> yañ<sup>1</sup> ap eñ<sup>1</sup> keci tui<sup>1</sup> kā<sup>3</sup> ta khu so  
pud nhuik upasāra sum<sup>3</sup> pu<sup>3</sup> ma rhi hū eñ<sup>1</sup> . <sup>6</sup> " ". <sup>7</sup> ns *cit.* J VI 292<sup>20</sup> et Ja  
VI 292<sup>24</sup>. <sup>8</sup> J VI 292<sup>13</sup> (*supra* 316<sup>28</sup>).

a Bm pati<sup>o</sup>. b ita CeBemns. c Bm kathayāma, Ce katheyāma.

*gacchatha, ahaṃ gacchami mayāṃ gacchama; so gacchate te gacchante, tvaṃ gacchase tumhe gacchavhe, ahaṃ gacche mayāṃ gacchāṃhe vattamānāya rūpāṇi.*

*So gacchatu te gacchantu, tvaṃ gacchahi gaccha<sup>a</sup> gacchasu<sup>b</sup> · tumhe gacchatha, ahaṃ gacchami mayāṃ gacchama; so gacchataṃ te gacchantāṃ, tvaṃ gacchasu tumhe gacchavho, ahaṃ gacche mayāṃ gacchamase<sup>c</sup> pañcamīya rūpāṇi.*

*So gaccheyya gacche · te gaccheyyum, tvaṃ gaccheyyasi tumhe gaccheyyatha, ahaṃ gaccheyyami · mayāṃ gaccheyyāma gacchemu; so gacchettha te gaccheram, tvaṃ gacchettho tumhe gaccheyyavho, ahaṃ gaccheyyam mayāṃ gaccheyyāṃhe sattamiyā rūpāṇi.*

*So gaccha te gacchu, tvaṃ gacche · tumhe gacchittha gañchittha<sup>d</sup>, ahaṃ gacchaṃ<sup>e</sup> · mayāṃ gacchimha gañchimha<sup>f</sup>. so gacchi gacchittha<sup>g</sup> · te gacchire, tvaṃ gacchittho tumhe gacchivho, ahaṃ gacchi<sup>h</sup> mayāṃ gacchimhe parokkhāya rūpāṇi. So agacchā te agacchu, tvaṃ agacche tumhe agacchattha, ahaṃ agaccham mayāṃ agacchamha; so agacchattha te agacchatthum, tvaṃ agacchase tumhe agacchavhaṃ<sup>h</sup>, ahaṃ agacchiṃ agañchiṃ · mayāṃ agacchamhase hiyyattaniya rūpāṇi.*

*So agacchi agañchi<sup>i</sup> · te agacchum, tvaṃ agaccho · tumhe agacchittha agañchittha, ahaṃ agacchim agañchiṃ · mayāṃ agacchimha agañchimha<sup>j</sup>; so agaccha te agacchu, tvaṃ agacchase tumhe<sup>k</sup> agacchivhaṃ, ahaṃ agaccha<sup>l</sup> mayāṃ agacchimhe ajjataniya rūpāṇi.*

*So gacchissati te gacchissanti, tvaṃ gacchissasi tumhe gacchissatha, ahaṃ gacchissami mayāṃ gacchissama; so gacchissate te gacchissante, tvaṃ gacchissase tumhe gacchissavhe, ahaṃ gacchissam mayāṃ gacchissamhe bhavissantiya rūpāṇi. So agacchissa te agacchissamsu, tvaṃ agacchisse tumhe*

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>b</sup> B<sup>m</sup> gacchassu. <sup>c</sup> C<sup>c</sup> B<sup>m</sup> gacchāmhase. <sup>d</sup> ita C<sup>c</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ns, B<sup>m</sup> gacchittha (ns: parokkhā hiyyattantī ajjatantī sum<sup>3</sup> pa<sup>1</sup> nluik *gaccha* apru *gañcha* apru kui (cf. § 1991) ; *cod.* B<sup>m</sup> *h. l.* 463<sup>21, 24</sup>, *vestigia servat, restituerunt* C<sup>c</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ns *praeter* 463<sup>28-31</sup>, *cum et* Aggavamsa *pro* gañchaṃ *legerit* gaccham [181 n. 1]). <sup>e</sup> C<sup>c</sup> gaccha <sup>f</sup> ita B<sup>m</sup>; C<sup>c</sup> B<sup>e</sup> gacchittha gañchuttha (ns *comp. fecit*). <sup>g</sup> sic B<sup>m</sup>, C<sup>c</sup> gacchi gañchi, B<sup>e</sup> gacchiṃ gañchiṃ. <sup>h</sup> B<sup>e</sup> om. *agacchavhaṃ ... tumhe* 463<sup>20-26</sup>. <sup>i</sup> B<sup>m</sup> agaccho <sup>j</sup> B<sup>m</sup> agaccham

*agacchissatha, ahaṃ agacchissam mayam agacchissamha: so agacchissatha<sup>a</sup> te agacchissimsu<sup>b</sup>, tvam agacchissase tumhe agacchissavhe, ahaṃ agacchissam mayam agacchissamhase* kālātipattiyā rūpāni. Tattha ajjataniyā kālātipattiyā ca akārāgamam<sup>c</sup> sabbesu purisesu sabbesu vacanesu labbhamānam<sup>c</sup> pi sāsane aniyatam<sup>c</sup> hutvā labbhati ti dātthabham, tathā hi *agacchi gacchi · agacchissa gacchissā* ti adinā dve dve rūpāni dissanti.

*Gamati gamanti: gamatu gamantu: gameyya gameyyum* 10 *sesam sabbam vitthāretabham.*

Idāni parokkhāhiyyattani-ajjatanisu viseso vuccate:  
*so puriso maggaṃ ga sa itlu gharam aga · te maggaṃ gu tā gharam āgu, ekārassa akārādesam<sup>d</sup>: tvam maggaṃ ga tvam gharam āga · tumhe maggaṃ<sup>1</sup> guttha tumhe gharam* 15 *āguttha, ahaṃ maggaṃ gaṃ ahaṃ gharam āgaṃ aham taṃ purisaṃ anvagaṃ · mayaṃ maggaṃ<sup>1</sup> gumha mayaṃ gharam agumha mayaṃ taṃ purisaṃ anvagumha* ayam tāva parokkhāya viseso.

*So maggaṃ agamā te maggaṃ agamu* iec ādi hiyyattaniyā 20 *rūpaṃ; so agamī te agamuṃ te guṃ<sup>c</sup>* iec ādi ajjataniyā rūpaṃ. Idāni tesam padarūpanam<sup>1</sup> pākāṭikaraṇattham kiñci suttaṃ kathayāma: <sup>2</sup>"so p' aga<sup>a</sup> samitiṃ vanam; <sup>3</sup>ath' ettha pañcamo āga<sup>a</sup>; <sup>4</sup>āgu<sup>b</sup> devā yasassino; <sup>5</sup>māham kako va dummedho kāmānam vasam anvagam<sup>1</sup>; <sup>6</sup>agamā Rajagaham buddho; <sup>7</sup>Vaṃkam 25 <sup>8</sup>agamu pabbatam; <sup>9</sup>brāhmaṇa upagacchu man" ti evamādini bhavanti:

*ga gu, ga guttha, gaṃ gumha, aguṃ<sup>1</sup> agamu agamuṃ<sup>k</sup> agamāgamī gacchan* ti adibhedam mane kare. 30  
Idāni nāmikapadāni vuccante: *gato ganta · gacchaṃ gacchanu* 30 *gacchantam kulam · sahagatam gati gamanam gamo āgamo*

<sup>1</sup> ns *cit.* Sd § 1094. <sup>2</sup> D II 257<sup>a</sup>. <sup>3</sup> ... (cf. D II 261<sup>17</sup>). <sup>4</sup> D II 259<sup>17</sup>. <sup>5</sup> J V 258<sup>7</sup>. <sup>6</sup> Sn 408<sup>a</sup>. <sup>7</sup> Cp I 9: 40<sup>d</sup>. <sup>8</sup> ns: agamu nhuik chan<sup>3</sup> kroñ<sup>1</sup> nig-gahit kye Vaṃkam ... pabbatan ti mayaṃ cattaro jana Vaṃkapabbatam uddissa agamimha (Cpa.). <sup>9</sup> Cp I 9: 16<sup>b</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> Bm agacchissa <sup>b</sup> Bm agacchissasu <sup>c</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup> Bemns. <sup>d</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup> Bemns: akārādesam a apru kui katvā rve<sup>1</sup> tvam maggaṃ ga iti rūpaṃ kui nipphadetabham eñ<sup>1</sup> . <sup>e</sup> Bm om. <sup>f</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup>; Bemns padarūpāni. <sup>g</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ns āgā. <sup>h</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ns āguṃ <sup>i</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup> Bemns (§ 1104); J: annagā (cod. B<sup>d</sup> anvaga) cf. Myu III 457<sup>20</sup> 458<sup>a</sup>. <sup>10</sup> . 460<sup>20</sup>. <sup>j</sup> ita Bm; C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ns agu. <sup>k</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup> Bemns



a B<sup>m</sup> om    b (B<sup>c</sup> jaṅgu)    c B<sup>m</sup> ponabbhavikā    d ita C<sup>c</sup> B<sup>m</sup>; B<sup>c</sup> ns tam  
 (= M).    e M<sup>c</sup> pajanami    f C<sup>c</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om

1"undaram nibbānam gato" ti ca ayam nāṇagati nāma: etth' etam vuccati:

gatigatyañ ca nibbatyañ vibhav'-ajjhāsayesu ca

nippattiyañ ca nāṇe ca *gatis*saddo pavattati; 32

5 gacchati ti go; mātuyā samabhāvañ missibhāvañ ca gacchati pāpuṇāti ti mātugāmo; rogañ himsantañ gacchati ti hiṅgu, imāni tassa nāmāni:

hiṅgu hiṅgujatu cc eva tathā hiṅgusipātikā<sup>a</sup>

<sup>2</sup>hiṅgujati ti kathitā <sup>3</sup>Vinayaṭṭhakathāya hi; 33

10 <sup>4</sup>"jagū ti cutito jātiñ gacchati ti ja-gū, indriyena gacchati ti inda-gū, atha vā indabhūtena kammunā gacchati ti <sup>5</sup>indagū, hindagū ti pi pālī, tattha hindan ti maraṇaṃ, taṃ maraṇaṃ gacchati ti hindagū", sabbam etaṃ sattādhivacanaṃ līngato pullīgaṃ; medhago ti attano nissayañ ca parañ ca medhamāno hīmsamāno gacchati pavattati ti medhago · kalaho, <sup>6</sup>"tato sammanti medhagā" ti ettha hi kalaho *medhagasaddena* Bhagavatā vutto; gamitvā ti ettha <sup>7</sup>"Isivhayaṃ gamitvāna vinetvā Pañcavaggiye tato vinesi Bhagavā gantvā gantvā tahiṃ tahiṃ" ti ayam pālī nidassanaṃ; sappo ti sappati ti sappo, samsappanto gacchati ti attho, tenāha āyasmā Sāriputto <sup>8</sup>"yo kāme parivajjeti sappassēva padā siro" ti imissā pālīyā niddese: <sup>9</sup>"sappo vuccati ahi, ken' atthena sappo: samsappanto gacchati ti sappo, bhujanto gacchati ti bhujago, urena gacchati ti urago, pannasiro gacchati ti pannago, sirena supatī<sup>b</sup> ti sirimsapo, bile sayatī ti bilasayo, . . . dāṭhā tassa āvudho" ti dāṭhāvudho, viṣaṃ tassa ghoran ti ghoraviso, jivhā tassa duvidhā ti dujivho, dvīhi jivhāhi rasaṃ sāyatī ti dvīrasaṇṇū" ti; sappinī ti uragī; pīṭhasappī ti pīṭhena sappati gacchati ti pīṭhasappī · paṅgulo; sappī ti yo naṃ paribhuñjati, tassa balāyuvaddhanatthaṃ sappati 30 gacchati pavattati ti sappī · ghatam.

<sup>1</sup> cf. Sp I 117<sup>2</sup> (*supra* 315<sup>15</sup>). <sup>2</sup> (o: hiṅgukatiyo, Vjb *vide* n. 3). <sup>3</sup> Sp (Sc II 418<sup>20</sup>, *ad* Vin IV 86<sup>3</sup>. <sup>4</sup> 466<sup>10-13</sup> < Nidda *ad* Nidd I 3<sup>15</sup> (jagū: puḍḍo jagā, Sūtrakṛtāṅga I 7: 20<sup>b</sup>; *de pl.* -gā (-ñña): *sg.* -gū (-ññū) *cf.* Pj II 732<sup>17</sup>). <sup>5</sup> (o: "indraka, *cf.* PW s. v. indra 1 c, *unde et* indriya; Indako yakkho S I 206<sup>5</sup> *cf. ib.* 206<sup>7</sup>, <sup>8</sup>, <sup>10</sup>, <sup>15</sup> jīvo, ayam, naro; *apte* yakkho *dicitur* [Sn 478<sup>c</sup>, 875<sup>d</sup> *et* Nidda *ad loc.*; A V 64<sup>e</sup>]; *cf. et* vedagū [Mil 54<sup>17</sup>]: vedaka). <sup>6</sup> Dhp 6<sup>d</sup>. <sup>7</sup> Ap 501<sup>27-28</sup>. <sup>8</sup> Sn 768<sup>ab</sup>. <sup>9</sup> Nidd I 72<sup>7</sup>—8<sup>e</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> Bm *osipatikā*. <sup>b</sup> *vide* Nidda; C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup> sirena sappati; B<sup>em</sup>ns sarīrena sappati. <sup>c</sup> *ita* C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>em</sup>ns.

1076<sup>A</sup> <sup>1</sup>Sakka 1076<sup>B</sup> <sup>2</sup>teka 1076<sup>C</sup> <sup>3</sup>lamgha gatyattha. Sakkati <sup>4</sup>ni-sakkati parisakkati nis<sup>5</sup>sakkati<sup>a</sup>, parisakkanam; lekati, laka: lamghati ullamghati olamghati, lamghako ullamghika pti.

1076<sup>D</sup> <sup>6</sup>Ke 1076<sup>E</sup> <sup>7</sup>re 1076<sup>F</sup> <sup>8</sup>ge sadde. Kayati, rayati, gayali: jātakam, <sup>9</sup>ra, gūṇaḥ: kayiṇaṃ rayiṇaṃ gayiṇaṃ, kayiṇva rayiṇva <sup>5</sup>gayiṇva. Tattha <sup>9</sup>jātakan ti jātaṃ bhutaṃ atitaṃ attano caritaṃ kāyati katheti Bhagavā etena ti jātakam, Jātakapaṇi hi idha jātakan ti <sup>10</sup>vuttaṃ, aññatra pana jāti<sup>b</sup> eva jātakan ti gahetabbā, tathā hi *jātakasaddo* pariyattiyam pi vattati <sup>10</sup>"Iti-vuttakam Jātakam Abbhutadhamman" ti adisu, jatiyam pi vat- 10 tati <sup>11</sup>"jātakam samodhanesi" ti adisu; <sup>12</sup>ra vuccati saddo; gītan ti gayanam.

1076<sup>G</sup> <sup>12</sup>Khe 1076<sup>H</sup> <sup>13</sup>je 1076<sup>I</sup> <sup>14</sup>se khaye. Khayati, jayati, sayati, khayam gacchati ti attho. Ettha pana siya: nanu ca bho *khāyati* ti padassa khadati ti va paññayati ti va attho bhavati, <sup>15</sup>tathā *jayati* ti padassa nibbattati ti attho, *sayati* ti padassa rasam assādeti ti attho, evam sante bho kasmā idha evam attho tumhehi kathiyati ti. Saccam, dhātūnam tu anekatthatta evam attho kathetum labbhati, tathā hi <sup>15</sup>"appassutāyam puriso balibaddo va jirati" ti ettha *jirati* ti ayam saddo 'jaram papu- 20 ṇati' ti attham avatva 'vaḍḍhati' ti attham eva vadati, evam-sampadam idam daṭṭhabbam.

1076<sup>K</sup> <sup>16</sup>Gu 1076<sup>L</sup> <sup>17</sup>ghu 1076<sup>M</sup> <sup>18</sup>ku 1076<sup>N</sup> <sup>19</sup>u sadde. Gavati, gha-  
vati, kavati, avati.

1076<sup>P</sup> <sup>20</sup>Khu 1076<sup>Q</sup> <sup>21</sup>ru 1076<sup>R</sup> <sup>22</sup>ku sadde. Kholi, roli, koli. 25

1077 Cu 1077<sup>A</sup> <sup>23</sup>ju 1078 pu 1079 plu 1079<sup>A</sup> <sup>24</sup>ga 1079<sup>B</sup> <sup>25</sup>se gatiyam. Cavati, javati, <sup>26</sup>pavati, <sup>26</sup>plavati, gati, seli; cavanam cuti, javanam (javo)<sup>c</sup>, pavanam<sup>d</sup>, plavanam, ganam, selu; poto, plavo. Ettha gānan ti gamanam; poto ti pavati gacchati udake etena ti poto <sup>27</sup>navā, tathā plavati na sīdati ti plavo <sup>28</sup>navā eva, <sup>30</sup><sup>27</sup>"bhinnaplavo sagarassēva majjhe" ti hi Jātakapaṇi dissati; <sup>28</sup>"navā poto plavo jālayanam tarāṇaṃ" ti navabhidhānani.

<sup>1</sup> | 30. <sup>2</sup> cf. | 32. <sup>3</sup> | 119. <sup>4</sup> ns. cit. J VI 23<sup>18</sup> (*sed vide* Ja VI 23<sup>14</sup>).  
<sup>5</sup> | 4 (206<sup>23</sup> 294<sup>7</sup>). <sup>6</sup> | 708. <sup>7</sup> | 91. <sup>8</sup> (422<sup>1</sup>). <sup>9</sup> (321<sup>21-26</sup>). <sup>10</sup> AH 7<sup>2</sup>. <sup>11</sup> Ja I 123<sup>7</sup>. <sup>12</sup> cf. | 37. <sup>13</sup> | 181. <sup>14</sup> | 868. <sup>15</sup> (422<sup>32</sup>). <sup>16</sup> | 110. <sup>17</sup> | 117. <sup>18</sup> | 3  
<sup>19</sup> | 14. <sup>20</sup> | 39. <sup>21</sup> | 707. <sup>22</sup> | 3. <sup>23</sup> | 180. <sup>24</sup> | 109. <sup>25</sup> | 870. <sup>26</sup> (XV 750<sup>a</sup>  
et c. l. Vva 278<sup>25-27</sup>). <sup>27</sup> J III 158<sup>26</sup>. <sup>28</sup> | 1323.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>m</sup> nisakkati; C<sup>c</sup> B<sup>em</sup> ns nisakko. <sup>b</sup> B<sup>em</sup> ns jātam. <sup>c</sup> ita C<sup>c</sup>, B<sup>em</sup> ns om. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om.

- 1080 The<sup>a</sup> 1080<sup>A</sup> <sup>1</sup>the sadda-samghātesu. *Thayati<sup>a</sup>, thayati; bhāve lhyati<sup>a</sup> thayati; itthu thu.*
- 1080<sup>B</sup> <sup>2</sup>De 1080<sup>C</sup> <sup>3</sup>te pālāne. *Dāyati, (tāyati); dayā, tāṇam.*
- 1080<sup>D</sup> <sup>4</sup>Rā 1080<sup>E</sup> <sup>5</sup>lā ādāne. *Rāti, lāti.*
- 5 1080<sup>F</sup> <sup>6</sup>Ati 1080<sup>G</sup> <sup>7</sup>adi bandhane. *Antati, andati; antaṃ, andu.*
- 1080<sup>H</sup> <sup>8</sup>Juta 1080<sup>I</sup> <sup>9</sup>subha 1080<sup>K</sup> <sup>10</sup>ruca dittiyaṃ. *Jotali, sobhati, rocali virocali.*
- 1080<sup>L</sup> <sup>11</sup>Aka 1081 <sup>12</sup>aga kuṭilāyaṃ gatiyaṃ. *Akati, agati.*
- 1081<sup>A</sup> <sup>13</sup>Nātha 1081<sup>B</sup> <sup>14</sup>nādha yācanōpatāp<sup>1</sup>-issariyāsimsāsu. *Nāthati, 10 15 nādhati.*
- 1081<sup>C</sup> <sup>16</sup>Sala 1081<sup>D</sup> <sup>17</sup>hula 1081<sup>E</sup> <sup>18</sup>cala kampane. *Salati, hulati, calati; kusalaṃ.* Ettha ca kucchite pāpake dhamme salayati ti kusalaṃ, hetukattuvasen<sup>1</sup> idaṃ nibbacanaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, tathā hi Atthasāliniyaṃ <sup>19</sup>“kucchite pāpake (dhamme)<sup>b</sup> sala- 15 yanti calayanti kampenti viddham<sup>2</sup>sentī ti ku-salā<sup>3</sup>” ti hetukattuvasena attho kathito; idaṃ saladhātuvasena kusalasaddassa nibbacanaṃ, aññesam pi dhātūnaṃ vasena kusalasaddassa nibbacanaṃ bhavati, tathā hi Atthasāliniyaṃ aññāni pi nibba- canāni dassitāni, kathaṃ: <sup>20</sup>“kucchitena<sup>c</sup> ākārena sayanti ti 20 ku-sā, te akusaladhammasamkhāte kuse lunanti chindanti ti kusa-lā; kucchitānaṃ vā sānato tanukaraṇato . . . ñāṇaṃ ku- saṃ nāma, tena kusena lātabba ti kusa-lā, gahetabbā pavatte- tabba ti attho; yatha vā<sup>d</sup> kuśa ubhayabhagagataṃ hatthappa- desaṃ lunanti, evaṃ ime pi uppannānuppannabhāvena ubhaya- 25 bhāgagataṃ kilesapakkhaṃ<sup>e</sup> lunanti, tasmā kuśa viya lunanti ti pi kusa-lā” ti evaṃ aññāni pi nibbacanāni dassitāni, tatra dhammā iti padāpekkhaṃ katvā tadanurūpaliṅga-vacanavasena “kusala” ti niddeso kato, idha pana samaññaniddesavasena kusalan ti napuṃsakekavacanāniddeso amhehi kato, puñña- 30 vācako hi kusalasaddo ārogyavācako ca ekantena napuṃsaka- liṅgo, itaratthavācako pana tiliṅgiko yathā <sup>21</sup>“kusalo phasso, <sup>22</sup>kusalā vedanā, <sup>23</sup>kusalaṃ cittaṃ” ti; kusalasaddo imasmim

<sup>1</sup> | 409. <sup>2</sup> | 434. <sup>3</sup> | 389. <sup>4</sup> | 704. <sup>5</sup> | 758. <sup>6</sup> | 394. <sup>7</sup> | 447. <sup>8</sup> | 398.  
<sup>9</sup> | 636. <sup>10</sup> | 158. <sup>11</sup> | 12. <sup>12</sup> cf. | 108 = Wg § 19: 31. <sup>13</sup> | 415. <sup>14</sup> | 508.  
<sup>15</sup> cf. V 90<sup>11</sup>. <sup>16</sup> cf. | 797. <sup>17</sup> cf. | 807. <sup>18</sup> | 808. <sup>19</sup> As 39<sup>1-2</sup>. <sup>20</sup> As 39<sup>3-10</sup>.  
<sup>21</sup> . . . <sup>22</sup> Vibh 4<sup>20</sup>. <sup>23</sup> Dhs § 1 (p. 92).

<sup>a</sup> dedi; (ṣṭyaī, Wg § 22: 14); C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>c</sup>m<sup>ns</sup> dhe et dhāyati et dhīyati. <sup>b</sup> C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>m</sup> om (ns comp. fecit). <sup>c</sup> B<sup>c</sup> ad. vā. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>c</sup> va. <sup>e</sup> As: vā. <sup>f</sup> As: samkilesa<sup>o</sup>.

*bhuvādigāṇe*<sup>a</sup> *ladhatu-saladhatuvasena nipphattiṃ gato ti ve-*  
*ditabbo.*

Iti <i>bhuvādigāṇe</i> samodhānagatadhātuyo samatta. Icc evaṃ vitthārato ca saṃkhepā <i>bhuvādinam</i> gaṇo maya	
yo vibhatto <sup>1</sup> sauddeso <sup>2</sup> saniddeso yatharaham,	34 5
upasagga-nipatehi nanaatthayutehi ca	
yojetvana padan' ettha dassitani viṣuṃ viṣuṃ	35
pālīnidassanadīhi dassitani sah' eva tu,	
<sup>3</sup> tvādyantāni <sup>b</sup> ca rūpāni, <sup>4</sup> syadyantāni <sup>c</sup> ca sabbatha <sup>d</sup> ,	36
<sup>5</sup> padānam sadisattaṇ' ca tatha visadisattanam	19
codanā-pariharehi sahito c' atthanicechayo,	37
<sup>6</sup> atthuddharo, <sup>7</sup> bhidhānaṇ' ca, <sup>8</sup> līṅgattayavimissanam	
<sup>9</sup> abhidheyyakalīṅgesu savisesapadāni ca,	38
<sup>9</sup> nānāpada-bahuppadasamodhānaṇ' ca dassitam,	
<sup>10</sup> rūlhisaddādayo c' eva suvibhatta anakula,	39 15
<sup>11</sup> sabbanamam sabbanamasadisani padani ca	
<sup>12</sup> nānāpadehi yojetum dassitani yatharaham,	40
<sup>13</sup> tvāntāni ca rūpāni <i>tvādyantāni</i> <sup>e</sup> ca, viññūnam	
piṭake pāṭavattthāya sabbam etaṃ pakāsitam.	41
Ye Saddanītimhi imaṃ vibhāgaṃ	29
jānanti samma, munisasane te	
atthesu sabbesu pi vitakamkha	
acchambhino sihasamā bhavanti.	42
Vibhūtabhūtaggasayambhucakke	
subhūtabbhūriṃ vadato naranam	25
yo Saddanītimhi <sup>14</sup> <i>bhuvādigāṇo</i>	
vutto maya, tam bhajāt' atthakamo.	43

Iti navaṅge saṭṭhakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ-  
ñūnam kosallatthāya kate saddanītippakaraṇe cuddasahi<sup>1</sup> paric-  
chedehi patimaṇḍito bhuvādigāṇo nāma soḷasamo<sup>2</sup> paricchedo. 39

<sup>1</sup> 3<sup>26</sup>—4<sup>18</sup>, <sup>2</sup> 4<sup>10</sup>—11<sup>24</sup>, <sup>3</sup> 13<sup>29</sup>, <sup>4</sup> 59<sup>29</sup>, <sup>5</sup> 192<sup>11</sup> *vel* 15<sup>2</sup>—18<sup>2</sup>, <sup>6</sup> atthud-  
dhāra ("homonyma") 31<sup>2</sup> 308<sup>22</sup>, 342<sup>24</sup>, 344<sup>2</sup> *etc.*; abhidhānani *vel* pariyayavaca-  
nāni, "synonyma": 70<sup>13</sup> 71<sup>12</sup> 72<sup>11</sup> 73<sup>24</sup>, 74<sup>3</sup> *etc.*, 322<sup>11</sup> 323<sup>22</sup> 330<sup>9</sup>, 334<sup>6</sup> *etc.*  
<sup>7</sup> 235<sup>25</sup>, <sup>8</sup> 247<sup>27</sup>, <sup>9</sup> 258<sup>11</sup>, <sup>10</sup> 261<sup>26</sup>, <sup>11</sup> 266<sup>10</sup>, <sup>12</sup> 296<sup>28</sup>, <sup>13</sup> 368<sup>21</sup>, <sup>14</sup> 326—469<sup>3</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>m</sup> bhuvādigāṇe. <sup>b</sup> B<sup>e</sup> tvādyantāni. <sup>c</sup> C<sup>e</sup> syadyantāni. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns sabbaso  
<sup>e</sup> ns tvādyantāni. <sup>1</sup> *ita* C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup>ns (*cf.* n. g.). <sup>2</sup> B<sup>m</sup> pannarasamo (*cf.* *subscr.*  
*cod.* B<sup>m</sup> *inde a p.* 246 n. g.).

## XVII.

Ito param pavakkhāmi *rudhādikagaṇādayo*  
 sāsanassōpakārāya gaṇe tu chabbidhe, katham: 1

**1082** <sup>1</sup>**Rudhi āvaraṇe.** *Rudhīdhātu āvaraṇe vattati; ettha āvara-*  
 5 *ṇaṃ nāma pidahanam vā parirundhanam<sup>a</sup> vā<sup>a</sup> palibuddhanam*  
*vā haritum vā appadānam, sabbam etaṃ vaṭṭati. Rundhati*  
*(rundhiti)<sup>b</sup> (rundhūti)<sup>a</sup> rundheti avarundheti; kammani maggo*  
*purisena rundhuyati; rodho orodho virodho pativirodho<sup>c</sup>, viruddho*  
*paṭiviruddho<sup>d</sup> pariruddho (avaruddho), rundhitum parirundhitum,*  
 10 *rundhivā parirundhivā. Tatra rodho ti cāraṇo, so hi run-*  
*dhati pavesitānam kurūrakammantānam sattānam gamanam*  
*āvarati ti rodho ti vuccati; orodho ti rājubbārī<sup>e</sup>, sā pana*  
*yathākāmacāram caritum appadānena orundhīyati avarun-*  
*dhiyati ti orodho; virodho ti ananukūlatā, pativirodho<sup>c</sup> ti*  
 15 <sup>2</sup>*punappunam ananukūlatā, viruddho ti virodham āpanno,*  
*pativiruddho<sup>c</sup> ti patisattubhāvena<sup>c</sup> virodham āpanno; pari-*  
*ruddho ti gahaṇatthāya samparivārīto, vuttam hi: <sup>3</sup>“yathā*  
*arihi pariruddho vijjante gamane pathe” ti; avaruddho ti*  
<sup>4</sup>*pabbajito<sup>f</sup>.*

20 **1083 Muca mocane.** *Migaṃ bandhanā muñcati, muñcanam mo-*  
*canam dukkhappamocanam moco — <sup>5</sup>moco ti c’ ettha aṭṭhi-*  
*kadalirukkho —, muñcitum muñcivā; kārite moceti mocetum*  
*moceivā ti ādini.*

**1084 Rica virecane.** *Riñcati, riñcanam virecanam vireko virecako,*  
 25 *riñcitum riñcivā.*

**1085 Sica paggharaṇe<sup>g</sup>.** *Udakena bhūmiṃ siñcati, <sup>6</sup>“puttaṃ rajje*  
*abhisiñci”<sup>h</sup>, abhiseko, muddhābhisitto khattiyo, <sup>7</sup>“siñca bhikkhu*  
*imaṃ nāvaṃ sittā te lahum essati”, sittatṭhānam, siñcitum siñcivā.*

**1086 Yuja yoge.** *Yuñjati anuyuñjati; kammani (yujjati) yuñjīyati ti*  
 30 *rūpāni, keci <sup>8</sup>yuñjate ti icchanti; yuñjanam samyogo anuyogo*  
*bhāvanānuyutto · saññogo saññojanam · atthayojanā, <sup>9</sup>“digham*

<sup>1</sup> Rūp 495 (Sd § 926-927). <sup>2</sup> As 258<sup>12</sup>. <sup>3</sup> Bv 2: 16ab. <sup>4</sup> (Ja VI 572<sup>10</sup>).

<sup>5</sup> (cf. Sp ad Vin I 246<sup>16</sup>). <sup>6</sup> \*\*\*. <sup>7</sup> Dhp 369ab. <sup>8</sup> (cf. aparibhuñjamāna, S I 90<sup>12</sup>). <sup>9</sup> Dhp 60b.

<sup>a</sup> Bm om. <sup>b</sup> CeBm om. <sup>c</sup> CeBens paṭi<sup>o</sup>. <sup>d</sup> ita h. l. CeBemns. <sup>e</sup> Bm rājupari, CeBens rājuppari. <sup>f</sup> Bm pabbajito. <sup>g</sup> Wg § 28: 140: kṣaraṇe (Mmd 642: cf. } 470. <sup>h</sup> Bm abhisiñcati.

santassa yojanam<sup>1</sup>, *yuñjītuṃ anuyuñjītuṃ, anuyuñjīva: yojeti*.  
Tattha saṃyojanan ti bandhanam<sup>2</sup> kāmārāgādi; yojanan ti  
vidatthi dvādas' aṅgulyo, tadvayaṃ ratanam<sup>3</sup> matam,  
sattaratanikā yaṭṭhi, usabham<sup>4</sup> viśayaṭṭhikam,  
gāvutaṃ usabhāsīti, yojanam<sup>5</sup> catugāvutaṃ. 2 3

**1087 Bhuja palanābhyavaharānesu<sup>a</sup>.** Palanam<sup>b</sup> rakkhaṇam<sup>c</sup>, abhya-  
vahaṇam<sup>b</sup> ajjhoharaṇam<sup>c</sup>. *Bhuñjati paribhuñjati sambhuñjati*,  
<sup>1</sup>"dāsaparibhogena paribhuñji"; kārite *bhojati bhojayati* ti adīni  
rūpāni, *bhojanam sambhogō mahibhujo gāmahojako upabhogo*  
*paribhogō, bhutto odano bhavāṭā*, <sup>2</sup>"sace bhutto bhavēyyāham", 19  
<sup>3</sup>*odanam bhutto bhuttavā bhuttāvi, tumantaditte bhuñjītuṃ pa-*  
*ribhuñjītuṃ bhojetuṃ bhojayītuṃ, bhuñjīva<sup>c</sup> bhuñjītvana<sup>d</sup> bhuñ-*  
*jīya bhuñjīyāna bhojetvā bhojetvāna bhojayīva bhojayīvāna* icc  
ādīni *parisaddādīhi* viśesitabbāni. Tatra bhuñjati ti bhattam<sup>e</sup>  
bhuñjati bhojanīyam<sup>f</sup> bhuñjati, tathā hi <sup>4</sup>"khadaniyam<sup>g</sup> va bho- 15  
janīyam<sup>h</sup> vā khādati vā bhuñjati vā" ti adi vuttam<sup>i</sup>, api ca  
kadāci khādaniye pi *bhuñjati* ti voharo dissati, <sup>5</sup>"phalāni khud-  
dakappāni bhuñja rāja varā varan"<sup>j</sup> ti hi vuttam<sup>k</sup>; paribhuñ-  
jati ti cīvaram<sup>l</sup> paribhuñjati, piṇḍapātam<sup>m</sup> paribhuñjati, gilāna-  
paccaya-bhesajja-parikkhāram<sup>n</sup> paribhuñjati, paṭisevati ti vuttam<sup>o</sup> 20  
hoti, ten' eva ca <sup>6</sup>"paṭisevati ti paribhuñjati" ti attho saṃvaṇ-  
ṇiyati, api ca <sup>7</sup>"kāme bhuñjati" ti ca <sup>8</sup>"kamaguṇe paribhuñjati"  
ti ca dassanato pana *bhuñjana-paribhuñjanasadda* paṭiseva-  
natthena katthaci samānatthā pi honti ti avagantabbā; sam-  
bhuñjati ti sambhogam<sup>p</sup> karoti, ekatovāsam<sup>q</sup> karoti ti attho. 25  
| Ettha siyā: nanu ca bho atra *bhujadhatu* palanābhyavaha-  
rānesu<sup>f</sup> vutto, so katham<sup>r</sup> ettakesu pi atthesu vattati ti. Vattat'  
eva, anekatthā hi dhatavo, te upasaggasahaye labhitva pi ane-  
katthatarā va honti.

Ito paṭṭhāya *tumantādīni* rūpāni na vakkhama; yattha 30  
pana viśeso dissati, tattha vakkhāma.

<sup>1</sup> cf. Vin III 136<sup>13</sup>. <sup>2</sup> Mil 370<sup>12</sup>. <sup>3</sup> cf. Kev 580. <sup>4</sup> cf. Vin IV 85<sup>33-34</sup>. <sup>5</sup> J IV 434 = V 324 = VI 85<sup>27</sup>. <sup>6</sup> Vm 30<sup>20</sup>. <sup>7</sup> Thū 295b. <sup>8</sup> ... (Thū 226<sup>4</sup>).

<sup>a</sup> *dedi*; B<sup>m</sup> palanāvahanesu, B<sup>s</sup> ns pālanabyavaharānesu, C<sup>e</sup> palanab-  
bhyahar<sup>o</sup> (*vide n. b, f*). <sup>b</sup> B<sup>m</sup> abyahar<sup>o</sup>; B<sup>s</sup> ns byavahar<sup>o</sup>, C<sup>e</sup> abbyavahar<sup>o</sup>.  
<sup>c</sup> B<sup>m</sup> bhuñjātā. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>m</sup> bhuñjīva. <sup>e</sup> *ida* C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> ns [= kon' nu' ra ra va kon'  
sañ thak kon' sañ ku] cf. J VI 289<sup>2</sup>. <sup>f</sup> B<sup>m</sup> palanābyavahar<sup>o</sup>, B<sup>s</sup> ns pālanā-  
byavah<sup>o</sup>; C<sup>e</sup> palanabbhyav<sup>o</sup>.

**1088 Kati cchedane.** *Kantati vikantati*, <sup>1</sup>*sallakatto*.

**1089 Bhidi vidaraṇe.** *Bhindati*, anāgatatthe vattabbe <sup>2</sup>*bhejjissati*<sup>a</sup> *bhindissati* ti dvidhā bhavanti rūpāni, <sup>3</sup>pāpake akusale dhamme bhindati ti bhikkhu, tenāha: <sup>3</sup>"na tena bhikkhu so hoti yāvata  
5 bhikkhate pare viṣaṃ<sup>a</sup> dhammaṃ samādāya bhikkhu hoti na  
tavatā, yo 'dha puññañ ca pāpañ ca bāhetvā <sup>4</sup>brahmacariyaṃ  
saṃkhāya loke carati sa ve bhikkhū ti vuccati", idañ ca kha-  
ṇasavaṃ sandhaya vuttaṃ, sekha-puthujjana-samaṇā pi yatha-  
sambhavaṃ 'bhikkhū' ti vattabbataṃ pāpuṇanti yeva; saṃghaṃ  
10 bhindatī ti saṃghabhedako; <sup>4</sup>"Devadattena saṃgho bhinno",  
<sup>5</sup>"bhindīyati ti bhinno" ti hi nibbacanaṃ; <sup>6</sup>"na te kaṭṭhāni bhin-  
nani"; bhindatī ti bhetṭā.

**1090 Chidi dvedhakaraṇe**<sup>a</sup>. Chindati ti chedako, evaṃ chettā;  
<sup>7</sup>"kese chettuṃ vaṭṭati, <sup>8</sup>chindīyati ti chinno; <sup>9</sup>chinno pi rukkho  
15 puna-d-eva<sup>d</sup> rūhati".

Idaṃ pana *bhidi-chidi*dvayaṃ <sup>10</sup>*divādigaṇaṃ* patvā *bhijjati*  
*chijjati* ti suddhakattuvācakaṃ rupadvayaṃ jañeti, tasmā <sup>11</sup>bhij-  
jati ti bhinno ti adinā suddhakattuvaseṇa pi nibbacanaṃ kā-  
tabbaṃ.

**1091 Tadi himsānadaresu.** *Tandati, tandi* <sup>12</sup>*daddu*. Daddū ti  
kaccḥū.

**1092 Udi pasavana-kiledanesu**<sup>a</sup>. Pasavanaṃ sandanaṃ, kiledanaṃ  
tintata. *Undati, unduro samuddo*.

**1093 Vida labhe.** *Vindati, Govindo vitti*. Ettha vitti ti anubha-  
25 vanaṃ vedanā vā.

**1094 Vida tuṭṭhiyaṃ.** *Vindati nibbindati, nibbindanam, virajjati*  
*nibbiṇṇo kāmaratijā, vitti vittaṃ vedo*, <sup>13</sup>"labhati atthavedaṃ ...  
dhammavedaṃ". Ettha vitti ti somanassaṃ, <sup>14</sup>"vitti hi maṃ  
vindati suta disvā" ti hi vuttaṃ; vittaṃ ti vittiṇaṇanatta vitta-  
30 saṃkhatam<sup>1</sup> dhanam; <sup>15</sup>vedo ti gantho pi ṇāṇaṃ pi somanas-

<sup>1</sup> (cf. *ide et* 474<sup>20</sup>). <sup>2</sup> (Nidd 170<sup>27</sup>). <sup>3</sup> Dh 266<sup>a</sup> 267<sup>d</sup>. <sup>4</sup> ... <sup>5</sup> (cf. Kev 584). <sup>6</sup> J IV 221<sup>10</sup>. <sup>7</sup> ... <sup>8</sup> Kev 584. <sup>9</sup> Dh 338<sup>b</sup> = S I 182<sup>18-21</sup>.  
<sup>10</sup> J 1135 1136. <sup>11</sup> (cf. 472<sup>11, 14</sup>). <sup>12</sup> (Mmd 669, Rūp 661, Sd § 1313, Uṇādi I 92). <sup>13</sup> M I 37<sup>30</sup>. <sup>14</sup> J VI 117<sup>10</sup>. <sup>15</sup> Bva *ad* Bv 2: 6<sup>b</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> 5. bhecchati? <sup>b</sup> sic C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>e</sup> m<sup>ns</sup> (= Dh *cod* 1B; *codd.* Ckk *vissam*; *malin* *vissa* < 'vi-sva' (5); a-kiñcana a-ssaka) *cum* Dhpa III 393<sup>3</sup>, *ubi pro* 'visamaṃ *leg.* 'visvaṃ' (*forma sanscrita*, cf. <sup>2</sup>sariṇati [501 *n.* d] *et* <sup>3</sup>sammuti <sup>4</sup>sūramati [504 *n.* a]). <sup>c</sup> Wg § 29: 3; dvaidhikaraṇe; Mmd 663; dvidhaka<sup>a</sup>.  
<sup>d</sup> C<sup>e</sup> puna-r-eva. <sup>e</sup> = Mmd 663 (Wg § 28: 20; undī kledane). <sup>f</sup> C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>e</sup> m<sup>ns</sup> vittisaṃkha<sup>a</sup>.



sam pi vuccati, <sup>1</sup>"tiṇṇaṃ vedanaṃ paragu" ti adisu hi gantho vedo ti vuccati, <sup>2</sup>"yaṃ brahmaṇaṃ vedaguṃ abhiñāṇaṃ" akiñcanaṃ kāmabhavā asattan" ti adisu ñaṇaṃ, <sup>3</sup>"ye vedajata vicaranti loke" ti adisu somanassaṃ:

vedaganthe ca ñaṇe ca somanasse ca vattati 5

vedasaddo, imaṃ nanadhatuto samudiraye. 3

**1095 Lipa limpāne<sup>b</sup>.** *Limpāti, limpako avalepo.* Avalepo ti ahaṃkaro.

**1096 Lupa acchedane<sup>c</sup>.** *Lumpati, vilumpako, vilutto vilopo,* <sup>4</sup>"vilumpat' eva puriso yav' assa upakappati, yada c' aññe vilum- 10  
panti so vilutto vilumpati"<sup>d</sup> ti.

**1097 Pisa cuṇṇane<sup>e</sup>.** *Piṃsati, piṃsako, piṣuṇa vaca,* Agamaṭṭha-kathayaṃ pana <sup>6</sup>"attano piyabhavaṃ parassa ca suññabhavaṃ yāya vācāya bhasati, sā pi-suṇa vacā" ti vuttaṃ, taṃ nirutti-lakkhaṇena vuttan ti datṭhabbaṃ. 15

**1098 Hisi vihiṃsayāṃ<sup>f</sup>.** *Hīṃsati vihiṃsati, hīṃsako:* <sup>7</sup>"Abhiṃsako ti me namaṃ hīṃsakassa pure sato ajjāhaṃ saccanamo 'mhi na naṃ hīṃsami kiñcanaṃ"<sup>g</sup>, *hīṃsitaḥ*ḥ; hīṃsati ti siho, ādiantakkharavipallasavasena saddasiddhi yathā <sup>8</sup>"kantanatṭhena takkan"<sup>h</sup> ti; *vihesako vihesanam.* 20

**1099 Sumbha pahāre<sup>i</sup>.** <sup>9</sup>"Yo no gavo va sumbhati", *parisumbhati* <sup>10</sup>"sumbhoṭi. Atr' ime paḷito payoga: <sup>11</sup>"saṃsumbhamana attanaṃ kalam agamayamase" ti ca <sup>12</sup>"kesaggahaṇaṃ ukkhepa bhūmyā ca parisumbhaṇā datvā ca nō pakkamati bahu dukkham anappakan" ti ca <sup>13</sup>"bhūmiṃ sumbhāmi vegasa" ti ca <sup>14</sup>añ- 25  
ñattha<sup>1</sup> pana<sup>1</sup> añña pi vutta, ta idha anupapattito na vutta.

Kec' ettha maññeyyūṃ: yatha *bhūradigaṇe* <sup>15</sup>"saki saṃkāyāṃ, <sup>16</sup>khaḍi gativekalle" ti adinaṃ dhatunaṃ paṭiladdha-vaggantabhāvassa<sup>k</sup> niggaḥitāgamassa vasena *saṃkāli khaṇjali*

<sup>1</sup> D I 88<sup>5</sup> (Bv 2, 6)<sup>b</sup> <sup>2</sup> Sn 1059<sup>ab</sup> <sup>3</sup> Vv 390<sup>b</sup> (Vva 156)<sup>c</sup> <sup>4</sup> S I 85<sup>26-27</sup> (Spk) = J II 239<sup>4-5</sup> (Ja) <sup>5</sup> cf. Sv I 74<sup>1</sup> <sup>6</sup> Th 879a-d <sup>7</sup> (Upadī I 17) <sup>8</sup> J VI 549<sup>9</sup> <sup>9</sup> Kev 448 <sup>10</sup> J VI 88<sup>28</sup> <sup>11</sup> J VI 508<sup>10-11</sup> <sup>12</sup> J III 185<sup>2</sup> <sup>13</sup> kyam<sup>1</sup> ta pa<sup>1</sup> tu<sup>1</sup> nñuik ka<sup>1</sup> añña pi kun so rupappavattuyo tu<sup>1</sup> kui thañ<sup>1</sup> vutta kun eñ<sup>1</sup> ns <sup>14</sup> 325<sup>25</sup> <sup>15</sup> 345<sup>13</sup> *ab n 4 leg* Vin I 186<sup>6</sup>; *radices synonyme* lang *neo-pers* lang *testes sunt* As 254<sup>25</sup> et Vp apud Wg § 5. 37

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>m</sup> ns abhūañña (P) II 592<sup>3-4</sup> <sup>b</sup> cf. Wg § 28. 139. <sup>c</sup> Wg § 28. 137. chedane. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>m</sup> viluppati<sup>2</sup> <sup>e</sup> Wg § 29: 15 saṃcūṇane <sup>f</sup> Wg § 29: 19 hīṃsayāṃ. <sup>g</sup> *ita* C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> ns. <sup>h</sup> B<sup>m</sup> kantanatakkaṃ <sup>i</sup> cf. Wg § 11. 40. 43 <sup>j</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>k</sup> C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> vaggantibhāvassa.

ti rūpāni bhavanti, tathā imasmim̐ *rudhādigaṇe* <sup>1</sup>"muca mo-  
cane, <sup>2</sup>kati chedane" ti ādinam̐ dhātūnam̐ paṭiladdhavaḡgan-  
tabhāvassa niggahitāgamassa vasena *muñcati kantatī* ti ādirū-  
pāni<sup>a</sup> bhavanti; evaṃ sante ko imesaṃ tesaṃ ca vireso ti.  
5 Ettha vuccate: ye *bhuvādigaṇasmim̐* anekassarā asaṃyogantā  
/kārantavasena niddiṭṭhā, te ākhyātattaṃ ca nāmikattaṃ ca patvā  
suddhakattu-hetukattuvisayesu ekantato niggahitāgamenā nip-  
phannarūpā bhavanti, na kathaci pi tesaṃ vinā niggahitāga-  
mena rūpappavatti dissati, taṃ yathā *saṃkatī saṃka, khañjati*  
10 *khañjo* ice ādi, ayaṃ anekassaranaṃ /kārantavasena niddiṭṭha-  
naṃ *bhuvādigaṇikānaṃ* vireso; ye ca *rudhādigaṇasmim̐* ane-  
kassarā asaṃyogantā akārantavasena vā /kārantavasena<sup>b</sup> vā  
niddiṭṭhā, te ākhyātattaṃ patvā suddhakattuvisaye yeva ekan-  
tato niggahitāgamenā<sup>c</sup> nipphannarūpā bhavanti na hetukattu-  
15 visaye, nāmikattaṃ pana (patvā)<sup>d</sup> saha niggahitāgamenā vinā  
ca niggahitāgamenā nipphannarūpā bhavanti — yattha vinā  
niggahitāgamenā nipphannarūpāni, tattha <sup>3</sup>sasaṃyogarūpā yeva  
bhavanti, taṃ yathā: *muñcati muñcapetī mocetī mocapetī, chin-*  
*dati chindāpetī chedeti chedapetī chindanaṃ chedo*<sup>e</sup>, *muñcanaṃ*  
20 *mocanaṃ, kantatī kantanam̐ sallakatto* <sup>4</sup>"piṭṭhimamsāni attano  
sāmaṃ ukkacca khadasī" ice ādini, tattha ukkaccā ti ukkan-  
titvā, chinditvā ti attho. Nanu ca bho evaṃ sante ākhyāta-  
nāmikabhāvaṃ patvā suddhakattu-hetukattuvisayesu ekantato  
paṭiladdhaniggahitāgamehi *saki-khaji*ādihī yeva *rudhādigaṇikehi*  
25 bhavitabbaṃ, na *muca-chidi*ādihī ti. Tan na, *muca-chidi*ādihī  
yeva *rudhādigaṇikehi* bhavitabbaṃ *rudhadhatuyā*<sup>1</sup> samāna-  
gatikattā, tathā hi, yathā *rudhissa*<sup>2</sup> *rundhayatī rundhapetī run-*  
*dhanam̐* *rodho virodho* ti ādisu niggahitāgamāniggahitāgama-  
vasena<sup>h</sup> dvippakārāni rūpāni dissanti, tathā *muca-chidi*ādinam̐  
30 pī ti. Nanu Kaccāyane niggahitāgamassa niccavidhānatthaṃ  
<sup>5</sup>"*rudhādito* niggahitapubbaṃ cā" ti lakkhaṇaṃ vuttan ti. | Sac-  
caṃ, taṃ pana kiriyāpadattaṃ sandhāya vuttaṃ; yadi ca nāmu-

<sup>1</sup> | 1083. <sup>2</sup> | 1088. <sup>3</sup> ns: /kārantadhātū kūtī rañ sañ *evapud eñ*<sup>1</sup> anuñ-  
ñātatta phrañ<sup>1</sup> orodho ca so asaṃyogarup kūtī yū . <sup>4</sup> Pv 493<sup>ab</sup> (Pva 211<sup>18</sup>)  
cf. J V 10<sup>17</sup>. <sup>5</sup> Kc 448.

<sup>a</sup> C<sup>e</sup> ādini rūpāni. <sup>b</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup>ns. <sup>c</sup> B<sup>m</sup> niggahitāgamenā. <sup>d</sup> ita  
ns; C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>1</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup>ns; B<sup>e</sup> rucadhātuyā. <sup>2</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup>ns run-  
dhissa. <sup>h</sup> (vide 475<sup>9</sup>).

kapadattam pi sandhāya vuttam bhaveyya, *virodho* ti adinam dassanato *vāsaddam* pakkhipitvā vattabham siyā, na ca *va-* saddam pakkhipitvā vuttam, tena ñāyati: kiriyāpadattam yeva sandhāya vuttan ti. | Nanu ca bho evam sante *saki-khaji*adinam niccam-saniggahitāgamakiriyāpadattam yeva sandhaya <sup>1</sup>"*ru-* *dhādito* niggahitapubbañ ca" ti idam vuttan ti sakka mantun ti. Na sakka *saki-khaji*adinam *rudhadhatuya*<sup>a</sup> asamānagati-kattā nāmikatte dvippakārassa asambhavato, tatha hi, yesam yā nāmikatte saniggahitāgamāniggahitāgamavasena<sup>b</sup> dvippakāravantatā, sā eva tesam *rudhādigaṇabhāvassa*<sup>c</sup> lakkhaṇam, <sup>10</sup> tañ ca *saki-khaji*adinam n' atthi, *saṅkā khañjo* ti adina hi nāmatte eko yeva pakāro dissati saniggahitagamo; <sup>2</sup>"kamu padavikkhepe" icc ādinam pana, *kamo kamanam caṅkamo caṅkamanam* ti adinā nāmikatte dvippakaravantatasambhave pi, niggahitagamassa abbhasavisaye pavattatta sa dvippakara- <sup>15</sup> vantata *rudhādigaṇabhāvassa*<sup>c</sup> lakkhaṇam na hoti, tasma ab- bhasavisaye pavattam niggahitāgamam vajjetvā yā dvippa- kāravantatā, sā yeva *rudhādigaṇabhāvassa* lakkhaṇam ti sannitthānam kātabbam; ayam nayo atīva sukhumo samma manasikātabbo. 20

*Rudhādī* ettaka diṭṭhā dhatavo me yathabalam,

suttes' aññe<sup>d</sup> pi pekkhitvā gaṇhavho atthayuttito ti. 4

— *Rudhādigaṇo* 'yam.

**1100** <sup>3</sup>Divu *kīla-vijigi* (ṁ)sā<sup>e</sup>-vyavahāra-juti-thuti-kanti-gati-sattisu. Et- tha ca *kīlā* ti laḷanā vihāro vā, laḷanā ti ca laḷitānubhavana- <sup>25</sup> vasena ramaṇam<sup>f</sup>, vihāro iriyāpathaparivattanādina vattanam, *vijigi* (ṁ)sā<sup>e</sup> ti vijayicchā, vyavahāro ti voharo, *juti* ti sobha, *thuti* ti thomana, *kanti* ti kamaniyata, *gati* ti gamanam, *sattu* ti sāmattiyaṃ — imesu atthesu *divudhatu* vattati. *Dibbatī, devo devī devatā*. Ettha *devo* ti <sup>4</sup>tividha devā: sammutideva <sup>30</sup> upapattidevā visuddhidevā ti; tesu Mahāsammatakālato paṭ- ṭhāya lokena 'deva' ti sammatattā rāja-rājakumārādayo sam-

<sup>1</sup> (474<sup>21</sup>). <sup>2</sup> } 659. <sup>3</sup> Rup 496-497. <sup>4</sup> cf. Ps I 33<sup>22</sup> Pi I 123<sup>10</sup> Vva 18<sup>20</sup> (Dp ad Mhvy 40<sup>22</sup>).

<sup>a</sup> *ita* C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup>ns; B<sup>e</sup> *rudhadhatuya*. <sup>b</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns *om* *sa-* (474<sup>21</sup>). <sup>c</sup> *ita* C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup>ns (*vide* 475<sup>18</sup>). <sup>d</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup> *suttesv aññe*. <sup>e</sup> B<sup>e</sup> mns *viṅṅisā* (*skr* *viṅṅisā*). <sup>f</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup> *rammaṇam*.

mutidevā nāma, devaloke upapanna upapattidevā nāma, khī-  
 ṇāsavā visuddhidevā nāma, vuttam pi e' etaṃ: <sup>1</sup>"sammutidevā  
 nāma rājāno deviyo kumārā, upapattidevā nāma Bhummadeve  
 upādāya taduttariṃ devā, visuddhidevā nāma buddha-pacce-  
 5 kabuddha-khīṇāsavā" ti, idaṃ pan' ettha nibbacanaṃ: dibbanti  
 kāmaguṇa-ḥhānābhīṇṇā-cittissariyādihi kiṇanti tesu vā viharanti  
 ti devā, dibbanti yathābhilāsitaṃ<sup>a</sup> visayaṃ appaṭighātena gae-  
 chantī ti devā, dibbanti yathicchitanipphādane sakkonti ti devā,  
 atha vā: taṃtaṃvyasana<sup>b</sup> nittaraṇatthikehi 'saraṇaṃ parāya-  
 10 nan' ti devāniya abhitthavanīyā ti devā, sobhāvisesayogena  
 kamanīyā ti vā devā — ettha ca thuti-kantiatthā kammaśūdhā-  
 navasena daṭṭhabbā, kiṇādayo cha atthā kattusūdhānavasena.  
 Keci pana "divu kiṇā-vijigimsā<sup>c</sup>-vyavahāra-ḥhuti-thuti-gatisū" ti  
 paṭhanti, keci *gati* ti padaṃ viḥāya "ḥhuti-thutisū" ti paṭhanti,  
 15 keci *thuti* ti padaṃ viḥāya "ḥhuti-gatisū" ti paṭhanti, keci pana  
*divudhātum* satti-thuti-kantiatthe pi icchanti, tenāha Abhidham-  
 massa <sup>2</sup>anuṭikākāro: <sup>3</sup>"devasaddo yatha kiṇā-vijigimsā<sup>c</sup>-vohara-  
 ḥhuti-gatiattho, evaṃ satti-abhitthava-kamanattho pi hoti dhatu-  
 saddanaṃ anekatthabhavato" ti adi. Idaṃ pana yathāvuttesu  
 20 sammutidevādisu paccakaṃ nibbacanaṃ: dibbanti kiṇanti attano  
 visaye issariyaṃ karonti ti devā rājāno; dibbanti kiṇanti  
 pañcahi kāmaguṇehi, paṭipakkhe vā vijetum icchanti, voha-  
 ranti ca lokassa yuttāyuttaṃ, jotanti paramāya sarirajutiyā,  
<sup>4</sup>thomīyanti tabbhāvatthikehi, kāmīyanti daṭṭhum sotuṇ ca  
 25 sobhāvisesayogena, gacchanti yathicchitaṭṭhānaṃ appaṭihata-  
 gamanena, sakkonti ca <sup>5</sup>ānubhavasampattiyaṃ taṃ taṃ kiccaṃ  
 nipphādetun ti devā Cātumahārāḥhikādayo<sup>d</sup>; kiṇanti para-  
 māya ḥhānakīṇāya, vijetum icchanti paṭipakkaṃ, paramasukhu-  
 maññaṇavisēsavisayaṃ atthañ ca voharanti, jotanti sabbakile-  
 30 sadosakalusābhāvā<sup>e</sup> paramavisuddhāya ṇāṇajutiyā, thomīyanti

<sup>1</sup> cf. Vibh 422<sup>2-4</sup>. <sup>2</sup> ns: anuṭikākāro anuṭikā-chara sañ Yamakaṭṭikāyaṃ  
 | nhuik | thañ<sup>1</sup> . <sup>3</sup> ad Yamakaṭṭhakathā 52<sup>2</sup>? <sup>4</sup> ns: thomīyanti "abhirūpo  
 ... [D I 114<sup>4-5</sup>] ... samannāgato" ca sa phrañ<sup>1</sup> khyi<sup>3</sup> mvam<sup>3</sup> ap kun eñ<sup>1</sup>  
 "bhāvo padatthe" [Abh 807<sup>a-d</sup>] ca sa phrañ<sup>1</sup> min<sup>1</sup> ap so anak tuñ<sup>1</sup> tvañ<sup>1</sup> ī  
 "tabbhāvatthikehi" nhuik *bhāvasaddā* līla-anak nhuik phrac eñ<sup>1</sup> |. <sup>5</sup> = tej-  
 ussāha-manta-pabbhusatti hū so ānubho<sup>2</sup> eñ<sup>1</sup> prañ<sup>1</sup> cuṃ khrañ<sup>3</sup> kroñ<sup>1</sup>, ns.

<sup>a</sup> ita C<sup>o</sup> Bemns. <sup>b</sup> ita Bm; C<sup>o</sup> Bemns vyasana-. <sup>c</sup> C<sup>o</sup> Bemns -vijigimsā-  
 d Bm Catu<sup>o</sup>. <sup>e</sup> Bm om. -bhāvā (= khap sim<sup>3</sup> so kilesā khap sim<sup>3</sup> so aprac  
 tañ<sup>3</sup> hū so mañ<sup>3</sup> ñac khrañ<sup>3</sup> ma rhi sañ eñ<sup>1</sup> aphañ<sup>3</sup> kroñ<sup>1</sup>, ns).

ca viññātasabhāvehi paramanimmalaguṇavisesayogato, kāmī-  
yanti ca anuttarapuññakkhattatāya daṭṭhūṃ sotūṃ puṇiṭṭūṃ ca,  
gacchanti ca amatamahānibbānaṃ apaccāgamanīyāya gatiyā,  
sakkonti ca citta-cāraṃ ñatva te te satte hite niyojetūṃ amata-  
mahānibbānasukhe ca patiṭṭhapetun ti deva \* visuddhīdeva; 5  
*devasaddo* <sup>1</sup>"viddhe vigatavalahake deve" ti adisu aṇaṇakase  
agato, <sup>2</sup>"devo ca thokaṃ thokaṃ<sup>a</sup> phusayati" ti adisu meghe,  
<sup>3</sup>"ayaṃ hi deva kumaro" ti adisu khattiye, <sup>4</sup>"ahaṃ deva sakala-  
Jambudīpe aññassa rañño santike kiñci bhayaṃ na passami"  
ti adisu issarapuggale, <sup>5</sup>"pañcāhi kāmaguṇehi samappito sam- 10  
aṇḍibhūto paricāreti devo maññe" ti ādisu upapattideve,  
<sup>6</sup>"devātidevaṃ naradammasarathin" ti adisu visuddhīdeva  
āgato; devī ti rājabhariyā pi devadhītā pi devī ti vuccati,  
devassa bhariyā ti hi devī, sā pi atthato dībbatī ti devī ti vat-  
tabbā yathā <sup>7</sup>"bhikkhatī ti bhikkhū" ti, tatha hi vuttaṃ Vima- 15  
navatthuaṭṭhakathayaṃ: <sup>8</sup>"dībbatī attano puññiddhiya kilāti  
... ti devī" ti; <sup>9</sup>devatā ti devaputto pi brahmā pi devadhītā  
pi, <sup>10</sup>"atha kho aññatarā devatā<sup>b</sup> ... abhikkantavaṇṇā" ti ādisu  
hi devaputto devatā ti vutto \* devo yeva devatā ti katva, tatha  
<sup>11</sup>"tā devatā satta sata ulārā brahmā vimāna abhinikkhamitva" 20  
ti ādisu brahmāno, <sup>12</sup>"abhikkantena vaṇṇena ya tvam tiṭṭhasi  
devate obhāsentī disa sabbā osadhī viya taraka" ti adisu de-  
vadhītā; imani upapattidevaṇaṃ <sup>13</sup>nāmaṇi:

devo suro ca vibudho nījjaro amaro maru

sudhāsī tidaso saggavāsī animiso pi ca

25

divoko 'matapāyī ca saggatṭho devatā pi ca<sup>c</sup>.

5

**1101 Khi khaye.** *Khīyati, khayo khīyanaṃ ragakkhayo.*

**1102 Khi** <sup>14</sup>nivāse, <sup>15</sup>kodha-<sup>16</sup>himsasu ca. *Khīyati*, <sup>17</sup>"na gacchasi<sup>d</sup>  
Yamakkhayaṃ; <sup>18</sup>nāgadānena khīyanti". Tattha khīyati ti  
nivasati, Yamakkhayaṃ ti Yamanivesanaṃ; khīyanti ti kuḍ- 30  
ḍhanti himsanti vā.

<sup>1</sup> It 20<sup>a</sup> (Ita). <sup>2</sup> Ud 3<sup>1</sup>. <sup>3</sup> D II 16<sup>10</sup> ... 19<sup>3</sup>. <sup>4</sup> Ja VI 39<sup>26</sup>. <sup>5</sup> D I 60<sup>12</sup>.  
<sup>6</sup> Mil 111<sup>10</sup> = Dhpa I 147<sup>14</sup>. <sup>7</sup> Cf Vin IV 214<sup>4</sup>. <sup>8</sup> Vva 18<sup>17-20</sup>. <sup>9</sup> (Dp ad Mhvy  
32<sup>7</sup>). <sup>10</sup> S I 1<sup>9</sup> (Spk). <sup>11</sup> (304<sup>37</sup>). <sup>12</sup> Vv 75<sup>a-c</sup>. <sup>13</sup> Cf Amk I 1: 7-8. <sup>14</sup> Cf  
Wg § 28: 114 *vide supra* 327<sup>9-17</sup>. <sup>15</sup> khīyanti = kuḍhanti Ja VI 49<sup>36</sup>; *alter*  
Sp (I) 296<sup>12</sup> *et* Sp ad Vin IV 38<sup>19</sup> Sv ad D III 92<sup>28</sup> < ḍ khyā prakathane (?).  
<sup>16</sup> Wg § 27. 29. <sup>17</sup> J V 304<sup>19</sup>. <sup>18</sup> J VI 49<sup>37</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> *ita* C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>mns</sup>; Ud ekam ekam (*supra* 453<sup>a</sup>). <sup>b</sup> B<sup>e</sup> *suppl* abhikkantāya rattiya

<sup>c</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns devatāni ca ns<sup>a</sup> devatāni nat pi ca laṇṇ<sup>3</sup> rhi kra eñ<sup>1</sup>. <sup>d</sup> J: gañchasi.

**1103 Gha gandhopadāne.** <sup>1</sup>"Ghāyatī ti ghānaṃ; <sup>2</sup>ghānena gandham [ghāyitūṃ] ghāyitvā".

**1104 Ruca rocane<sup>a</sup>.** Rocanaṃ ruci. *Bhattaṃ me ruccati*, <sup>3</sup>*bhattaṃ pi tassa na ruccati*, <sup>4</sup>"pabbajjā mama ruccati", *ruccitūṃ ruccitvā*.  
<sup>5</sup> Keci pana imasmiṃ *divādigāṇe* <sup>6</sup>"ruca ditti[ya]mhi"<sup>b</sup> ti paṭhanti; taṃ na yuttaṃ · katthaci pi dittisaṃkhātasobhanatthavācākassa *rucadhātuno ruccati* ti rūpābhāvato; tasmā evaṃ sallakkhetabbaṃ: <sup>6</sup>ditti-rucinaṃ vācako *rucadhātu bhutādigāṇiko*, tassa hi *rocati virocati* <sup>7</sup>"ekattaṃ uparoṇitaṃ" ti rūpāni yeva bhavanti,  
<sup>10</sup> na *ruccati*<sup>c</sup> ti<sup>c</sup> rūpaṃ, ruciya yeva vācako pana *divādigāṇiko* pi hoti *curādigāṇiko* pi, tassa hi *divādigāṇikakāle* <sup>8</sup>"gamaṇaṃ mayhaṃ ruccati" ti rūpaṃ, *curādigāṇikakāle* <sup>9</sup>"kiṃ nu jātiṃ na rocesi" ti rūpaṃ. *Āpubbo ce*, ācikkhane vattati, *āroceli ārocayati* ti rūpāni dissanti.

**15 1105 Muca mukkhe<sup>d</sup>.** *Dukkhato muccati*, <sup>10</sup>"saddhāya adhimuccati", *mutti vimutti adhi[vi]mutti<sup>e</sup>, muccamāno*.

**1106 Uca samavāye.** *Uccati, oko ukā ukkā*. Oko ti udakam pi āvāso pi, <sup>11</sup>"okapuññehi civarehi" ti ca <sup>12</sup>"vārijo va thale khitto okam-okata-m-ubbhato" ti c' ettha payogo; ukā ti sīse  
<sup>20</sup> nibbattakimiviseso; ukkā ti dipikādayo vuccanti, <sup>13</sup>"ukkāsu dhāriyamānāsū" ti hi āgatatṭhāne dipikā ukkā ti vuccati, <sup>14</sup>"ukkaṃ bandheyya ukkaṃ bandhitvā ukkā mukhaṃ ālepeyyā"<sup>f</sup> ti āgatatṭhāne aṅārakapallaṃ, <sup>15</sup>"kammārānaṃ yathā ukkā anto jhāyati no bahi" ti āgatatṭhāne <sup>16</sup>kammāruddhanaṃ, <sup>17</sup>"evaṃ-  
<sup>25</sup> vipāko ukkāpāto bhavissati" ti āgatatṭhāne vātavego ukkā<sup>g</sup> vuccati, <sup>18</sup>"saṇḍāsena jātarūpaṃ gahetvā ukkā mukhe pakkhipati" ti āgatatṭhāne suvaṇṇakārānaṃ mūsā ukkā ti veditabbā; icc evaṃ  
dipikā-vātavegesu kammārānaṃ ca <sup>19</sup>uddhane  
mūsāyaṃ pi ca aṅārakapalle<sup>h</sup> cā ti pañcasu  
<sup>30</sup> visayesu paṇ' etesu *ukkāsaddo* pavattati. 6

<sup>1</sup> As 310<sup>26</sup>. <sup>2</sup> M I 180<sup>32</sup>. <sup>3</sup> ns *cit*. Sv I 212<sup>16</sup> (*supra* 132<sup>25</sup>). <sup>4</sup> J VI 18<sup>8</sup>  
<sup>5</sup> Rūp 577 (C<sup>e</sup> 241<sup>15</sup>). <sup>6</sup> } 158. <sup>7</sup> (338<sup>14</sup>). <sup>8</sup> (338<sup>15</sup>). <sup>9</sup> (338<sup>17</sup>). <sup>10</sup> (*cf.* S III 225<sup>9</sup>).  
<sup>11</sup> Vin I 253<sup>14</sup>. <sup>12</sup> Dh 34<sup>ab</sup>. <sup>13</sup> D I 49<sup>31</sup> (Sv; *cf.* Ps I 10<sup>32</sup>). <sup>14</sup> M III 243<sup>12</sup> (Ps), *cf.* A I 257<sup>10</sup>. <sup>15</sup> J VI 437<sup>10</sup>. <sup>16</sup> ns: kammāruddhanaṃ paṇ<sup>3</sup> bhāi phui taṃ phui nhut si<sup>4</sup>  
kui | vuccati | eñ<sup>1</sup> | rutti [o: dṛti?] hu ṭikā tu<sup>1</sup> nhuik bhvañ<sup>1</sup> so kroñ<sup>1</sup> rvat ti<sup>3</sup>  
[*vide n.* 19; *cf.* 443 *n.* 7] lañ<sup>3</sup> samban kra eñ<sup>1</sup> . <sup>17</sup> D I 102<sup>7</sup> (Sv, pt). <sup>18</sup> *cf.*  
M III 243<sup>15</sup> (Ps). <sup>19</sup> = rvat ti<sup>1</sup>, ns.

<sup>a</sup> (Wg § 18: 5: diptāv abhipritau ca). <sup>b</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup>ns dittimhi; B<sup>m</sup> dittiyaṃhi  
<sup>c</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>d</sup> Wg § 28: 136: mokṣaṇe. <sup>e</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup> adhivimutti; B<sup>m</sup>ns adhimutti  
(*cf.* Nidd I 84<sup>14-15</sup>). <sup>f</sup> *ita* C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup>; B<sup>m</sup>ns ālimp<sup>o</sup>. <sup>g</sup> B<sup>m</sup> *ad. ti*. <sup>h</sup> (B<sup>m</sup> "kappale").

**1107** <sup>1</sup>Cho<sup>a</sup> chedane. *Chiyati chiyanti, avacchitaṃ avacchātaṃ, 2*"<sup>2</sup>chotvāna<sup>b</sup> moḷiṃ varagandhavāsitaṃ".

**1108** Saja saṅge. Saṅgo laganam. *Sajjati, sajjanaṃ sajjito satto.*

**1109** Yuja samādhimhi. <sup>3</sup>Samādhānaṃ samādhī, kayakammadinam sammā payogavasena avippakiṇṇata ti attho. *Yujjati, 5 yogo yogi.* Ettha yogo ti viriyaṃ, tam hi <sup>4</sup>"vayameth" eva<sup>c</sup> puriso na nibbindeyya paṇḍito passami vo 'ham attānaṃ yathā icchīṃ tathā ahū" ti<sup>d</sup> vacanato avassaṃ kātum yujjati upapajjati ti yogo ti vuccati.

**1110** Ranja<sup>e</sup> rāge. *Rajjati virajjati, rajjamaṇo rajjaṃ rajjanto rago 10 virāgo rajjanaṃ virajjanaṃ rajaniyaṃ;* upasaggavasena añño attho bhavati: <sup>5</sup>"samhā raṭṭhā nirajjati", attano raṭṭha niggacchati ti attho. Tattha virāgo ti virajjanti ettha saṃkilesadhammā ti virāgo · nibbanaṃ maggo ca.

**1111** Viji bhaya-calanesu. *Vijjati samvijjati, samvego samvejani- 15 yaṃ; ubbijjati, ubbego 7 ubbiggahadayo.*

**1112** Luja vināse. <sup>8</sup>"Lujjati ti loko", lopo luttī lujjanaṃ, lutto.

**1113** Thā gatinivattiyam. *Thāyati, thāyi thili thānaṃ thito tatra- 20 ttho tittḥaṃ kappattḥāyī āsabhaṇ-thānaṃ thayī<sup>f</sup>, "sukhaṃ sayāmi thāyāmi<sup>g</sup> sukhaṃ kappemi jivitaṃ ahattapāso Marassa aho 20 satthānukampako"<sup>h</sup> ti pālī nidassanaṃ 10 "lāpaṃ gocarathayinaṃ" ti ca. Tattha thāyami<sup>g</sup> ti tittḥami.*

**1114** Di gatiyaṃ<sup>1</sup>. *Ḍiyati, ḍemano ḍīno 4 ḍīnava<sup>1</sup>, 11*"ucce sakuṇa ḍemāna pattayāna vihaṅgama vajjesi kho tvam vāmūrun" ti nidassanaṃ. Ettha ḍiyati ti ḍemāno ti nibbācānaṃ gahe- 25 tabhaṃ.

**1115** <sup>12</sup>Tā pālāne. *Tāyati, 13*"aghassa tātā; <sup>14</sup>so nūna kapaṇo tato ciraṃ rucchati<sup>k</sup> assame", *tānaṃ parittam gottam, 15*"tvam kho 'si upāsaka katakalyāṇo . . . katabhiruttaṇo". Tatra parittan ti mahātejavantatāya samantato sattanaṃ bhayaṃ upaddavaṃ 30

<sup>1</sup> cf. V 164. <sup>2</sup> Ja I 65<sup>8</sup>. <sup>3</sup> cf. Vm 84<sup>25</sup>—85<sup>3</sup>. <sup>4</sup> J VI 43<sup>17-18</sup>. <sup>5</sup> J VI 502<sup>24</sup> (Ja). <sup>6</sup> (349<sup>15</sup>). <sup>7</sup> (J III 313<sup>9</sup>). <sup>8</sup> cf. S IV 52<sup>8</sup>. <sup>9</sup> Th 888a-d. <sup>10</sup> J II 60<sup>9</sup>. <sup>11</sup> J II 443<sup>10-11</sup>. <sup>12</sup> (421<sup>20</sup>). <sup>13</sup> (359<sup>5</sup>). <sup>14</sup> J VI 550<sup>17</sup>. <sup>15</sup> Vin III 72<sup>1-6</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> ita Bm; C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>ns</sup> che. <sup>b</sup> C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>ns</sup> chetvāna. <sup>c</sup> C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>ms</sup> vayāmeth' eva. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>ns</sup> ahun ti. <sup>e</sup> C<sup>c</sup> rāñja. <sup>f</sup> ita C<sup>c</sup>Bm; B<sup>ns</sup> āsabbhaṭṭhanatṭhayi. <sup>g</sup> Bm thassāmi. <sup>h</sup> ita C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>ms</sup> = mrat eva bhura<sup>3</sup> eñ<sup>1</sup> acañ sa nā<sup>2</sup> to<sup>2</sup> mā khrañ<sup>2</sup> sañ aho am<sup>1</sup> bhvay rhi eva. <sup>i</sup> = Kt apud Wg § 26: 26. <sup>j</sup> dedū; C<sup>c</sup>Bm dīno dīne vā; B<sup>ns</sup> ḍīno vā. <sup>k</sup> ita J cod. B<sup>d</sup> (E) rucchiti; C<sup>c</sup> rucceau. B<sup>ms</sup> rujiati.

upasaggañ ca tāyati rakkhati ti parittam; <sup>1</sup>gaṃ tāyati ti gottam.

**1116 Nata gattavināme.** Gattavināmo gattavikkhepo. *Naccali, naccam*, <sup>2</sup>"Nigantho Nātaputto"<sup>3</sup>.

**1117 Dā sodhane.** *Dāyati, dānam*, <sup>4</sup>"anuyogaṃ<sup>b</sup> dāpanattham, <sup>4</sup>anuyogaṃ datvā; <sup>5</sup>dānam datvā".

**1118 Da supane.** *Dāyati niddayati, niddayanam niddayamano niddāyanto*.

**1119 Dā dane.** *Puriso dānam dayati; āpubbo gahane*: <sup>6</sup>"adinnam ādiyati"; <sup>7</sup>*sīlam samādiyati*; kamme *purisena dānam diyati, adinnam ādiyati*; kārīte *ādapeti samādapeti adapayati samadapayati*: <sup>8</sup>"ye dhammam evādapayanti santo".

**1120 <sup>9</sup>Da avakhaṇḍane.** <sup>10</sup>*Diyati diyanti, parittam*. Ettha ca parittan ti samantato khaṇḍitattā parittam, appamattakaṃ hi gomayapiṇḍam <sup>11</sup>"parittan" ti vuccati; tasmā parittan ti appakassa nāmam, <sup>12</sup>kāmāvacarassa ca dhammassa<sup>a</sup> appesakkhatta.

**1121 Dā <sup>13</sup>suddhiyam.** *Dāyati vodayati, vodanam*. Akammako 'yam dhātu, tathā hi <sup>14</sup>"vodāyati sujjhati etena ti vodanam<sup>a</sup> samathavipassanā" ti Nettisaṃvaṇṇanāyam vuttam.

**20 1122 Di khaye.** *Diyate, dino adinavo*. Tatra dino ti parikkhīṇānātidhanādibhāvena dukkhito; ādīnavo ti ādīnam dukkham vati adhigacchati etenā ti ādīna-vo<sup>a</sup> doso.

**1123 Dū paritape.** *Duyate, duno dulo*.

**1124 Bhidi <sup>15</sup>bhijjane.** <sup>16</sup>*Bhijjanadhammam bhijjati*; <sup>17</sup>"bhijjati ti bhinno", *bhijjanam bhedo*.

**1125 Chidi <sup>15</sup>chijjane.** *Suttam chijjati*; <sup>18</sup>"chijjati ti chinno", evam *chiddam; chijjanam chedo*.

**1126 Khidi diniye.** Dinabhavo dīnyam, yatha *dakkhiyam. Khijjati, khinno akhinnamati khedo*: <sup>19</sup>"khedañ gato lokahitāya nātho". Ettha khedañ gato ti kāyikadukkhasaṃkhātam parissamam patto, dukkham anubhavī ti attho.

**1127 Pada gatiyam.** *Pajjati, maggaṃ paṭipajjati paṭipattiṃ paṭi-*

<sup>1</sup> (359<sup>6</sup>). <sup>2</sup> D I 49<sup>1</sup>. <sup>3</sup> 374<sup>21</sup>. <sup>4</sup> 374<sup>18</sup>. <sup>5</sup> 374<sup>29</sup>. <sup>6</sup> Sn 119c. <sup>7</sup> Rūp 497 (Ce 205<sup>39</sup>). <sup>8</sup> M II 104<sup>29</sup> = Th 874<sup>d</sup> (*supra* 367<sup>21</sup>). <sup>9</sup> Wg § 26; 39 (= Vm 60<sup>19</sup>). <sup>10</sup> (*vide* 367<sup>31</sup>). <sup>11</sup> S III 144<sup>10</sup>. <sup>12</sup> cf. Vibha 129<sup>1</sup>. <sup>13</sup> cf. § 1117 *et* § 1124 1125 1196. <sup>14</sup> Netta *ad* Nett 13<sup>2</sup>. <sup>15</sup> cf. § 1121 *etc.* <sup>16</sup> (Ja III 156<sup>29</sup>). <sup>17</sup> 472<sup>17</sup>. <sup>18</sup> cf. 472<sup>14</sup>. <sup>19</sup> Sp I I<sup>6</sup> (Vjb).

<sup>a</sup> *ita* B<sup>ems</sup> (= sa bhañ sañ sa<sup>1</sup>); C<sup>e</sup> Natha<sup>o</sup>, D<sup>e</sup> E<sup>c</sup> (); Nata<sup>o</sup> (Amg. Naya<sup>o</sup>)

<sup>b</sup> B<sup>ems</sup> anuyoga-.



*pajjati*, <sup>1</sup>"addhānamaggapaṭipanno hoti"; *phalasamapallīṃ samapajjati*; <sup>2</sup>*āpatīṃ āpajjati*; akammakam pi bhavati: <sup>3</sup>"tesaṃ adhammo āpajjati"; *pajjo Vyagghapajjo sampadayo*. Ettha ca pajjo ti maggo, <sup>4</sup>vyagghapajje saddulapathe jato ti Vyagghapajjo · evaṃnāmakō kulaputto<sup>a</sup>, sampadiyati ṇapiyati dhammo <sup>5</sup>etenā ti <sup>6</sup>sampadāyo · akkhata<sup>b</sup>.

**1128 Vīda sattayaṃ.** Satta vijjāmanākaro. *Vijjati samvijjati, jāta-vedo vijjā avijjā vidito*. Tattha jāta-vedo ti aggī, so hi jāto va vedayati<sup>c</sup> dhūmajaluttāhanena paññayati, tasma jāta-vedo ti vuccati; vijjā ti dhammanam sabbhavaṃ veditaṃ karoti ti vijjā · 10 ṇāṇaṃ; <sup>7</sup>avijjā ti khandhanam rasaṭṭham āyatananāṃ a-yatanatṭham dhātūnaṃ suññatṭham saccānaṃ tathatṭham indriyaṇaṃ adhipatiyatṭham<sup>d</sup> aviditaṃ karoti ti avijjā, dukkhaḍḍanāṃ pīḷanādivasena vuttaṃ catubbidhaṃ atthaṃ aviditaṃ karoti ti avijjā · moho. 15

**1129 \*Mada ummade.** Ummado nama muyhanam va sativippavāso vā cittavikkhepo va. *Majjati pamajjati, matto suramadamatto*, <sup>8</sup>"matto ahaṃ mahārāja puttamaṃsāni khādayim", *mat-taḥatthi pamatto ummatto*, <sup>9</sup>"appmādo amatapadam<sup>e</sup> pamado maccuno padaṃ appamattā na miyyanti ye pamatta yatha mata". 20

**1130 Mīda sinehane.** *Mejjati, mella melli mulla millo*.

**1131 Antaradha adassane.** *Antarapubbo dhādhātu vijjāmanassa vatthuno adassane vattati. Antaradhayati, antaradhānam antaradhāyanto*, <sup>11</sup>"sū devatā antarahitā: <sup>12</sup>antara pi dhāyati".

**1132 Budha avagamane.** Avagamanam jananam. *Bujjhati, buddho 25 buddhi buddham bodho bodhi [bujjhī]<sup>f</sup>*, <sup>13</sup>"bujjhita saccāni"; *sakalaṃ buddho buddhava buddhā, bodheti bodhetā buddho vi-buddho* i.e. ādīni. Tatra buddho ti <sup>14</sup>"bujjhita saccāni ti buddho bodhetā pajjāyā ti buddho", atha vā pāramitaparibha-

<sup>1</sup> D I 17. <sup>2</sup> Vin I 164<sup>7</sup>. <sup>3</sup> Netta ad Nett 52<sup>18</sup>. <sup>4</sup> Mvu I 355<sup>13</sup> [*sed cf* Sv I 262<sup>8</sup> Pj II 356<sup>17</sup> Mp ad A II 194<sup>27-33</sup>]. <sup>5</sup> = i dhammakathika saṅ, ns. <sup>6</sup> ns: susampadāyena hu chara-Buddhaghosa nigum<sup>1</sup> nhuik min<sup>1</sup> eñ<sup>1</sup>. <sup>7</sup> (Pa-riccheda 19 str. 50, Ce 310<sup>1</sup>). <sup>8</sup> Mmd 546. <sup>9</sup> Ja II 193<sup>21</sup>. <sup>10</sup> Dhṛp 21a-d 11-14. <sup>11</sup> Vin IV 54<sup>24</sup> (= adassanam pi gacchati, Sp, unde radix; de tmesī cf. ajjha so vasi *infra* § 132; *supra* 202 n. e, ussīṣ'-ambhi-karo Ap 31<sup>1</sup>). <sup>12</sup> Nidd I 457<sup>21</sup>, Paṭis I 174<sup>7</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> cf. Koliyaputtā A II 194<sup>29</sup>. <sup>b</sup> (Be akkhata) <sup>c</sup> ita CeBemns. <sup>d</sup> Bm suññatṭham . . . tathattam . . . adhipatiyatṭham) <sup>e</sup> Bems amatam padaṃ <sup>f</sup> Bms om.

vitāya paññāya sabbam pi ñeyyam abujjhī ti buddho; keci  
 pana kamma pi *buddhasaddassa* siddhiṃ<sup>a</sup> icchantā evaṃ  
 nibbacanaṃ karonti: <sup>1</sup>"sammāsambuddho vata so Bhagavā ti  
 5 vitthāro pana Niddese vuttanayena gahetabbo; buddhī ti  
 bujjiḥati ti buddhi, evaṃ buddhaṃ bodho bodhi ca; atha  
 vā bujjiḥanaṃ buddhi<sup>b</sup>, evaṃ bodho bodhi ca. Idāni *bo-*  
*ddhisaddassa* atthabuddhāraṃ vadāma: <sup>2</sup>bodhī ti hi rukkho pi  
 maggo pi sabbaññutañāṇam pi nibbānam pi evaṃpaññattiko  
 10 puggalo pi vuccati, tathā hi <sup>3</sup>"bodhirukkhamūle paṭhamābhi-  
 sambuddho" ti ca <sup>4</sup>"antarā ca Bodhiṃ antarā ca Gayan" ti  
 ca āgataṭṭhāne rukkho, <sup>5</sup>"bodhi vuccati catusu maggesu ñāṇan"  
 ti āgataṭṭhāne maggo, <sup>6</sup>"pappoti bodhiṃ varabbhūrimedhaso"  
 ti āgataṭṭhāne sabbaññutañāṇam, <sup>7</sup>"patvāna bodhiṃ amataṃ  
 15 asaṃkhatan" ti āgataṭṭhāne nibbānam, <sup>8</sup>"Bodhi bhante rāja-  
 kumāro Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandati" ti <sup>9</sup>"ariyasāvako bodhi  
 vuccati" ti ca āgataṭṭhāne evaṃpaññattiko puggalo; atr' idam  
 vuccati:

rukke magge ca nibbāne ñāṇe sabbaññutāya ca  
 20 tathāpaññattiyañ c' eva *bodhisaddo* pavattati; 7  
 bujjiḥati ti bujjiḥitā, bodheti ti bodhetā.

Ettha ca koci payogo *tumantādini* ca rūpāni vuccante:  
<sup>10</sup>"guyham attham asambuddhaṃ sambodhayati yo naro; <sup>11</sup>pa-  
 raṃ<sup>c</sup> sambuddhum arahati" *bujjhituṃ<sup>d</sup> buddhum, bujjiḥvā buj-*  
 25 *jhitvāna bujjiḥituna<sup>d</sup> bu[d]dhiya bu[d]dhiyāna · buddha buddhāna*  
 iti bhavanti. Tatra <sup>12</sup>"asambuddhan ti parehi aññātāṃ, asam-  
 bodhan ti pi pāṭho, <sup>13</sup>paresaṃ bodhetuṃ ayuttan ti attho";  
 sambuddhun ti sambujjihituṃ; buddhā ti bujjiḥitvā, evaṃ  
 buddhānā ti etthā pi. Keci pana Nāmarūpaparicchede <sup>14</sup>"bo-  
 30 dhimaggena budhvā" ti ca <sup>15</sup>"budhva bodhitale yam āha sugato"  
 ti ca *dhakāra-va-kārasaññogavato* padassa dassanato *tvāpac-*  
*cayantabhāvato* ca *dhakāra-va-kārasaṃyogavasena budhvā* ti

<sup>1</sup> *cf.* Uda 27<sup>4-9</sup> <sup>3</sup> Vin I 1<sup>6</sup>. <sup>4</sup> *cf.* Vin I 8<sup>11</sup>. <sup>5</sup> Nidd I 456<sup>9</sup> (>  
 Mhv 1<sup>1</sup>, *supra* 21<sup>15</sup>). <sup>6</sup> D III 159<sup>4</sup>. <sup>7</sup> *cf.* M II 91<sup>11</sup>. <sup>8</sup> *cf.* Pi I 84<sup>22</sup>.  
<sup>10</sup> J V 81<sup>18</sup> = VI 388<sup>25</sup> (Mvu I 276<sup>20</sup>). <sup>11</sup> S IV 128<sup>6</sup> = Sn 765<sup>b</sup>. <sup>12</sup> Ja VI 389<sup>6</sup>.  
<sup>13</sup> ns: paresaṃ tui<sup>1</sup> ā<sup>3</sup> bodhetuṃ ñhā . <sup>14</sup> Nāmar 878<sup>a</sup>. <sup>15</sup> Nāmar 479<sup>a</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> *dedi*; C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>em</sup>ns siddham (= prī<sup>3</sup> khrañ<sup>3</sup>). <sup>b</sup> C<sup>e</sup> bujji. <sup>c</sup> *ita* C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>em</sup>  
 ns: paraṃ sū ta pā<sup>3</sup> kui padaṃ | nibban kui . <sup>d</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om.

padasiddhi icchitabbā ti vadanti. Taṃ tādissa padarupassa buddhavacane <sup>1</sup>adassanato ca, buddhavacanassa ananukulataya ca, parisuddhe ca porāṇapothhake *vakārasamyogarahitassa*<sup>2</sup> "bodhimaggena buddhā" ti ca "buddha bodhitale" ti ca padassa dassanato na gahetabbam, tatha hi na tādiso paṭho buddhava- 5 canassa anukūlo hoti ti, na hi buddhavacane vassasatam pi vassasahassam pi pariyesantā tādisaṃ *vakara-dhakārasaṅho-gapadam* passissanti; evaṃ *budhvā* ti padarupassa buddhavacanassa ananukulatā datṭhabba, taṃ hi sakkaṭaganthe<sup>3</sup> kata-paricayabhāvena vañceti<sup>4</sup> vidūhi icchitam, na saddhammani- 10 tividūhi. Ettha imāni nidassanapadāni veditabbāni: <sup>2</sup>"ko maṃ viddhā niliyasi"; <sup>3</sup>laddhā maceo yad icchati<sup>5</sup>; <sup>4</sup>laddhana pubbāpariyam viṣesaṃ adassanaṃ maccuraṇassa gacche; <sup>5</sup>Ummadantim<sup>6</sup> ahaṃ diṭṭhā amuttamaṇikuṇḍalam<sup>7</sup> na supāmi divārattim sahaṃsaṃ va parāṇito" ti; tattha viddhā ti vijjhiva, laddha 15 ti labhitvā, laddhāna ti labhitvana, diṭṭha ti disva, iti *viddha laddha laddhāna diṭṭhā* ti padāni *tvapaccayena* saddhim gataṃ pi saṅnogavasena *vakārapaṭibuddhāni* na honti, tasmā *buddha buddhāna* ice etāni pi *laddhā laddhāna* ice ādini viya parihina-*vakārasaṅhogāni* eva gahetabbāni; ye *budhva* ti ruṇaṃ icchanti 20 paṭhanti ca, maññe te *tvapaccayo* vañceti tena te vañcanaṃ pa- puṇanti, tasmā tādisaṃ rūpaṃ agahetvā, yo Saddanītiyaṃ sad- daviniechayo vutto, so yeva āyasmantehi sārato paccetabbo.

**1133 Budha bodhane.** Sakammakākamako 'yaṃ dhatu, tatha hi *bodhanasadduccaraṇena* jananaṃ vikaṣanaṃ niddakkhaya ca 25 gahito, tasma 'budha ñāṇe, budha vikaṣane, budha niddakkhaye' ti vuttaṃ hoti. *Bujjhati Bhagava dhamme, bujjhati pabujjhati padumaṃ, bujjhati pabujjhati puriso, buddho pabuddho, bodheti pabodheti*<sup>8</sup> ice ādini.

**1134 "Sandhā sandhimhi.** *Saṃpubbo dhādhātu sandhimhi vattati.* 30 "N" ev' assa <sup>9</sup>Maddibhakuṭi na sandhiyati na rodati". Na

<sup>1</sup> ns *cit.* madhvāsavo Vin IV 110<sup>16</sup>. <sup>2</sup> J VI 77". <sup>3</sup> Sn 760d. <sup>4</sup> J V 151<sup>14-15</sup>. <sup>5</sup> J V 215<sup>25-26</sup> (Ja). <sup>6</sup> *deest* Wg Mnd; na sandhiyati = na mañku abosi, Ja VI 570<sup>25</sup>! <sup>7</sup> J VI 570<sup>13</sup> (ns). assa thui Vessantara mañ kṛ<sup>1</sup> ā<sup>2</sup> Maddi Maddi mi bhurā<sup>3</sup> sañ bhakuṭi myak mhoṇ krut sañ va naphū<sup>4</sup> re tvan<sup>1</sup> sañ n' eva hoti ma phrae lhyan tañ<sup>1</sup> na sandhiyati nha lum<sup>1</sup> ma sā khran<sup>3</sup> nhañ<sup>1</sup> ma cap.

<sup>8</sup> C<sup>e</sup> <sup>9</sup>virahitassa, B<sup>s</sup> ns <sup>9</sup>vigatassa. <sup>10</sup> C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> sakkata<sup>10</sup>. <sup>11</sup> C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> ns h l. niliyati (*vide* 484<sup>22</sup>). <sup>12</sup> *ita* B<sup>s</sup> ns (— Sn), C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> yadicchakam. <sup>13</sup> *ita* C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> ns. <sup>14</sup> *ita* C<sup>e</sup>; B<sup>m</sup> bodheti pabodhati. B<sup>s</sup> ns bodhati pabodhati.

sandhiyati ti idam aññehi pakaraṇehi <sup>1</sup>asādhāraṇaṃ *divādirūpaṃ*.

**1135** <sup>†</sup>Dhanu<sup>a</sup> yācane. <sup>2</sup>"Mātā hi tava Irandati Vidhurassa ha-dayaṃ dhaniyyati"<sup>b</sup>; idam pi <sup>3</sup>asādhāraṇaṃ *divādirūpaṃ*.

5 **1136** Dhī anādare<sup>c</sup>. *Dhiyate, dhīno*.

**1137** Yudha sampahāre. *Yujjhati, yodho yuddhaṃ caraṇāyudho*. <sup>4</sup>yakārassa *yakārabhāve āvudhan* ti rūpaṃ. Tatra caraṇāyudho ti kukkuṭo.

**1138** Kudha kope. *Kujjhati*, <sup>5</sup>"kodho kujjhanā kujjhitattaṃ; <sup>6</sup>kuddho atthaṃ na jñāti kuddho dhammaṃ na passati".

**1139** Sudha soceyye. Soceyyaṃ sucibhāvo. *Sujjhati*, <sup>7</sup>suddhi visuddhi saṃsuddhi<sup>d</sup>, *sujjhanam, suddho visuddho parisuddho*: *kārite sodheti sodhako* iec ādini.

**1140** Sidhu samrādhane. *Sijjhati, siddhi*.

15 **1141** Radha himsāyaṃ<sup>e</sup>. *Rajjhati virajjhati aparajjhati, aparadho*.

**1142** Radha **1143** sādha saṃsiddhiyaṃ. <sup>†</sup>*Radhayati, †sadhayati*: *ārādhanaṃ, sādhanam*; saparahitaṃ sādheti ti sādhu · sappuriso, accantaṃ sādhetabban ti sādhu · laṭṭhakaṃ sundaraṃ dānasilādi.

20 **1144** Vidha vijjhane<sup>f</sup>. *Vijjhati paṭivijjhati*, <sup>8</sup>"khana viddha"<sup>g</sup>, *vidhu vijjhanako viddho paṭividdho, vijjhanam vedho paṭivedho, vijjhitvā viddhā viddhāna*: "ko maṃ viddhā niliyasi"<sup>h</sup>.

**1145** Idha vuddhiyaṃ. *Ijjhati samijjhati, iddhi ijjanam samijjanam iddho*. Tattha iddhī ti ijjanam iddhi, ijjhanti vā sattā

25 etāya iddhā vuddhā ukkaṃsagatā honti ti iddhi.

**1146** Gidhu abhikaṃkhāyaṃ. *Gijjhati, gijjho gaddho*: <sup>10</sup>"gaddha-bādhipubbo; <sup>11</sup>kāmagiddho na jñāsi", *gedho*.

**1147** Rudhi āvaraṇe. *Rujjhati virujjhati paṭivirujjhati, virodhako viruddho rodho*, <sup>12</sup>"virodho paṭivirodho".

30 **1148** Anuvidhā <sup>13</sup>anukaraṇe<sup>i</sup>. *Anu-vipubbo dhādhātu anukiriyā-*

<sup>1</sup> (484<sup>4</sup> 485<sup>3</sup>; 411 n. 3). <sup>2</sup> J VI 264<sup>1-4</sup>. <sup>3</sup> *vide* n. 1. <sup>4</sup> (§ 94; *supra* 395<sup>20</sup>). <sup>5</sup> Dhs § 1060 (As 367<sup>26</sup>). <sup>6</sup> A IV 96<sup>22</sup>. <sup>7</sup> *cf.* Nidd I 84<sup>13-14</sup>. <sup>8</sup> (*cf.* Ja VI 450<sup>20</sup>). <sup>9</sup> (483<sup>11</sup>). <sup>10</sup> M I 130<sup>4</sup> (*infra* § 1508). <sup>11</sup> J VI 416<sup>15</sup>. <sup>12</sup> Dhs § 1060. <sup>13</sup> (anuvidhiyati = anusikkhati Ja II 98<sup>24</sup>).

<sup>a</sup> *vide* V1517 (Wg § 30: 8: vanu yācane). <sup>b</sup> *ita* C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup>mns. <sup>c</sup> = Kt Maitr *apud* Wg § 26: 27. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ns *om.* <sup>e</sup> *addendum* ea? (Wg § 26: 84: radha himsā-samraddhyoḥ). <sup>f</sup> Rūp 497 (C<sup>e</sup> 205<sup>32</sup>): vidha tālane, *cf.* § 1150. <sup>g</sup> *ita* B<sup>e</sup>m; C<sup>e</sup> khaṇaṃ (viddha (ns. khana) tū<sup>3</sup> chva lo<sup>1</sup>, viddha thui<sup>3</sup> bhok lo<sup>1</sup>). <sup>h</sup> B<sup>m</sup> niliyasiti 3: niliyati < niliyasi; C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup> niliyati (483<sup>12</sup>). <sup>i</sup> B<sup>m</sup> anuvidhānukaraṇe.

yaṃ vattati. *Puriso aññassa purisassa kiriyaṃ anuvidhiyyati*, atrāyaṃ pālī: <sup>1</sup>"dūsito Giridattena hayo Sāmassa Paṇḍavo porāṇaṃ pakatiṃ hitvā tass' evānuvidhiyyati" ti; idam pi <sup>2</sup>asa-dhāraṇaṃ *divādirūpaṃ*.

**1149** <sup>3</sup>*Anurudha kāme*. Kāmo iccha; *anupubbo rudhadhatu* iccha-<sup>5</sup> yaṃ vattati. *Anuruddho anurodho*. *Anusma* ti kiṃ: *virodho*. Tattha Anuruddho ti anurūjhati paṇitaṃ paṇitaṃ vatthum kameti ti Anuruddho; anurodho ti anukūlata. Ayaṃ pālī: <sup>4</sup>"so uppannaṃ lābhaṃ anurūjhati alābhe paṭivirūjhati" ti.

**1150** *Vyadha taḷane*. <sup>5</sup>*Vyajjhati*, *vyadho*. Vyādho ti luddo<sup>a</sup>,<sup>10</sup> taṃ taṃ miḡaṃ <sup>6</sup>vyajjhati tāleti himsati ti vyadho.

**1151** *Gudha parivethane*. *Gujjhati*, *godho*<sup>b</sup>.

**1152** *Mana ñaṇe*. *Maññati avamaññati*, <sup>7</sup>"seyyadivasena maññati ti māno maññana maññitattaṃ"; mano ahaṃkaro unnati ketu paggaho avalepo ti pariyaya.<sup>15</sup>

**1153** *Jana janane*. Sakammako 'yaṃ dhātu. *Jaññati* t' imassa rūpaṃ, karoti ti attho; kārīte <sup>8</sup>"janesi Phusati mamaṃ", *janayati*, sukhaṃ janeti janayati ti janako ' pitā yo koci va nibbattako<sup>c</sup>; <sup>9</sup>puthu kilese janeti ti puthujjano. Tattha *janeti janayati* ti rūpāni <sup>10</sup>*curādiganaṃ* patva suddhakatturupāni bha-<sup>20</sup> vanti, karoti ti hi tesam attho, hetukattivasena pi tadattho vattabbo: nibbatteti ti.

**1154** *Jani patubhave*. Īkaranto 'yaṃ akammako dhatu; *vīpubbo* ce, sakammako. *Putto jāyati* ' *jato*; <sup>11</sup>puthu kilesā jāyanti ettha ti puthujjano; jananaṃ <sup>12</sup>jāti sañjāti nibbatti abhinibbatti<sup>25</sup> khandhānaṃ pātubhāvo ti pariyāyā; *itthu puttam vijāyati* ' *itthu puttam vijatā*. <sup>13</sup>"so puriso vijātamātuya pi amanāpo", <sup>14</sup>*upavi-jañña itthi*; kārīte <sup>15</sup>*jāpeli jāpayati*. <sup>16</sup>"atthajāpika pañña" ti rūpāni.

**1155** *Hana himsayam*. Idha *himsavacanena* ghaṭṭanaṃ gahetab-<sup>30</sup> baṃ. *Saddo solamhi haññati paṭihaññati*: <sup>17</sup>"buddhassa Bhagavato voharo lokiye sote paṭihaññati" imāni kattupadāni; *bhura-*

<sup>1</sup> J II 98<sup>20-21</sup> (*infra* Ce 522<sup>1</sup>). <sup>2</sup> cf. 484<sup>1</sup>. <sup>3</sup> Wg § 26<sup>65</sup>. <sup>4</sup> A IV 158<sup>22</sup>. <sup>5</sup> cf. Dhs § 1116. <sup>6</sup> Cp I 9; 10d. <sup>7</sup> cf. Nidd I 146<sup>18</sup> (*vide* Sv I 59<sup>6</sup> <sup>10</sup>). <sup>8</sup> Kev 643. <sup>9</sup> cf. Nidda (Ce 192<sup>28</sup>) *ad* Nidd I 146<sup>18</sup>. <sup>10</sup> cf. Vibh 99<sup>13</sup>. <sup>11</sup> cf. Spk *ad* S I 94<sup>2</sup>. <sup>12</sup> M I 384<sup>12</sup> Ps. <sup>13</sup> Vibha 409<sup>14</sup>. <sup>14</sup> Vibh 324<sup>25</sup>. <sup>15</sup> Kv 221<sup>1</sup> (*supra* 399<sup>15</sup>).

<sup>a</sup> Bm luddho. <sup>b</sup> B<sup>ns</sup> godhā. <sup>c</sup> *ita* Bm; Ce nibbattiko, B<sup>ns</sup> nibbatteta.

digaṇaṃ pana patvā <sup>1</sup>"lohana ve haññati jātarūpaṃ na jātarūpena hananti lohan" ti pāliyaṃ *haññati* ti padaṃ kamma-padaṃ, jātarūpaṃ lohana kammārehi haññati ti attho, *hananti* ti padaṃ kattupadaṃ, lohaṃ jātarūpena kammārā hananti ti  
5 attho, ettha hananaṃ paharaṇaṃ ti gahetabbaṃ.

**1156 Rūpa<sup>a</sup> ruppāne.** Ruppanaṃ kuppanaṃ ghaṭṭanaṃ piḷanaṃ. *Ruppati, ruṇaṃ ruppanaṃ.* Imassa pana <sup>2</sup>"rūpa<sup>a</sup> rūpakiriyāyaṃ" ti *cūrādigāṇe* ṭhitassa *rūpeti rūpayati* ti rūpāni bhavanti. Tattha rūpan ti <sup>3</sup>ken' atthena rūpaṃ: ruppanatthena rūpaṃ, vuttaṃ  
10 h' etaṃ Bhagavatā: <sup>4</sup>"kiñ ca bhikkhave rūpaṃ . . . ruppati ti kho bhikkhave tasmā rūpan ti vuccati, kena ruppati<sup>b</sup>: sītena pi ruppati uñhena pi ruppati jighacchāya pi ruppati<sup>c</sup> . . . dāmsa-makasa-vātātapa-sirīmsapasamphassena pi ruppati, (ruppati ti)<sup>d</sup> kho bhikkhave tasmā rūpan ti vuccati" ti; . . . tattha ruppati  
15 ti kuppati ghaṭṭiyati piḷiyati, bhijjati ti attho — <sup>5</sup>bhijjati ti vikāraṃ āpajjati, vikārāpatti ca sītādisannipāte visadisarūpāpatti<sup>e</sup> yeva. Ettha ca kuppati ti etena kattuatthe *rupapada*-siddhiṃ dasseti, ghaṭṭiyati piḷiyati ti etehi kammātthe, kopādiki-riyā yeva hi ruppanakiriyā ti, 'so pana kattubhūto kammabhūto  
20 ca attho bhijjamāno nāma hoti' ti imassa atthassa dassanātthaṃ <sup>6</sup>"bhijjati ti attho" ti vuttaṃ; atha vā "ruppati ti rūpan" ti kamma-kattutthe *rupapadasiddhi* vuttā, vikāro hi ruppanan ti vuccati, ten' eva "bhijjati ti attho" ti <sup>7</sup>kamma-<sup>8</sup>kattutthena *bhijja-ti* ti saddena atthaṃ dasseti — tattha yada kammātthe *ruppati*  
25 ti padaṃ, tadā sītenā ti ādi kattuatthe karaṇavacanāṃ, yadā pana *ruppati* ti padaṃ kattuatthe kammakattuatthe vā, tadā hetumhi karaṇavacanāṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ. <sup>9</sup>*Rūpasaddo* khandha-bhava-nimitta-paccaya-sarīra-vaṇṇa-sañṇanādisu<sup>1</sup> atthesu vat-tati, ayañ hi <sup>10</sup>"yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ" ti  
30 ettha rūpakkhandaṃ vattati, <sup>11</sup>"rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti" ti ettha rūpabhava, <sup>12</sup>"ājīhattaṃ arūpasāññi bahiddhā rūpāni passaṭi" ti ettha kaṣiṇanimitte, <sup>13</sup>"sarūpā bhikkhave uppañjanti pāpakā akusalā dhamma no arūpā" ti ettha paccaye, <sup>14</sup>"ākāso

<sup>1</sup> J IV 102<sup>7-8</sup>. <sup>2</sup> J 1523. <sup>3</sup> Vibha 330. <sup>4</sup> 4<sup>5</sup>, 4<sup>9-10</sup>. <sup>5</sup> S III 86<sup>22-23</sup>. <sup>6</sup> cf. mṭ ad Vibha 4<sup>10</sup>. <sup>7</sup> 486<sup>15</sup>. <sup>8</sup> J 1089. <sup>9</sup> J 1124. <sup>10</sup> Mp I 21<sup>8-25</sup>. <sup>11</sup> Vibh 1<sup>9</sup>. <sup>12</sup> Vibh 263<sup>25</sup>. <sup>13</sup> M III 222<sup>13</sup>. <sup>14</sup> A I 83<sup>1</sup>. <sup>15</sup> M I 190<sup>19</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup> rūpa. <sup>b</sup> B<sup>m</sup> ad. ti. <sup>c</sup> B<sup>s</sup> ns *suppl.* piṇḍāya pi ruppati. <sup>d</sup> ita B<sup>s</sup> ns = Vibha<sup>1</sup>; C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>e</sup> C<sup>e</sup> <sup>o</sup>rūpappatti; B<sup>e</sup> ns <sup>o</sup>rūpappavatti. <sup>f</sup> Mp ad. anekesu.

parivārito rūpan t' eva<sup>a</sup> saṃkhaṃ gacchati" ti ettha sarire,  
<sup>1</sup>"cakkhuñ ca paṭicca rupe ca uppaṭṭiati cakkhuvīñṇaṇaṃ" ti  
 ettha vaṇṇe, <sup>2</sup>"rūpappamaṇo rupappasanno" ti ettha saṅghane;  
 iec evaṃ

khandhe bhavē nimitte ca sarire paccaye pi ca 5

vaṇṇe saṅghanaadimhi *rupasaddo* pavattati. 8

**1157 Kupa kope<sup>b</sup>.** *Kuppati*: <sup>3</sup>"kuppanti vatassa (pi) eritassa;  
<sup>4</sup>kopo pakopo; <sup>5</sup>vacīpakopam rakkheyya".

**1158 Tapa santape.** *Tappati santappati, santapo.*

**1159 Tapa piṇane.** *Tappati, tappanam.* 10

**1160 Dapa hase.** *Dappati.*

**1161 Dīpa dīttiyam.** *Dippati, dīpo<sup>d</sup>.*

**1162 <sup>6</sup>Lupa adassane.** *Luppati<sup>e</sup>, luppanam lopo luttī*

**1163 Khīpa perane.** *Khippati, khippam.*

**1164 Lubha giddhiyam<sup>f</sup>.** *Lubbhati*, <sup>7</sup>"attano yeva jaṇṇukaṃ olub- 15  
 bha tiṭṭhati", *lubbhanam lobho, lubbhīva lubbhīvana lubbhiya*  
*lubbhiyāna olubbhīva olubbhīvana olubbhiya olubbhiyana, lub-*  
*bhitum olubbhitum.* Tattha lobho ti <sup>8</sup>"lubbhanti tena satta,  
 sayam va lubbhati, lubbhanamattam eva va tan ti lobho",  
 ettha pana <sup>9</sup>"lobho lubbhana lubbhitattam; <sup>10</sup>rago . . . taṇha 20  
 tasiṇa . . . mucchā . . . eja . . . vanaṃ vanatho" iec adini lo-  
 bhassa bahu namani veditabbani.

**1165 Khubha saṅcalane.** *Khubbhati saṃkhubbhati*: <sup>11</sup>"khubbhittha  
 nagaram", *saṃkhubho*; karite *khobheti khobhayati.*

**1166 Samu upasame.** *Cittam sammati<sup>h</sup> vūpasammati, samaṇo santi* 25  
*santo.* Ettha <sup>12</sup>samaṇo ti sammati santacitto bhavati ti samaṇo,  
 karitavasena pana <sup>13</sup>kilese sameti upasameti ti samaṇo<sup>i</sup> ti nib-  
 bacanam datṭhabbam, tathā hi <sup>14</sup>yaṃ sameti [ti] idam ariyam;  
<sup>15</sup>samaya n tidha sattanan" ti dve karitarupani.

**1167 Samu <sup>16</sup>khede, <sup>17</sup>nirodhe ca.** *Khedo kilamanam, nirodho* 30  
*abhāvagamanam. Addhanamaggapalīpanassa kayo sammati,*

<sup>1</sup> M III 281<sup>12</sup>. <sup>2</sup> A II 71<sup>13</sup>. <sup>3</sup> J V 43<sup>14</sup>. <sup>4</sup> Dh s 1060. <sup>5</sup> As 367<sup>15</sup>. <sup>6</sup> Dh p 232<sup>16</sup>. <sup>7</sup> < Pān I 1: 60. <sup>8</sup> As 211<sup>17-18</sup>. <sup>9</sup> V m 468<sup>19</sup>. <sup>10</sup> Dh s 389. <sup>11</sup> Dh s 1059. <sup>12</sup> J VI 489<sup>20</sup>. <sup>13</sup> *supra* 469<sup>21</sup>. <sup>14</sup> *cf.* Sp I 114<sup>22</sup>. Sv I 246<sup>23</sup>. Uda 378. <sup>15</sup> Pj II 428<sup>24</sup>. <sup>16</sup> V m 10<sup>25</sup>. <sup>17</sup> V m 10<sup>26</sup>. <sup>18</sup> Kt *apud* Wg s 26, 95. <sup>19</sup> 488.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>ns</sup> iv eva. <sup>b</sup> Rup 497. <sup>c</sup> 206<sup>27</sup>. <sup>d</sup> C<sup>Bm om</sup>. <sup>e</sup> C<sup>ad</sup> padipo. <sup>f</sup> Wg s 26, 128. gardhye. <sup>g</sup> B<sup>ns</sup> *ad* upasamman. *cf.* Nidd I 352. <sup>h</sup> .

*aggi sammali, sanlo.* <sup>1</sup>*Santasaddo* <sup>2</sup>"dighaṃ santassa yojanan" ti ādisu kilantabbhāve<sup>a</sup> āgato, <sup>3</sup>"ayañ ca vitakko ayañ ca vicāro santā honti samitā" ti ādisu niruddhabhāve, <sup>4</sup>"adhigato kho<sup>b</sup> my āyaṃ dhammo gambhīro duddaso duranubodho santo  
5 pañito" ti ādisu santañāṇagocaratāyaṃ, <sup>5</sup>"upasantassa sādā satimato" ti ādisu kilesavūpasame, <sup>6</sup>"santo have sabbhi pavedayanti" ti ādisu sādhusu, <sup>7</sup>"pañc' ime bhikkhave mahācora santo saṃviñjāmanā" ti ādisu atthibhāve; etth' etaṃ vuccati.  
kilantatte niruddhatte santadhigocarattane  
10 kilesūpasame c' eva atthibhāve ca sādhusu  
imesu chasu ṭhānesu *santasaddo* pañāgato. 9

**1168 Damu damane<sup>c</sup>.** *Dammali, danto damo damanaṃ<sup>d</sup>*; karite *cittaṃ dameli damayati* ti rūpāni. Tattha damo ti indriyasamvarādināṃ etaṃ nāmaṃ, <sup>8</sup>"saccena danto damasā upeto vedan-  
15 tagū vusitabrahmacariyo" ti ettha hi indriyasamvaro damo ti vutto, <sup>9</sup>"yadi saccā damā cāgā khantiyā bhiyyo 'dha viñjati" ti ettha paññā damo ti vuttā, <sup>10</sup>"dānena damena saṃyama-  
mena saccavajjena<sup>e</sup>" ti ettha uposathakammaṃ damo ti vuttaṃ, <sup>11</sup>"damūpasamenā" ti ettha khanti damo ti vuttā;  
20 icc evaṃ

indriyasamvaro paññā khanti cā pi uposatho  
ime atthā pavuccanti *damasaddena* sāsane ti. 10

**1169 Ya gati-papūṇesu<sup>1</sup>.** *Yāyati yayanti, pariyaṇo*, <sup>12</sup>"yāyamāno mahārājā addā Sidantare nage", *yāyanlo*: <sup>13</sup>"yāyantam anuyā-  
25 yati", <sup>14</sup>*yātānuyāyī, yāyitūṃ yāyitvā* icc ādini. Ettha *pariyāya-*  
*saddassa* atthuddhāro vuccate: <sup>15</sup>*pariyāyasaddo* vāra-desanā-kāraṇesu samantato gantabbatṭhāne ca sadise ca vattati,  
<sup>16</sup>"kassa nu kho Ānanda ajja pariyaṇo bhikkhuniyo ovaditun" ti ādisu <sup>17</sup>hi vare vattati, <sup>18</sup>"Madhupiṇḍikapariyaṇo ti naṃ  
30 dhārehi" ti ādisu desanāyaṃ, <sup>19</sup>"imīna pi kho te rūjañña pariyaṇena evaṃ hotū" ti ādisu kāraṇe, <sup>20</sup>"pariyaṇapatho" ti ādisu

<sup>1</sup> cf. Ps ad M I 341<sup>1</sup>. <sup>2</sup> Dh 60b. <sup>3</sup> Vibh 258<sup>4</sup>. <sup>4</sup> Vin I 4<sup>13</sup>. <sup>5</sup> Ud 30<sup>16</sup>.  
<sup>6</sup> Dh 151<sup>d</sup>. <sup>7</sup> Vin III 89<sup>24</sup>. <sup>8</sup> Sn 463<sup>ab</sup>. <sup>9</sup> Sn 189<sup>c</sup>. <sup>10</sup> D I 53<sup>1</sup>. <sup>11</sup> M III 269<sup>16</sup>.  
<sup>12</sup> J VI 125<sup>3</sup>. <sup>13</sup> cf. J VI 499<sup>23</sup> ... 500<sup>2</sup>. <sup>14</sup> ns cit. Ja VI 311<sup>3</sup>. <sup>15</sup> cf. Sv I 36<sup>16-20</sup>.  
<sup>16</sup> M III 270<sup>22</sup>. <sup>17</sup> hi atthuddhāra mha ta pā<sup>3</sup> paduddhāra kā<sup>3</sup> ns. <sup>18</sup> M I 114<sup>16</sup>.  
<sup>19</sup> D H 319<sup>25</sup>. <sup>20</sup> cf. D III 101<sup>4</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> Bm kilanti<sup>o</sup>. <sup>b</sup> Bm om. <sup>c</sup> Mmd 630 (Ce 481<sup>7</sup>). <sup>d</sup> Bm dammanāṃ.  
<sup>e</sup> Bm saccavacanenā (< Sv I 160<sup>10</sup>). <sup>f</sup> Mmd 630 (Ce 481<sup>13</sup>); yā gati-papūṇe.



samantato gantabbatṭhane, <sup>1</sup>"*kopasaddo khobhapariyayo*" ti ādisu sadise vattati; iec evaṃ

*pariyāvaravo vara-desanā-kāraṇesu ca*

samantato va<sup>a</sup> gantabbatṭhāne ca sadise siyā. 11

1170 Ri <sup>1</sup>vasane<sup>b</sup>. *Riyati*. 5

1171 Vili vilinabhavē. *Sappi viliyati*; karite *vilapayati*.

1172 Va gati-gandhanesu. *Vayati, vayo valo*.

1173 Sivu tantasantane. *Sibbati samsibbati, sibbaṃ sibbanto*; kārīte *sibbeti sibbayati sibbāpeti sibbāpayati*.

1174 Sivu gati-sosanesu. *Sibbati*. 10

1175 Thivu<sup>d</sup> 1176 khivu nirasane<sup>e</sup>. *Thibbati<sup>d</sup>, khibbati*.

1177 Sa <sup>2</sup>tanukaraṇe. *Siyati siyanti*.

1178 Sa<sup>f</sup> antakammani. *Siyati*, <sup>3</sup>"anavasesato manam siyati sam-  
ucchindati ti aggamaggo māna-saṃ" ti hi vuttaṃ.

1179 <sup>4</sup>Sa assādane. *Rasaṃ sāyati, sāyitaṃ sayanam*. 15

1180 Sū paṇippasave<sup>g</sup>. *Suyati pasuyati, pasuta gavi*.

1181 <sup>5</sup>Kusu haraṇa-dittisu<sup>h</sup>. *Kussa[ya]ti<sup>i</sup>*.

1182 Silisa alīṅgane. *Silissati, silesa*.

1183 Kilisa upatape. *Kilissati saṃkilissati, kilesa saṃkilesa*. *Ikā-  
ralope klissati<sup>j</sup> kleso* iec ādini. Api ca malinatā pi *kilisasaddena* 20  
vuccati <sup>6</sup>"kiliṭṭhavatthaṃ paridahati; <sup>7</sup>cittena saṃkiliṭṭhena  
saṃkilissanti mānavā" ti ādisu <sup>8</sup>dhatūnaṃ anekatthātaya.

1184 Masa appibhave<sup>l</sup>, khamayaṇ<sup>k</sup> ca. *Massati*.

1185 Lisa appibhave. *Lissati, lesa*. "Lisa lesane" ti pi paṭhanti  
ācariyā. 25

1186 Tasa pipāsāyaṃ. *Tassati paritassati, paritassanā tasiṇā tasilo*.

1187 <sup>9</sup>Dusa dosane. *Dussati, doso dosanaṃ dosito*.

1188 Dusa appītiyaṃ<sup>m</sup>. *Dussati padussati*, <sup>10</sup>"doso padoso", *duḷḷho  
paduḷḷho, dusako dusilo dusana*.

<sup>1</sup> anuṭṭika, ns (ad As 367<sup>21</sup>). <sup>2</sup> vide 433<sup>30</sup>. <sup>3</sup> cf. As 140<sup>17</sup>. <sup>4</sup> sayitaṃ  
= assāditam, mhī ad Vm 258<sup>27</sup>. <sup>5</sup> (446 n. e). <sup>6</sup> cf. Dhpa II 261<sup>11</sup>. <sup>7</sup> ssa  
<sup>8</sup> dūsikā = dosakarikā, Ja III 179<sup>15</sup>. <sup>9</sup> Dhs § 1060.

<sup>a</sup> leg. ca? ns. samantato ... avagant<sup>o</sup> !. <sup>b</sup> Wg § 26: 29: rīṇ sra-  
vane. <sup>c</sup> B<sup>m</sup> ad na; Wg § 26: 30: slesane (ca). <sup>d</sup> C<sup>6</sup>B<sup>6</sup>m<sup>ns</sup> dhiy<sup>o</sup> (Kt apud  
Wg § 26: 4: sthivu ksivu nirasane). <sup>e</sup> C<sup>6</sup>B<sup>6</sup>m<sup>ns</sup> nidassane (vide n. d.). <sup>f</sup> ssa soṇ<sup>o</sup>.  
Pariccheda 19 str. 64. <sup>g</sup> (Wg § 26: 23). <sup>h</sup> Wg § 26: 6 knasu hvarapa-  
diptyoḥ, ns karapa-dittisu laṇ<sup>o</sup> rhi cā<sup>o</sup>. <sup>i</sup> C<sup>6</sup>B<sup>6</sup>m<sup>ns</sup> kussayati; B<sup>o</sup> ns kusayati.  
<sup>j</sup> cf. 1185. <sup>k</sup> cf. Kt apud Wg § 26: 55. <sup>m</sup> Rūp 529<sup>o</sup> dusa appītimhi (Wg §  
24: 3: dviṣa aprītau, vide Wg § 26: 75—76).

- 1189 Asu khepe.** Khepo khipanam. *Assati*, <sup>1</sup>"nirassati ādiyati ca dhammam", *issāso*. Ettha ca nirassati ti chaḍḍeti <sup>2</sup>satthāram tathā dhammakkhā(nā)dini<sup>a</sup>; issāso ti usum assati khipati ti issāso · dhanuggaho.
- 5 1190 Yasu payatane.** *Yassati, niya(s)sakammaṃ*. Ettha ca, yena vinayakammena <sup>3</sup>"nissāya te vatthabban" ti niyassiyati <sup>4</sup>bhājāpiyati ti niya(s)so bāl(y)an, taṃ niya(s)sakammaṃ nāma. <sup>5</sup>"karohi<sup>b</sup> me yakkha niya(s)sakamman" ti ettha pana <sup>6</sup>niggahakammaṃ niya(s)sakammaṃ nāma.
- 10 1191 Bhas[s]a bhassane.** *Bhassati, bhassaṃ bhassakārako*.
- 1192 Vasa sadde.** <sup>7</sup>*Sakuṇo vassati*, <sup>8</sup>"adhamo migajātānaṃ sigālo tāta vassati", <sup>9</sup>*maṇḍuko vassati*.
- 1193 Nasa adassane.** *Nassanadhammaṃ nassati panassati vinassati*, <sup>10</sup>"nassa vasali; <sup>11</sup>cara pi re vinassa"<sup>c</sup>, *naṭṭho vinaṭṭho<sup>d</sup>*; kārīte
- 15 nāseti nāsayati.**
- 1194 Susa sosane.** *Paṇṇaṃ sussati*; kārīte *vāto paṇṇaṃ soseti sosayati*; kamme *vālena paṇṇaṃ sosiyati*; bhāve kiriyāpadam appasiddhaṃ; *soso*, <sup>12</sup>"sukkhama<sup>c</sup> kaṭṭhaṃ", *sussaṃ sussanto sus-samāno rahado<sup>f</sup>*.
- 20 1195 Tusa tutthiyam<sup>g</sup>.** *Tussati santussati, santuṭṭhi santoso tosanam, tutthabbaṃ tussitabbaṃ Tusitā*; kārīte *toseti* icc ādini.
- 1196 <sup>13</sup>Hā parihāniyam.** *Hāyati parihāyati*; <sup>14</sup>"hāyanti tattha vālavā"<sup>h</sup>; bhāve <sup>15</sup>"bhayaṃ vā chambhitattaṃ vā lomahaṃso vā so pahiyissati" ti ca *rāgo pahiyati* ti ca rūpaṃ; kamme
- 25 kiriyāpadam appasiddhaṃ, rāgo pahiyati** ti idaṃ pana <sup>16</sup>"hā cāge" ti vuttassa *bhuvādiganaikadhātussa* rūpaṃ · <sup>17</sup>"rāgaṃ pajahati" ti kattupadassa dassanato.
- 1197 Naha bandhane.** *Nayhati upanayhati sannayhati, sannāho sannaddho*.
- 30 1198 Muha vecitte.** *Muyhati sammuyhati pamuyhati*, <sup>18</sup>"moho pamoho", *mūḷho, momuho puriso · momuham cittam*; kārīte

<sup>1</sup> Sn 785d. <sup>2</sup> *vide* Nidd I 76<sup>28</sup> 77<sup>3</sup> <sup>3</sup> Vin II 81<sup>5</sup> (*leg* niyassak<sup>o</sup>, *cf.* Vin I 49<sup>29</sup> v. l., A I 99<sup>2</sup>, Mp *ad loc.*; *re vera* ni + ḷ as). <sup>4</sup> ns· tajiāpiyati lañ<sup>3</sup> rhi eñ<sup>1</sup> (ns *cit.* Sp<sup>t</sup> *ad loc.* = Vjb). <sup>5</sup> Pv 320d. <sup>6</sup> Pva 223<sup>14</sup>. <sup>7</sup> J VI 360<sup>4</sup>. <sup>8</sup> J II 67<sup>18</sup>. <sup>9</sup> Ja IV 248<sup>2</sup>. <sup>10</sup> Dhpa III 119<sup>15</sup>. <sup>11</sup> Vin IV 139<sup>3</sup>, 31. <sup>12</sup> M III 95<sup>4</sup> (Kev 385). <sup>13</sup> *cf.* ḷ 1121 *etc.* <sup>14</sup> J I 181<sup>20</sup>. <sup>15</sup> S I 219<sup>3</sup> (*supra* 8<sup>18</sup>). <sup>16</sup> ḷ 99<sup>5</sup>. <sup>17</sup> *cf.* S III 27<sup>14</sup>. <sup>18</sup> Dhs § 1061.

<sup>a</sup> CcBm dhammakkhādini. <sup>b</sup> Pv: kareyyāsi [= - c; *leg.* kayirāsi].

<sup>c</sup> Bm om. vi-. <sup>d</sup> Bm om. <sup>e</sup> Bm sukkaṃ <sup>f</sup> Bemns dahado <sup>g</sup> Wg § 26: 75: prītau <sup>h</sup> CcBemns vālavā

*moheti pamohako*<sup>a</sup>. Ettha ca momuho ti <sup>1</sup>"avisadataya momuho, mahāmūlho ti attho".

**1199 Saha 1200 suha sattiyam.** *Sayhati, suyhati.*

**1201 Nhā soceyye.** *Nhāyati*, <sup>2</sup>appakkharānaṃ bahubhave<sup>b</sup> *nahāyati, nahāyitvā nhayitva, nahanam nhanam*, <sup>3</sup>"sisam nhato". <sup>5</sup> Ettha ca sisam nhāto ti sisam dhovitva nhato ti attho gahe-  
tabbo · <sup>4</sup>porāṇehi anumatatta.

**1202 Siniha pitiyam.** *Sinighati, sinehako sinehito siniddho*, <sup>5</sup>"putte sineho ajāyatha", *īkārālopena sneho*, tathā hi <sup>6</sup>"nisneham abhi-  
kaṃkhāmi" ti pāli dissati. 10

**1203 Viriḷa lajjāyam**<sup>c</sup>, *codane ca Viriḷito*. Lajjavasena attho pasiddho, na codanavasena, tathā hi "virīḷito ti lajjito" ti attha-  
samvapaṇakā <sup>7</sup>garū vadanti "lajjanākarappatto" ti ca.

*Divādī* ettakā diṭṭhā dhātavo me yathābalaṃ,  
suttessv aññe pi pekkhitvā gaṇhavho atthayuttito. 12 15  
— *Divādigāṇo* 'yam.

**1204 <sup>8</sup>Su savane.** *Suṇoti · suṇati, suṇiṃsu paḷissuṇi paḷissuṇiṃsu ·*  
*assosi assosum paccassosi paccassosum* iḥc ādini; *suṇissati sossati*  
iḥc ādini ca bhavanti; abbhāsavisaye *sussusati sussusa* iḥc ādini,  
anabbhāsavisaye *sāvako soto; suṇam suṇanto sunamāno suyya-* 20  
*māno*; <sup>9</sup>"savanam sutam, asūyitthā ti vā sutam", *sutavā sotam*  
*soṇo, suṇitum sotum suṇitvā (sunitvāna) suṇiya suṇiyana sutva*  
*sutvāna*; kārite *sāveli savayati*; kamme *saddo suyyati suyati va*;  
bhāve padarūpam appasiddham. Tattha sāvako ti antevāsiko,  
so duvidho: āgataphalo anāgataphalo ca, tattha āgataphalo 25  
savanante ariyāya jātiyā jato ti sāvako ti vuccati, itaro garū-  
naṃ ovādam suṇāti ti sāvako ti; sāvako antevāsiko sisso ti  
pariyāyā. Ettha *sutasaddassa* atthuddharam vadama saddhiṃ  
*sotasaddassa* atthuddhārena: <sup>10</sup>*sutasaddo* saupasaggo anupa-  
saggo ca <sup>11</sup>anupapadena, *sutasaddo* ca 30

gamane vissute tinte 'nuyogōpacite pi ca

sadde ca sotadvārānusārāñātesu dissati, 13

<sup>1</sup> Ppa 249<sup>3</sup>. <sup>2</sup> § 161. <sup>3</sup> cf. M II 47<sup>21</sup> (J VI 578<sup>1</sup>). <sup>4</sup> cf. Ps (S) III 261<sup>1-7</sup>. <sup>5</sup> cf. J IV 10<sup>23</sup>. <sup>6</sup> = Jat-ṭikā-chara tui<sup>1</sup> sañ, ns; cf. Ja I 131<sup>8</sup> (chh-  
lito) = As 126<sup>11</sup> (pīlito, S: ṇilino). <sup>7</sup> cf. Rūp 498. Cf. 206<sup>12-207<sup>30</sup></sup>. <sup>8</sup> cf.  
<sup>9</sup> cf. Sv I 28<sup>14</sup> Ps I 4<sup>24</sup> Spk ad S I 1<sup>7</sup> Mp I 6<sup>17</sup> Pi I 101<sup>23</sup> Uda 11<sup>31</sup>. <sup>10</sup> — anī<sup>2</sup>  
pud ma rhu khrañ<sup>2</sup> kron<sup>1</sup>, ns.

<sup>a</sup> Bm < pamohanako <sup>b</sup> ns bahubhāvena <sup>c</sup> cf. Ātreya apud We § 26 18

- tathā hi <sup>1</sup>"senāya pasuto" ti ādisu gacchanto ti attho, <sup>2</sup>"sutadham-  
 massa passato" ti ādisu <sup>4</sup>vissutadhammassā ti attho, <sup>3</sup>"avassutā  
 avassutassa purisapuggalassā" ti ādisu tintassā ti attho, <sup>4</sup>"ye  
 jhānapasutā dhīrā" ti ādisu anuyuttā ti attho, <sup>5</sup>"tumhehi puññaṃ  
 5 pasutaṃ anappakan" ti ādisu upacitan ti attho, <sup>6</sup>"diṭṭhaṃ sutaṃ  
 mutaṃ viññātan" ti ādisu saddo ti attho, <sup>7</sup>"bahussuto hoti suta-  
 dharo sutasannicayo" ti ādisu sotadvārānusāraviññātadhamma-  
 dharo ti attho; *sotasaddo* pi anekathappabhedo, tathā h' esa  
 maṃsa-viññāṇa-ñānesu taṇhādisu ca dissati  
 10 dhārāyaṃ ariyamagge ca cittasantatiyaṃ pi ca, 14  
<sup>8</sup>"sotāyatanam . . . sotadhātu . . . sotindriyaṃ" ti ādisu *sota*-  
 saddo maṃsasote dissati, <sup>9</sup>"sotena saddaṃ sutvā" ti ādisu  
 sotaviññāṇe, <sup>10</sup>"dibbāya sotadhātuyā" ti ādisu ñāṇasote, <sup>11</sup>"yāni  
 sotāni lokasmin ti yāni (etāni)<sup>b</sup> sotāni mayā kittitāni pakitti-  
 15 tāni ācikkhitāni<sup>a</sup> desitāni paññāpitāni<sup>c</sup> paṭṭhapitāni vivaritāni  
 vibhattāni uttānikatāni pakāsītāni, seyyathidaṃ taṇhāsoto diṭṭhi-  
 soto kilesasoto duccaritasoto avijjāsoto" ti ādisu (taṇhādisu)<sup>d</sup>  
 pañcasu dhammesu, <sup>12</sup>"addasā kho Bhagava mahantaṃ dāru-  
 kkhandhaṃ Gaṅgāya nadiyā sotena vuyhamānan" ti ādisu uda-  
 20 kadhārāyaṃ, <sup>13</sup>"ariyass' etaṃ āvuso aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa  
 adhivacanaṃ yadidaṃ soto" ti ādisu ariyamagge, <sup>14</sup>"purisassa  
 ca viññāṇasotaṃ pajānati ubhayato abbocchinnam: idha loke  
 patitṭhitaṃ ca paraloke patitṭhitaṃ eā" ti ādisu cittasantatiyaṃ  
 ti; soṇo ti sunakho, so hi sāmikassa vacanaṃ suṇāti ti soṇo  
 25 ti vuccati, imāni tadabhidhānāni:  
 sunakho <sup>15</sup>sarameyyo ca suṇo sūno<sup>b</sup> ca kukkuro  
 soṇo svāno suvāno ca sālūro <sup>15</sup>migadaṃsano 15  
 sū <sup>16</sup>sunidhā t' ime saddā pumānesu pavattare,  
 sunakhī kukkurī si ti ime itthīsu vattare, 16  
 30 sunakhā sārameyyā ti ādi bahuvaco pana  
 pavattati pum-itthīsu, aññatrā pi ayaṃ nayo; 17  
*kukkuro* ti ayaṃ tattha bālakāle ravena ve  
 mahallake pi sunakhe rūlhiyā sampavattati, 18

<sup>1</sup> "senā", <sup>2</sup> Vin I 3<sup>25</sup>, <sup>3</sup> Vin IV 233<sup>2</sup>, <sup>4</sup> Dh 181<sup>a</sup>, <sup>5</sup> Khp VII 13<sup>d</sup>, <sup>6</sup> A II 23<sup>21</sup>,  
<sup>7</sup> A II 22<sup>34</sup>—23<sup>1</sup>, <sup>8</sup> Dh 585, 601, <sup>9</sup> M I 180<sup>22</sup>, <sup>10</sup> D I 79<sup>2</sup>, <sup>11</sup> Nidd II *ad* Sn  
 1035<sup>d</sup>, <sup>12</sup> S IV 179<sup>5</sup>, <sup>13</sup> cf. S V 347<sup>10</sup>, <sup>14</sup> D III 105<sup>16-17</sup>, <sup>15</sup> Amk II 10; 21 <sup>cd</sup>.  
<sup>16</sup> ns: sunidhā khve<sup>3</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om, <sup>b</sup> C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om, <sup>c</sup> C<sup>e</sup> paññāp<sup>o</sup>; B<sup>m</sup> pavattāpitāni <sup>d</sup> *ita* C<sup>e</sup> (< ns); B<sup>m</sup> om

tathā hi atṭhakathācariya Kukkuraṇātake <sup>1</sup>"ye kukkura ṇājaku-  
lamhi vaḍḍhā koleyyaka vaṇṇabalupapanna" ti imasmiṃ padese  
evam atthaṃ vaṇṇayimsu: <sup>2</sup>"ye kukkurā ti ye sunakhā, yathā  
hi dhāruṇho pi passāvo pūtimuttan ti, tadahujato pi sigālo  
jaṇasigālo ti, komalā pi galocilata putilata ti, suvaṇṇavaṇṇo  
pi kāyo pūtikayo ti vuccati, evaṃ evaṃ vassasatiko pi sunakho  
kukkuro ti vuccati, tasmā mahallakā kayūpapanna pi te kukkurā  
t' eva vuttā" ti.

**1205 Ki himsayam.** *Kiṇoti, kiṇati kiṇanti.*

**1206 Saka samatthiye<sup>a</sup>.** Samatthassa bhāvo samatthiyaṃ, yatha <sup>10</sup>  
*dakkhiyaṃ. Sakkuṇāti sakkuṇanti, asakkhi sakkhissati, Sakko*  
<sup>2</sup>*sakkī.* Ettha Sakko ti devarāja, so hi parahitaṃ sakahitaṃ  
ca kātuṃ sakkuṇāti ti Sakko; api ca Sakyaputtakulajāto<sup>b</sup> yo  
koci pi, tathā hi <sup>3</sup>"atha kho Mahanāmo Sakko" ti adi vuttaṃ,  
Bhagavantaṃ ca <sup>4</sup>"Saṅgiyo" <sup>4</sup>"maṃ Sakka samuddharahi" ti <sup>15</sup>  
ālapī, <sup>5</sup>"sakyā vata bho kumara paramasakya vata bho ku-  
marā" ti vacanam upādaya sabbe pi Sakyakule jāta Sakya ti  
ca Sakiya ti ca Sakka ti ca vuccanti. Ettha sādhitte pi ane-  
kassaradhātuto eko va *upāpaccayo* hoti, na *upāpaccaya*<sup>d</sup> ti  
daṭṭhabbo<sup>e</sup>. 20

**1207 Khī khaye.** *Khiṇoti • khiṇati,* <sup>1</sup>"khiṇa jati" *khīno,* <sup>2</sup>"ayoga  
bhūrisamkhayo".

**1208 Ge sadde<sup>f</sup>.** *Giṇoti • giṇati.*

**1209 Ci caye.** *Nakārassa 'nakarattaṃ: pakaram cinoti, citam*  
*kusalam, Ceto puggalo.* 25

**1210 Ru<sup>g</sup> upatape.** *Ruṇoti • ruṇāti.*

**1211 Rādha 1212 sādha samsiddhiyaṃ.** *Radhuṇāti, sadhuṇāti<sup>h</sup>; ra-*  
*dhanam āradhanam, sadhanam.*

**1213 Pi pitiyaṃ.** *Pinoti • piṇati, pīti piyo.*

**1214 Apa papuṇe<sup>i</sup>, 1215 sambhu ca.** *Pāpunoti • pāpunāti,* <sup>10</sup>"patto <sup>30</sup>  
sabbhaññutaṃ satthā", [*patto*] <sup>11</sup>"samppatto Yamasadhanam"; *sam-*

<sup>1</sup> J I 177<sup>1-2</sup> et Ja I 177<sup>1-2</sup> et Pi II 46<sup>20-21</sup> etc. <sup>2</sup> = aevam<sup>1</sup> rhi sañ, ns.

<sup>3</sup> Vin IV 101<sup>13</sup>. <sup>4</sup> = . <sup>5</sup> D I 93<sup>1</sup>. <sup>6</sup> D I 84<sup>11</sup>. <sup>7</sup> Dhṛ 282<sup>2</sup>. <sup>8</sup> *Sūde* 494<sup>10-11</sup>. <sup>9</sup> J I 495<sup>15</sup>. <sup>10</sup> Sv I 268<sup>21</sup>. <sup>11</sup> J IV 105<sup>12</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> Mnd 585. Saka samatthe (Rūp 498) saka sattiṃhi. <sup>b</sup> *ita* B<sup>m</sup>, C. Sakyaputtakule jāto; B<sup>ns</sup> Sakyakulajāto. <sup>c</sup> *sīc* C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>m</sup>; B<sup>ns</sup> Pingiyo. <sup>d</sup> C<sup>c</sup> = yo. <sup>e</sup> B<sup>ns</sup> = bbaṃ. <sup>f</sup> *cf* Wg § 22, 20 — s 31; 28. <sup>g</sup> = du. <sup>h</sup> Wg § 27, 10. <sup>i</sup> ns sad-  
dhanato. <sup>j</sup> Rūp 498. apa papuṇane: *cf* Sd I 1287.

*bhūṇāti*: <sup>1</sup>"na kiñci atthaṃ abhisambhūṇāti", *sambhūṇanto abhisambhūṇamāno*. Tattha patto ti *pasaddo* upasaggo, *pa-hoti*<sup>a</sup> ti ettha *pasaddo* viya, tathā hi *patto* ti ettha 'pāpuṇī' ti atthe *papubbassa apadhātussa pakāre* lutte *tappaccayassa* dvi-  
5 *bhāvo bhavati*. Tattha na abhisambhūṇāti ti na sampāpu-  
ṇāti, na sādhetī ti vuttaṃ hoti.

**1216** <sup>2</sup>*Khīpa khepe. Khīpuṇāti, khīpaṃ. Khīpan* ti maccha-  
pañjaro.

**1217** *Āpa vyāpane*<sup>b</sup>. <sup>3</sup>*Āpuṇāti, āpo.*

10 **1218** *Mi pakkhepane. Minoti, mitto.* Ettha ca sabbaguyhesu mi-  
nīyati pakkhipīyati ti mitto, <sup>4</sup>"mitto have sattapadena hoti"  
ti vacanaṃ pana vohāravasena vuttaṃ na atthavasena; vuc-  
ceyya ce, yo koci avissāsiko attano paṭiviruddho pi ca mitto  
nāma bhaveyya, na c' evaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, evañ ca pana daṭ-  
15 ṭhabbaṃ: sattapadavītiḥāramattena pi saha gacchanto saha  
gacchantassa piyavācānicchāraṇena aññamaññaṃ allāpasallā-  
paṃ karaṇamattena mitto nama hoti ti vattabbaṃ, kiṃkaraṇa:  
daḥavissāso mitto nāma na bhaveyyā ti mittassa guṇapasam-  
sāvasena evaṃ vuttan ti.

20 **1219** *Vu samvarane*<sup>c</sup>. *Vuṇoti · vuṇāti, samvuṇoti · samvuṇāti*, <sup>5</sup>"paṇ-  
ḍito silasamvuto".

**1220** *Su abhisave*<sup>d</sup>. Abhisavo nāma pīḷanaṃ manthanaṃ <sup>6</sup>sand-  
dhānaṃ sin[h]ānaṃ vā. *Suṇoti · suṇāti.*

**1221** *Si bandhane. Sinoti.*

25 **1222** *Si nisāne. Siṇoti · siṇāti, nisitasatthaṃ*, <sup>7</sup>"na hi nūnāyaṃ  
sā khujjā<sup>e</sup> labhati jivhāya chedanaṃ sunisitena satthena evaṃ  
dubbhāsitaṃ bhaṇaṃ". Ettha bhaṇan ti bhaṇanti.

**1223** <sup>†</sup>*Vusa<sup>1</sup> pagabbhiye. Pāgabbhiyaṃ nāma kāya-vācā-maṇchi*  
*pagabbhabhāvo. †Vusuṇāti<sup>1</sup>.*

30 **1224** *Asu vyāpane*<sup>g</sup>. *Asuṇāti, assu.*

**1225** *Hi gati-buddhisu, upatāpe* ca<sup>h</sup>. *Hinoti.*

<sup>1</sup> Sp I 29 (Vjb). <sup>2</sup> <<<. <sup>3</sup> (cf. } 1214, 1287). <sup>4</sup> J I 365<sup>11</sup> (Ja). <sup>5</sup> Dh 289b  
" = chak cap khrañ<sup>3</sup> vā kā<sup>3</sup> sinhānaṃ re khyui<sup>3</sup> khrañ<sup>3</sup> tañ<sup>3</sup> ns (C<sup>e</sup> sināna  
vel nhāna). <sup>7</sup> J V 290<sup>1-2</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> *ita* B<sup>m</sup>; C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup>ns pappoti. <sup>b</sup> Wg § 27: 14<sup>a</sup> vyāptau. <sup>c</sup> = Rūp 498 (Wg §  
27: 8; varaṇe). <sup>d</sup> B<sup>m</sup> abhibhave. <sup>e</sup> *ita* B<sup>e</sup>ns (= J); C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup> nāsā nūnāyaṃ khujje  
<sup>1</sup> C<sup>e</sup> (coni.) dhu<sup>o</sup> (Wg § 27: 21). <sup>g</sup> Cāndra-dh V 24 aśū vyāptau (Wg §  
27: 17 *ad.* saṃghāte ca). <sup>h</sup> Wg § 27: (10: pūdu upatāpe) 11: hi gatau vrddhau.

Ettha pana <sup>1</sup>asamanantatte pi samanatthanam samodhanam vuccati:

**1226 Tika** <sup>a</sup> **1227 tiga** <sup>a</sup> **1228 sagha** <sup>b</sup> **1229** <sup>c</sup>dikkha <sup>c</sup> **1230 kivi** <sup>d</sup> **1231** eiri **1232 jiri** **1233 dasa** **1234 du** <sup>e</sup> himsayam. *Tikunati, tigunati, saghunati, <sup>f</sup>dikkhunati<sup>1</sup>, kivunati, cirunati, jirunati, dasunati, du-  
noti <sup>g</sup> dunati* ti rupani himsavacakani bhavanti.

*Suzadi ettaka dittha dhatavo me yathabalam,*

*suttesv aññe pi pekkhitva gaṇhavho atthayuttito.* 19

— *Stadigaṇo* 'yam.

**1235 Kī** dabbavinimaye. Dabbavinimayo kayavikkayavasena bhaṇ- 10  
ḍassa parivattanam. <sup>2</sup>*Kinati<sup>2</sup> kinanti <sup>3</sup>vikkinati vikkinanti, ke-  
tum kinītum <sup>4</sup>vikketum vikkinitum, kinīva vikkinitva, kītam  
bhaṇḍam, kayo, <sup>5</sup>"vikkinēyya<sup>b</sup> hanēyya va"*.

**1236 <sup>4</sup>Khī** gatiyam. *Khīnati, atikhīṇo saro, kham khani; naka-  
rassa <sup>5</sup>ṇakarattam.* Tattha khīṇati ti gacchati; atikhīṇo ti 15  
atigato<sup>i</sup>, atrāyam pālī: "senti cāpātikhīṇa va purāṇani anut-  
thunan" ti, tattha cāpātikhīṇa ti cāpato atikhīṇa atigata, attha-  
kathāyam pana <sup>7</sup>"cāpātikhīṇā ti cāpato atikhīṇa, cāpa vinim-  
mutta ti attho" ti padatthavivaraṇam katam, tam pi gatatthañ  
ñeva sandhāya adhippāyathavasena katan ti daṭṭhabbam. 20  
Tatra <sup>8</sup>khan ti saggo, so hi katapuññehi gantabbatta khan ti  
vuccati; khāni ti <sup>9</sup>sagga.

**1237 Cī** caye. *Puññam cinati, pakaram cinati, <sup>2</sup>paramiyo vicinati  
vicinati vā, pupphaṃ ocinati ocinati va, pacinati pacinīva, citam  
kusalam, cayo sañcayo, cito pakāro; cināti ti celo <sup>3</sup>ittakavaḍ- 25  
ḍhaki; <sup>4</sup>"yo satto puññasañcayo"; sañcayo rasi samuho piṇḍo  
gaṇo saṃgho kadambo vaggo karo ghaṭṭa ice evamadayo  
pariyāyā.*

**1238 Jī** jaye. *Jināti vijjīnāti, jinayati, jeta jino, <sup>11</sup>jīto Maro, Ma-  
ram-jīto, jīlava <sup>12</sup>jītavi, jītabbo<sup>1</sup> jeyyo, jayam, jītam vijītam jayo 30*

<sup>1</sup> *Ide* 461<sup>12-17</sup>. <sup>2</sup> s 1066 *cf n g*. <sup>3</sup> J VI 544<sup>28</sup> 570<sup>21</sup>. <sup>4</sup> 497<sup>18</sup>  
501, 493<sup>24</sup>. <sup>5</sup> Dhṛ 156<sup>d</sup> *supra* 391<sup>4</sup>. <sup>6</sup> Dhṛa III 132<sup>24-25</sup> s 241<sup>2</sup>. <sup>7</sup> Bv  
2: 117<sup>ab</sup>. <sup>8</sup> *cf* <sup>9</sup> *supra* 344<sup>11</sup>. <sup>10</sup> *ditāvinī*, J V 407<sup>14</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> *Kī apud* Wg § 27, 19. <sup>b</sup> *cf* Wg § 27, 20. <sup>c</sup> *d* dikkha *Durga etc*  
*apud* Wg § 27, 28, 29. <sup>e</sup> *W apud* Wg § 15, 89. <sup>f</sup> 1231 1234 Wg  
§ 27; 30 33. <sup>g</sup> B<sup>m</sup> bhikkhunati. <sup>h</sup> B<sup>v</sup> kin<sup>a</sup> *fere ubique*. <sup>i</sup> B<sup>v</sup> *h l* vikki-  
neyya. <sup>j</sup> B<sup>m</sup> *om. au-*. <sup>k</sup> *ita* C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>emns</sup>.

*parājayanaṃ parājayo*. <sup>1</sup>"yassa jitaṃ nāvajīyati jitaṃ assa no yāti<sup>a</sup> koci loke; <sup>2</sup>jāyo hi buddhassa sirīmato ayaṃ Mārassa ca pāpimato parājayo". Tattha jetā ti jīnāti ti jetā · yo koci puggalo; ajiṇi ti jīno · sabbaññū dhammarājā, kiṃ so ajiṇi  
5 pāpake akusale dhamme Mārādiarayo ca, iti pāpake akusale dhamme Mārādayo ca arayo ajiṇi ti jīno, vuttam pi c' etaṃ: <sup>3</sup>"mādisā ve jīnā honti ye pattā āsavakkhayaṃ, jītā me pāpakā dhammā tasmāhaṃ Upaka jīno" ti <sup>4</sup>"tathāgato bhikkhave abhi-  
bhū anabhibhūto" ti ca, *jīnasaddo* hi kevalo sabbaññumhi pa-  
10 vattati, sopapado pana pacceka-buddhādisu tamhi ca yathara-  
haṃ pavattati, <sup>5</sup>"pacceka-jino; <sup>6</sup>odhi-jino <sup>7</sup>anodhi-jino, <sup>8</sup>vipāka-jino  
<sup>9</sup>avipāka-jino" ti imān' ettha nidassanapadāni.

**1239** <sup>a</sup>*Ji janiyaṃ, Jīnāti*: <sup>9</sup>"na jīnāti na jāpaye<sup>b</sup>; <sup>10</sup>jīno rathas-  
saṃ maṇikuṇḍale ca putte ca dāre ca tath' eva jīno; <sup>11</sup>jīno  
15 dhanāñ ca dāse ca".

**1240** *Ñā avabodhane. Janāti, ñayati · nayati*: <sup>12</sup>"animittā na nāyare; <sup>13</sup>jañña so yadi hāyaye<sup>c</sup>; <sup>14</sup>mā maṃ jañña<sup>d</sup> ti icchatī";  
'ime amhākan' ti ñātappaṭṭhena ñāti; *ñatako*: <sup>15</sup>"ñatimitta  
suhajjā ca; <sup>16</sup>ñatako no nisinno ti; <sup>17</sup>ñātappaṃ ñeyyaṃ · saṃ-  
20 khāra-vikāra-lakkhaṇa-nibbāna-paññatti-dhammā" — idisesu  
ṭhānesu ñeyyasaddo ekantena napuṃsako, vāccalingatte sabba-  
liṅgiko, yathū <sup>18</sup>ñeyyo phasso · ñeyyā vedanā · ñeyyaṃ cittaṃ,  
ñeyyo puriso · ñeyyā itthi · ñeyyaṃ dhanan ti ca.

**1241** <sup>19</sup>*Thu abhiṭṭhave. Thunāti abhiṭṭhunāti, thuti abhiṭṭhuti, tha-*  
25 *vanā abhiṭṭhavana, thuto abhiṭṭhuto*.

**1242** <sup>20</sup>*Thu nitthu(na)ne<sup>e</sup>. Thunāti*: <sup>21</sup>"utṭhehi Revate supāpa-  
dhamme apārutadvāre adanasile, nessāma taṃ yattha thunanti  
duggatā samappitā nerayikā du[k]khena; <sup>22</sup>purāṇāni anutthu-  
nan[tī]" ti<sup>f</sup> ca payogo<sup>g</sup>.

<sup>1</sup> Dhṛp 179ab. <sup>2</sup> Ja I 75<sup>5-6</sup>. <sup>3</sup> Vm I 8<sup>28-29</sup> = M I 171<sup>14-15</sup>. <sup>4</sup> cf. A II 24<sup>11</sup>.  
<sup>5</sup> (Ap 4<sup>20</sup>: pacceka-jina-sāvaka?). <sup>6</sup> Ps ad M III 219<sup>10</sup>. <sup>7</sup> M III 219<sup>10</sup>. <sup>8</sup> (Ja  
IV 72<sup>4</sup>). <sup>9</sup> J IV 71<sup>24</sup>. <sup>10</sup> J III 153<sup>12-13</sup>. <sup>11</sup> J VI 544<sup>28</sup>. <sup>12</sup> Vm 236<sup>16</sup> (Kev  
511 Sd § 1022). <sup>13</sup> J VI 36<sup>14</sup>. <sup>14</sup> Sn 127<sup>b</sup>. <sup>15</sup> Dhṛp 219<sup>c</sup>. <sup>16</sup> J III 65<sup>24</sup>. <sup>17</sup> f. f.  
<sup>18</sup> cf. Paṭis I 22<sup>19-23</sup>. <sup>19</sup> cf. Nettia ad Netti 161<sup>41</sup>. <sup>20</sup> Vva 223<sup>25-224</sup>.  
<sup>21</sup> Vv 592a—d. <sup>22</sup> Dhṛp 156<sup>d</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> sic CeBemns. <sup>b</sup> ns: Dhammapada nhuik [Dhṛp 166<sup>b</sup>] ha kui ja ma  
pru bhai "na hāpaye" rhi eñ<sup>1</sup>. <sup>c</sup> B<sup>ens</sup> hāpaye. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>mns</sup> jañña (= si ce kun  
lañ<sup>1</sup>). <sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> nitthune. <sup>f</sup> CeB<sup>m</sup> otthunanti ti; B<sup>ens</sup> otthunan ti (= Dhṛp). <sup>g</sup> Ce  
payogā.



**1243 Dū hiṃsāyaṃ.** *Dunāti, mittaddu dumo.* Ettha mittaddu ti mittam dunāti hiṃsati dubbhatī<sup>a</sup> ti mittaddu, atra 1<sup>a</sup> "veda<sup>b</sup> na tāṇāya bhavanti tassa<sup>c</sup> mittadduno bhūnahuno narassa" ti paḷi nidassanaṃ; dumo ti duniyati gehasambharadiathaya hiṃsiyati chindiyati, paṇṇapupphadiathikehi va paṇṇapupphadi-<sup>5</sup> haraṇena pīḷiyati ti dumo.

**1244 Dhū kampāne.** <sup>2</sup>*Dhunāti, dhumo dhona dhono dhuto,* <sup>3</sup>"dhu-  
nanto vākacirāṇi gacchāmi ambare tadi<sup>c</sup>". Tattha dhūmo ti <sup>4</sup>dhunāti kampatī ti dhūmo, <sup>5</sup>*dhūmasaddo* kodhe taṇhāya vitakke pañcasu kāmagaṇesu dhammadesanāyaṃ pakatidhūme ti imesu <sup>10</sup>atthesu vattatī, <sup>6</sup>"kodho dhūmo <sup>7</sup>bhasmani<sup>d</sup> mosavajjan" ti ettha hi kodhe vattatī, <sup>7</sup>"icchadhūmāyita satta" ti ettha taṇhāyaṃ, <sup>8</sup>"tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu Bhagavato avidūre dhūmāyanto nisinno hoti" ti ettha vitakke, <sup>9</sup>"paṃko ca kamā palipa<sup>e</sup> ca kamā bhayañ ca m' etaṃ timūlaṃ<sup>f</sup> pavuttaṃ <sup>15</sup>rajo ca dhūmo ca mayā pakasito hitvā tuvaṃ pabbaja Brahmadattā" ti ettha pañcasu kāmagaṇesu, <sup>10</sup>"dhūmaṃ katta hoti" ti ettha dhammadesanāyaṃ, <sup>11</sup>"dhaḷo rathassa paññaṇo dhumo paññaṇaṃ aggino" ti ettha pakatidhūme; icc evaṃ

kodha-taṇhā-vitakkesu pañcakāmagaṇesu ca 20

desanāyañ ca pakatidhūme *dhumo* pavattatī; 20

dhonā ti pañña, vuttaṃ h' etaṃ Niddese: <sup>12</sup>"dhona vuccati pañña, ya pañña pañānanā la sammādiṭṭhi, kiṃkāraṇā<sup>h</sup> dhona [ti]<sup>i</sup> vuccati pañña: yaṃ<sup>j</sup> tāya paññāya kāyaduccaritaṃ dhutañ ca dhotañ ca sandhotañ ca niddhotañ ca, vaciduccaritaṃ . . . <sup>25</sup>manoduccaritaṃ dhutañ ca dhotañ ca sandhotañ ca niddhotañ ca . . . , taṃkāraṇā<sup>h</sup> dhonā vuccati pañña, atha vā sammādiṭṭhiyā<sup>k</sup> micchādiṭṭhi<sup>l</sup> dhutā ca dhota ca sandhota ca niddhota ca, taṃkāraṇā<sup>h</sup> dhona vuccati pañña" ti, <sup>13</sup>"dhonassa hi n' atthi kahiñci loke pakappitā<sup>k</sup> diṭṭhi bhavābhavesu" ti ayam ettha 30

<sup>1</sup> J VI 206<sup>1-6</sup>. <sup>2</sup> § 1074. <sup>3</sup> Bv 2 38<sup>cd</sup>. <sup>4</sup> *cf. et* 101<sup>a</sup> nidhana<sup>a</sup>.  
<sup>5</sup> 497<sup>a-19</sup> < Ps Ec II 130<sup>12-28</sup>. <sup>6</sup> S I 169<sup>22</sup>. <sup>7</sup> *cf. S I 40<sup>7</sup> = Th 448<sup>d</sup> cf. Nett 22<sup>29</sup> et Nettā.* <sup>8</sup> *cf.* <sup>9</sup> J III 241<sup>4-7</sup> Ja<sup>a</sup>. <sup>10</sup> M I 222<sup>32</sup>. <sup>11</sup> J VI 508<sup>31</sup> < S I 42<sup>1</sup>. <sup>12</sup> Nidd I 77<sup>22-78<sup>12</sup></sup>. <sup>13</sup> Sn 786<sup>ab</sup> *supra* 248<sup>29</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> *ita* CeBemns. <sup>b</sup> *ita* Bens (= J); CeBm devā. <sup>c</sup> J bhavantir assa (bhavantid assa). <sup>d</sup> S: bhasmani (*metr.*). <sup>e</sup> B ns icchādhūmāyito sadā. Ps icchādhūmāyito sadā. <sup>f</sup> Bens palipo. <sup>g</sup> ns timulam nhuik u rassa<sup>1</sup>. <sup>h</sup> Bm oṇa. <sup>i</sup> Nidd om. J Bens oṭṭhiṃ. <sup>j</sup> *ita* h. l. CeBemns.

pālī nidassanaṃ, atra 'dhonā assa atthī ti dhono, tassa dhonassā' ti nibbacanaṃ, dhātūnaṃ anekatthatāya *dhudhātu* kampanatthe pi dhovanatthe pi vattati.

**1245** <sup>1</sup>*Muna ñāṇe. Munāti, monaṃ muni.* Imasmiṃ *ñhāne* dhā-  
 5 tuyā ākhyātatte ekantena antalopo bhavati, Sobhitattheragā-  
 thāyaṃ<sup>a</sup> pana anāgatavacane *ukārassa vuddhivasena*<sup>b</sup> <sup>2</sup>"ahaṃ  
 monena monissan" ti rūpantarañ ca dissati — tattha <sup>3</sup>"mo-  
 nissan ti jānissam"; nāmatte antalopo na hoti. Tattha monaṃ  
 ti kiñcā pi <sup>4</sup>"na monena muni hoti" ti ettha tuṇḥibhāvo monaṃ  
 10 ti vuccati, tathā pi idha "ñāṇe" ti vacanato na so adhippeto,  
 ñāṇaṃ evādhippetaṃ, tasmā <sup>5</sup>moneyyapaṭipadāsamkhātāṃ mag-  
 gañāṇaṃ monaṃ pi gahetabbāṃ; muni ti munāti jānāti hitāhitaṃ  
 paricchindatī ti muni, atha vā <sup>6</sup>khandhādiloke tulaṃ āropetvā  
 minanto viya 'ime aṭṭhakkā khandhā, ime bāhirā' ti ādinā  
 15 nayena<sup>c</sup> ubho atthe munāti<sup>d</sup> ti muni, tenāha Bhagavā: <sup>7</sup>"na  
 monena muni hoti mūlharūpo aviddasu, yo ca tulaṃ va pag-  
 gayha varam ādāya paṇḍito pāpāni parivajjeti sa muni tena  
 so muni, yo munāti ubho loka muni tena pavuccati", aparā  
 p' ettha bhavati atthavibhāvanā: <sup>8</sup>muni ti monaṃ vuccati ñā-  
 20 ṇaṃ kāyamoneyyādisu vā aññataraṃ, tena samannāgatattā  
 puggalo muni ti vuccati, so pan' esa agāriyamuni anagāriya-  
 muni sekhamuni asekhamuni paccekamuni munimuni ti ane-  
 vidho, tattha agāriyamuni ti gihi pi āgataphalo viññātasāsano,  
 anagāriyamuni ti tathārūpo va pabbajito, sekhamuni ti satta  
 25 sekhā, asekhamuni ti khīṇāsavo, paccekamuni ti paccekabud-  
 dho munimuni ti sammāsambuddho, tathā hi āyasmā pi Sāri-  
 putto āha: <sup>9</sup>"muni ti <sup>10</sup>vuccati tathāgato araham<sup>e</sup> sammāsam-  
 buddho" ti.

**1246** *Pū pavane. Pavanaṃ sodhanaṃ. Punāti, puññaṃ putto*  
 30 *dantapoṇaṃ.* Ettha ca <sup>10</sup>puññaṃ ti attano kārakaṃ punāti  
 sodheti ti puññaṃ, atha vā yattha sayam uppannaṃ, taṃ san-  
 tānaṃ punāti visodheti ti puññaṃ, kin taṃ: sucariṃ<sup>1</sup> kusala-

<sup>1</sup> Rūp 663 = Mmd 671. <sup>2</sup> Th 168c. <sup>3</sup> Tha *ad loc* (C<sup>c</sup> 293<sup>11</sup>). <sup>4</sup> Dh p 268d. <sup>5</sup> (Dhpa III 395<sup>9</sup>). <sup>6</sup> (Dhpa III 396<sup>9</sup>). <sup>7</sup> Dh p 268a—269d. <sup>8</sup> cf. Nidd I 57<sup>7</sup>—58<sup>18</sup>. <sup>9</sup> Nidd I 58<sup>17</sup>—18. <sup>10</sup> (402<sup>27</sup>).

<sup>a</sup> sic C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>m</sup>ns (Th 167—168: Valliya; Th 165—166: Sobhita). <sup>b</sup> (B<sup>m</sup> vuddhavasena). <sup>c</sup> B<sup>c</sup>ns *ad. ime* (= Dhpa). <sup>d</sup> Dhpa: mināti. <sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> arahanto (Nidd: munimunayo vuccanti 'tā 'nto 'ddhā). <sup>1</sup> (B<sup>m</sup> sucari).

kammaṃ, sakammakatta<sup>a</sup> dhatussa karitavasena atthavivara-  
ṇaṃ lubbhati; putto ti attano kulāṃ <sup>1</sup>punāti sodheti ti putto,  
'evaṇ' ca satī hīnājaccānaṃ caṇḍālādīnaṃ putto putto<sup>b</sup> nama  
na bhaveyyā' ti na vattaḃbaṃ · saddanaṃ atthakathanassa  
nānappakārena pavattito, tasmā 'attano pitu hadayaṃ pureti 5  
ti putto' ti evamādina pi nibbacanaṃ gahetabbhaṃ eva, nana-  
dhatuvasena pi hi padāni siddhiṃ samupagacchanti, — putto  
ca nāma <sup>2</sup>atrajo khetrajo<sup>c</sup> antevāsiko dinnako ti catubbidho,  
<sup>3</sup>tattha attānaṃ paṭicca jāto atrajo nāma, sayanapitthe<sup>d</sup> pal-  
laṃke ure ti evamādisu nibbatto khetrajo nama, santike sip- 10  
puggaṇṇanaṃ antevāsiko nama, posavanatthāya<sup>e</sup> dinno dinnako  
nāma; dantaṇṇaṃ ti dante punanti<sup>f</sup> visodhenti etena ti dan-  
taṇṇaṃ · dantakattṃhaṃ.

**1247 Pi tappana-kantisu.** *Pināti*<sup>g</sup> ti *pīti*. Ettha ca pīti ti pīna-  
naṃ pīti, tappanaṃ kantī ti ca vuttaṃ hoti, idaṃ bhavavasena 15  
nibbacanaṃ; idaṃ pana hetukattuvasena: <sup>4</sup>"piyayati ti pīti",  
tappeti ti attho; <sup>5</sup>"sā pan' esa khuddakā<sup>h</sup> pīti khaṇika pīti  
okkantikā pīti ubbegā pīti pharaṇa pīti ti pañcavidhā hoti,  
tattha khuddakā<sup>h</sup> pīti sarire lomahaṃsanamattam eva katuṃ  
sakkoti, khaṇikā pīti khaṇe khaṇe vijjuppadasadisa<sup>i</sup> hoti, okkan- 20  
tika pīti samuddatire<sup>j</sup> vici viya kayāṃ okkamitvā okkamitva  
bhijjati, ubbegā pīti balavati hoti kayāṃ uddhaggaṃ katva  
akase laṃghāpanappamaṇā<sup>k</sup> . . . pharaṇāpītiyā pana uppā-  
nāya sakalasariraṃ dhamitvā pūritavatti viya mahata udako-  
ghena pakkhannapabbatakucchi<sup>m</sup> viya ca anuparipuṭṭhaṃ hoti", 25  
evaṃ pañcavidha pīti; sā <sup>6</sup>sampiyyayanalakkhaṇatta pinati ti  
pīti ti suddhakattuvasena pi vuttaṃ yujjati. Ettha *piyayati*,  
*pīti piyo* <sup>7</sup>pemo ti ādini pi<sup>n</sup> *pīdhātuyā* eva rūpāni. Tattha  
"puttaṃ piyayati ti pīti" ti vadanti; piyāyitabbo ti piyo, pe-  
manaṃ<sup>p</sup> pemo. 30

**1248 Mā <sup>8</sup>parimaṇe.** *Mināti, manāṃ parimaṇaṃ mallaṃ malla*

<sup>1</sup> Rūp 650 (C<sup>c</sup> 272<sup>33</sup>). <sup>2</sup> Nidd I 247<sup>31</sup>. <sup>3</sup> 499<sup>12</sup> < Ja I 135<sup>15-17</sup>. <sup>4</sup> Vm 143<sup>14</sup>. <sup>5</sup> Vm 143<sup>15-22</sup> 144<sup>23-25</sup>. <sup>6</sup> Vm 143<sup>14</sup>. <sup>7</sup> Kev 629 (Sd s 1234). <sup>8</sup> Mmd 658 (C<sup>c</sup> 505<sup>30</sup>) = Rūp 650 'mā māne, Mmd 504<sup>3</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>m</sup>ns sakammikattā. <sup>b</sup> B<sup>c</sup> om. <sup>c</sup> C<sup>c</sup> khettajo (Sd s 76). <sup>d</sup> Itā Ja, C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>m</sup>ns 'pitthe (= ip ra an<sup>i</sup> pyañ nhuik — B<sup>c</sup> ns posāpana). <sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> punanti. <sup>f</sup> B<sup>c</sup> ns pīn<sup>o</sup>. <sup>g</sup> Vm: khuddikā. <sup>h</sup> Vm: vijjuppāta<sup>o</sup>. <sup>i</sup> B<sup>m</sup>ns 'tīram — Vm: s (B<sup>m</sup> oppamaṇo). <sup>m</sup> C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>m</sup>ns pakkhandā<sup>o</sup>. <sup>n</sup> B<sup>m</sup> pa; B<sup>c</sup> om. *Pīti* C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>m</sup>ns (cf s 1234).

*mano vimanaṃ, minitabbam metabbam*: <sup>1</sup>"chāyā metabbā",  
<sup>2</sup>idisesu ṭhānesu *anīyapaccayo* na labbhati. Ettha mano ti  
<sup>3</sup>ekāya nāliyā ekāya ca tulāya minamāno viya ārammaṇaṃ  
 mināti paricchindatī ti mano; <sup>4</sup>visesato miniyate paricchindiyate  
 5 ti vimānaṃ · devānaṃ puññabalena nibhattavyamhaṃ deva-  
 niketam, yaṃ <sup>5</sup>"vimānaṃ upasobhitam; <sup>6</sup>pabhāsati-m-idaṃ  
 vyamhan" ti ca ādinā thomiyyati.

**1249 Mi himsayaṃ.** *Mināti, mīno kuminaṃ.* Ettha mīno ti  
 maccho, macchassa hi "mīno maccho ambuḷo vāriḷo vāricaro"  
 10 ti anekāni nāmāni, visesanāmāni pana <sup>7</sup>amarā<sup>a</sup> <sup>8</sup>khaliso can-  
 dakulo kandaphalī indaphalī indavalo kuliso vāmi kuṃkūṭalo  
<sup>9</sup>kaṇṭhiko<sup>b</sup> sakulo <sup>10</sup>maṅguro <sup>11</sup>siṅgī <sup>12</sup>satavaṃko <sup>13</sup>rohito <sup>14</sup>pa-  
 ṭhīno <sup>15</sup>kāṇo <sup>16</sup>savaṃko <sup>17</sup>pāvuso icc evamādinī timi timiṅgalo  
 icc evamādinī ca bhavanti; kuminan ti kucchitenākārena  
 15 macche minanti etenā ti ku-minaṃ · <sup>18</sup>macchabandhanapañjaro,  
 so pana pāliyaṃ *kumīnasaddena* vuccati, tathā hi <sup>19</sup>"vāriḷas-  
 sēva me sato baddhassa kumināmukhe akkosati paharati piye  
 putte apassato" ti pālī dissati.

**1250 Mū bandhane.** *Munati, muni.* Ettha ca muni ti attano  
 20 cittaṃ munāti <sup>20</sup>mavati bandhati rāgadosādivasaṃ gantaṃ na  
 detī ti muni.

**1251 Ri gati-<sup>†</sup>desanesu<sup>c</sup>.** *Riṇāti, reṇu; nakārassa ṇattaṃ.*

**1252 Li silese.** *Lināti nilinati, linaṃ nilinaṃ sallinaṃ paṭisallanaṃ.*

**1253 Vi tantasantane<sup>d</sup>.** *Vatthaṃ vināti*: <sup>21</sup>"iminā suttena cīvaraṃ  
 25 vināhi"; kamme <sup>22</sup>"idaṃ kho āvuso cīvaraṃ maṃ uddissa  
 viyyati", *viṭaṃ suvītaṃ*, <sup>23</sup>"appakaṃ hoti vetabbaṃ"; kārīte  
*vāyāpeti*: <sup>24</sup>"tantavāyehi cīvaraṃ vāyāpessamā ti; <sup>25</sup>cīvaraṃ  
 vāyāpesuṃ" icc evamādinī bhavanti.

<sup>1</sup> Vin I 95<sup>36</sup>. <sup>2</sup> cf. § 1129. <sup>3</sup> As 123<sup>18</sup>. <sup>4</sup> vide 509<sup>8</sup>. <sup>5</sup> «<sup>2</sup>» (cf. Vv 595<sup>b</sup>).  
<sup>6</sup> J VI 119<sup>9</sup>. <sup>7</sup> = ṇā<sup>4</sup> cañ<sup>3</sup>, vā ṇā<sup>4</sup> cun<sup>3</sup>, ns. <sup>8</sup> = ṇā<sup>3</sup> raṇ<sup>1</sup>, ns. (= candakū<sup>3</sup> ṇā<sup>4</sup>, kandaphuḷi, indaphuḷi, indava, kulisa, vāmi, kuṃkūṭala). <sup>9</sup> = chū<sup>3</sup> rhi so ṇā<sup>3</sup>, ns. <sup>10</sup> = ṇā<sup>2</sup> khu, ns. <sup>11</sup> = ṇā<sup>3</sup> man<sup>3</sup>, ns. <sup>12</sup> = ṇā<sup>3</sup> rhañ<sup>1</sup>, ns. <sup>13</sup> = ṇā<sup>3</sup> krañ<sup>1</sup>, ns. <sup>14</sup> = ṇā<sup>3</sup> phay, ns. <sup>15</sup> = ṇā<sup>3</sup> kañ<sup>3</sup>, ns. <sup>16</sup> = ṇā<sup>3</sup> mrve, ns. <sup>17</sup> = ṇā<sup>3</sup> tan, ns. <sup>18</sup> ns: mhrum<sup>3</sup> hū so Mraṇ-mā vohāra kui lañ<sup>4</sup> "macchā maranti ettha" ti mhrum<sup>3</sup> hu prū ap eñ<sup>1</sup>. <sup>19</sup> J VI 352<sup>7-8</sup>.  
<sup>20</sup> († 648). <sup>21</sup> Vin III 257<sup>34</sup>. <sup>22</sup> Vin III 259<sup>8</sup>. <sup>23</sup> J VI 26<sup>18</sup>. <sup>24</sup> Vin III 256<sup>7</sup> (c. l.). <sup>25</sup> Vin III 256<sup>9</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>m</sup> amaro < amarā; C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>e</sup>ns amaro. <sup>b</sup> cf. n. 9. <sup>c</sup> ḍ: res<sup>o</sup> (Wg § 31: 30). <sup>d</sup> Ce tantu<sup>o</sup> (Wg § 23: 37: veñ tantusantāne).

1254 **Vī himsayam.** *Vināti, veṇu.* Veṇu ti vaṃso.

1255 **Lū chedane<sup>d</sup>.** *Lunāti, loṇaṃ kusalam bala luto.* Ettha ca loṇaṃ ti lunāti vitarasabhāvaṃ vināseti sarasabhāvaṃ karoti ti loṇaṃ · lavaṇaṃ; <sup>1</sup>kuso viya hatthappadesaṃ akusaladhamme lunāti ti kusa-laṃ · anavaṃjjaṭṭhaviṇṇavipakalakkhaṇo dhammo; diṭṭhādhammika-samparayike dve atthe lunāti ti ba-lo · avidya, luto ti makkaṭako vuccati, tassa hi suttaṃ lutasuttaṃ ti vadanti, yūsaṃ pātuṃ paṭaṅga-makkhikādīnaṃ jīvitam lunāti ti <sup>2</sup>luto.

1256 **Si bandhane.** *Sināti, <sup>3</sup>simā <sup>4</sup>sisam.* Ettha simā ti sinīyate samaggena saṃghena kammavācāya bandhiyate ti sima, sa <sup>10</sup>duvidhā: baddhasimā abaddhasimā ti, tāsū abaddhasima mariya-dakaraṇavasena simā ti<sup>b</sup> veditabbā; sināti bandhati kese moḷikaraṇavasena etthā ti sisam; aññāni pi yoḷetabbāni.

1257 **Sa<sup>c</sup> pāke.** *Sināti.*

1258 **Su himsāyam<sup>d</sup>.** *Supāti, parasu<sup>c</sup>.* Paraṃ supanti himsanti <sup>15</sup>etenā ti para-su<sup>c</sup>.

1259 **Asa bhojane.** *“Vuttanaṃ phalam asnāti”, asanaṃ.* Ettha asanan ti āhāro, so hi asiyati bhuñṇiyati ti asanan ti vuccati, “asnātha khādatha pivathā” ti idam ettha nidassanaṃ.

1260 **Kilisa vibādhane.** *Kilisināti, kilesa.* Ettha ca kilesa ti raga- <sup>20</sup>dayo pi dukkham pi vuccati.

1261 **Uddhasa uñche.** *Uñcho pariyesanaṃ. Uddhasnati.*

1262 **Isa abhikkhaṇe<sup>1</sup>.** *Isnati.*

1263 **Visa vippayoge.** *Visnāti, visaṃg.*

1264 **Pusa sineha-savana<sup>b</sup>-pūraṇesu.** *Pusnati.*

25

1265 **Pusa posane.** *Pusnāti.*

1266 **Musa theyye.** *Musnati, musalo.*

*Kīyādi ettakā diṭṭhā dhātavo me yathabalaṃ,*

*sutte-sv aññe pi pekkhitvā gaṇhavho atthayuttito;* 21

<sup>1</sup> cf. As 39<sup>a</sup>. <sup>2</sup> ns: naḷo va harito luto [J VI 25<sup>2</sup> hū so Temjāt ca sañ kuī rhu rve<sup>1</sup> rit phrat ap so vatthu kuī lañ<sup>3</sup> yū ap eñ<sup>1</sup>; viluta, Mvu II 181<sup>10</sup>]

<sup>3</sup> ns: Rūpasiddhiṃ nhuik [Rūp 637 C<sup>e</sup> 268<sup>22</sup>] i dīgha prū eñ<sup>1</sup> i nhuik lañ<sup>2</sup>-kon<sup>1</sup> Nās nhuik lañ<sup>2</sup>-kon<sup>1</sup> [Mmd 630 C<sup>e</sup> 481<sup>12</sup> athū<sup>1</sup> ma ehui ra kā<sup>3</sup> rassa lañ<sup>1</sup> san<sup>1</sup> eñ<sup>1</sup> ! <sup>4</sup> Kev 675. <sup>5</sup> J VI 14<sup>21</sup> <sup>6</sup> cf. D II 170<sup>15</sup> Ja I 3<sup>6</sup>; khādatha pivatha Bv 2: 3<sup>a</sup>. <sup>7</sup> cf. I 1645 (Wg § 31: 52).

<sup>a</sup> *mutandus ordo*: 1252 1255 1253 1254. <sup>b</sup> Bm om. <sup>c</sup> W apud Wg § 31: 3

<sup>d</sup> Wg § 31: 18 *ṣṭ* himsāyam *pres.* *ṣṇāti, unde* Sv I 265<sup>13</sup> *ṣ*sariṇāti *ṣ* *ṣṇāti*? cf. *visvam* 472 n. b. *smruṭi* 504 n. a. <sup>e</sup> C<sup>e</sup> pha<sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup> Wg § 31: 53; *ābhikṣ-nye.*

<sup>f</sup> *ita* C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>cmns</sup> *leg.* *visum*? <sup>h</sup> Wg § 31: 55 *secana* <sup>i</sup> *Il mocana, sevana*.

sāsanaṃ lokato c' ete dassitā, tesu lokato  
sāsanassōpakārāya vuttā tadanurūpakā. 22  
— Kīyādigaṇo 'yaṃ.

- Idāni *gahādigaṇo* vuccate. Etth' <sup>1</sup>eke evaṃ maññanti:  
5 *gahādinaṃ* gaṇo nāma paccekam nūpalabbhati,  
katham eko *gahadhātu gahādinaṃ* gaṇo siyā; 23  
yato *ppa-ṇhā* parā heyyuṃ dhātuto jīnasāsane,  
te pi aññe na vijjanti aññatra *gahadhātuyā* 24  
— iti cintāya ekacce *gahadhātuṃ kīyādinaṃ*  
10 pakkipiṃsu gaṇe, evaṃ na vadiṃsu *gahādikaṃ*. 25  
Na tesam gahaṇaṃ dhīro gaṇheyya<sup>a</sup> suvicakkaṇo,  
yato Kaccāyane vutto *gahādinaṃ* gaṇo visuṃ, 26  
<sup>2</sup>"gahādito ppa-ṇhā" iti lakkaṇaṃ vadatā hi so<sup>b</sup>  
Kaccāyanena garuṇā dassito nanu sāsane; 27  
15 sace visuṃ *gahādinaṃ* gaṇo nāma na labbhati,  
*gahādidiṭṭhake* sutte hitvāna <sup>3</sup>bāhiraṃ idaṃ<sup>c</sup> 28  
'gahato ppa-ṇhā' icc eva vattabbam, atha vā pana  
'kiyādito nā-ppa-ṇhā' ti kātabbam ekalakkaṇaṃ, 29  
yasmā tathā na vuttañ ca na katañ c' ekalakkaṇaṃ,  
20 tasmā 'ayaṃ visuṃ yeva gaṇo' icc eva ñāyati 30  
<sup>4</sup>"sarā sare lopam" iti ādini lakkaṇān' iva  
gambhīralakkaṇaṃ<sup>d</sup> etaṃ duijānaṃ takkaḡāhinā. 31  
<sup>5</sup>Uṣādayo pi sandhāya *adiggaho* kato<sup>e</sup> tahiṃ,  
tathā hi <sup>6</sup>*unhāpeti* ti ādirūpani dissare. 32  
25 Idāni pākataṃ katvā *ādisaddaphalaṃ* ahaṃ  
sappayogaṃ *gahādinaṃ* gaṇaṃ vakkhāmi, me suṇa<sup>f</sup>: 33  
**1267 Gaha upādāne.** Upādānaṃ gahaṇaṃ, na kilesūpādānaṃ;  
*upasaddo* h' ettha na kiñci atthavisesaṃ vadati, atha vā 'kāyena  
cittena vā upagantvā ādānaṃ gahaṇaṃ upādānaṃ' ti samīpattho  
30 *upasaddo*, katthaci hi *upasaddo*<sup>g</sup> *ādānasaddasahito* daḡhagahaṇe

<sup>1</sup> = akhyui<sup>1</sup> kun so Rūpasiddhi-charā tui<sup>1</sup> sañ, ns [Rūp C<sup>e</sup> 214<sup>7-8</sup> > Dhā-tumañjūsā 151<sup>a-d</sup>]. <sup>2</sup> K<sup>e</sup> 452. <sup>3</sup> bāhiraṃ 'apa phrae so 'idaṃ *adiggahaṇaṃ* | i *ādisaddā* kui hitvāna . . . , ns. <sup>4</sup> K<sup>e</sup> 12 (Sd § 30). <sup>5</sup> V1268. <sup>6</sup> (505<sup>10</sup>).

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>m</sup> gaheyya. <sup>b</sup> B<sup>m</sup> ti bho (cf. nanu ca bho). <sup>c</sup> ita B<sup>e</sup>ns (conī.?). C<sup>e</sup> jahitvāna katham idaṃ, B<sup>m</sup> (sutte)hitvā ti taṃ idaṃ. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ns gambhīraṃ lakkaṇo. <sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>f</sup> ns: me eñ<sup>1</sup> vacanaṃ kui suṇa . . . ; (vakkhām' ime suṇa?). <sup>g</sup> B<sup>m</sup> upasaggo.

vattati <sup>1</sup>"kāṃupādānaṃ" ti ādisu, idha pana daḥgahaṇaṃ va hotu sithilagahaṇaṃ vā, yaṃ kiñci gahaṇaṃ upādānaṃ eva, tasmā 'gahadhātu gahaṇe vattati' ti attho gahetabbo. *Gheppati gaṇhāti vā, pariggaṇhāti paḷigaṇhāti adhigaṇhāti paggaṇhāti niggaṇhāti*, <sup>2</sup>*padhānagaṇhanako, gaṇhituṃ uggahaṇituṃ gaṇhitva* <sup>3</sup>*uggaṇhīvā*; aññathā pi rupani bhavanti: <sup>4</sup>"ahaṃ Jalim gahes-sāmi"<sup>a</sup>, *gahetuṃ gahetvā, uggahako sangahako* <sup>5</sup>*ajjhogaḷho*; ka-rite *gaṇhapeti gaṇhapayati*. <sup>6</sup>"aññataraṃ satipatthānaṃ uggaṇhapenti"; <sup>7</sup>*saddhiṃ amaccasahassena gaṇhapetvā*; <sup>8</sup>*upajjhaṃ gāhāpetabbo, upajjhaṃ gāhāpetvā*", *gāheti gāhayati gāhāpessati*: <sup>9</sup>*"gāhāpayanti sabbhāvaṃ" gāhako gāhet[va]ā* ice ādini; kammani *gayhati saṅgayhati* \* *gaṇhiyati* vā, tatha hi <sup>10</sup>"gaṇhiyanti uggaṇhiyanti" ti Niddesapāli dissati; *gehaṃ gaho pariggaho saṅgahako saṅgahetā*<sup>b</sup> ice ādini yojetabbāni.

Tatra akarānantaratyaṇṭapadānaṃ <sup>11</sup>*gheppati gheppanti*, <sup>12</sup>*gheppasū* ti ca *gaṇhati gaṇhanti, gaṇhasū* ti ca ādinā nayena sabbāsu vibhattisū sabbathā padamālā yojetabbā, *ākar'-ekar'-[okār]ānantaratyaṇṭapadānaṃ* \* *gaṇhāti gaṇhāpeti* ti ādinā<sup>d</sup> ya-thāsambhavaṃ padamālā yojetabbā \* vajjetabbatthānaṃ vajjet-vā. Imāni pana pasiddhāni kañci ajjatanirūpāni: <sup>13</sup>"aggahiṃ"<sup>e</sup> <sup>14</sup>*mattikāpattam*", *aggahum aggahimsu aggahesun* ti; bhavissanti-ādisu *gahessati gahessanti* sesaṃ paripuṇṇaṃ katabbaṃ, *aggahissa aggahissamsu* sesaṃ paripuṇṇaṃ katabbaṃ.

**1268 Usa dāhe.** Dāho uṇhaṃ. <sup>15</sup>Usati dahati ti uṇhaṃ. *Unha-saddo* <sup>16</sup>"uṇhaṃ bhattaṃ bhuñjati" ti ādisu dabbam apekkhati, <sup>17</sup>"sitam uṇhaṃ paṭihanati" ti ādisu pana guṇaṃ \* uṇhabhā-vassa icchitattā, uṇhabhāvo hi sitabhāvo ca guṇo.

**1269 Tasa pipāsāyaṃ.** *Taṇhā.* Ken' atthena taṇhā: <sup>18</sup>tassati paritassati ti atthena.

<sup>1</sup> cf. Vibha 181<sup>1-2</sup> Vm 569<sup>3</sup>. <sup>2</sup> = ā<sup>1</sup> kuñ tañ' vā paṭṭhana prurva<sup>1</sup> san eñ<sup>1</sup> yū eñ<sup>1</sup> ns. <sup>3</sup> J VI 513<sup>4</sup>. <sup>4</sup> = sak vañ eñ<sup>1</sup>, ns. <sup>5</sup> Ps I 228<sup>5</sup>. <sup>6</sup> Ja I 264<sup>6</sup>. <sup>7</sup> Vin I 94<sup>7</sup>. <sup>8</sup> Khuddasikkhā 8: 19<sup>a</sup> (*supra* 68<sup>7</sup>). <sup>9</sup> Nidd I 420<sup>8</sup>. <sup>10</sup> § 931 <sup>11</sup> J VI 54<sup>2</sup> (*cf.* Th 862<sup>9</sup> = 97<sup>10</sup>, <sup>12</sup> : 505<sup>22</sup>). <sup>13</sup> *cf.* Ja II 8<sup>9</sup>. <sup>14</sup> Vin II 147<sup>31</sup> = J I 93<sup>17</sup> (*supra* 398<sup>25</sup>). <sup>15</sup> *cf.* Vibha 135<sup>28</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> *legendum cum cod.* L<sup>k</sup> [J VI 513<sup>3-4</sup>]. <sup>b</sup> *ivam* Maddi Kanham gaṇhahi . . . ahaṃ Jalim gahessāmi . . . <sup>c</sup> B<sup>m</sup> saṅgahetvā (*cf.* 503<sup>11</sup>). <sup>d</sup> B<sup>em</sup>ns om okār-. <sup>e</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup> ādinam. <sup>f</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup> aggahi = nā Mahājanaka mañ<sup>3</sup> sañ vā nā Bhaddiya-mather sañ aggahim . . .

**1270 Jusi piti-sevanesu.** *Junho samayo:* <sup>1</sup>"kāḷe vā yadi vā juṇhe yadā vāyati māluto". Tattha juṇho ti joṣeti lokassa piṭiṃ somanassaṃ ca uppādeti ti juṇho.

**1271 Juta dittiyaṃ.** *Junhā ratti.* Jotati sayaṃ nippabhā pi sa-  
5 mānā canda-tārakappabhāseṇa pi dippati virocati sappabhā hoti ti juṇhā.

**1272 Sā tanukaraṇe.** *Sanhā vācā.* Sīyati tanukarīyati na pharusabhāvena kakkasā karīyati ti saṇhā.

**1273 So antakammani.** *Sanhaṃ nāṇaṃ.* Sīyati sayaṃ sukhuma-  
10 bhavena atisukhumam pi atthaṃ antaṃ-karoti nipphattiṃ pāpeti ti saṇhaṃ.

**1274 Tija nisane.** Nisanaṃ tikkhatā. *Tiṇho parasu.* Titikkhati ti tiṇho.

**1275 <sup>2</sup>Si sevāyaṃ.** Attano hitaṃ āsiṃsantehi seviyate ti sippaṃ ·  
15 yaṃ kiñci jīvitaḥetu sikkhitabbaṃ sippāyatanam; api ca sippaṃ ti aṭṭhārassa mahāsippāni: <sup>3</sup>suti <sup>4</sup>sūramati<sup>a</sup> vyākaraṇaṃ chandovicitī nirutti jotisatthaṃ sikkhā mokkhañāṇaṃ kiriyāvidhi dhanubbedo hatthisikkhā kāmataṇṭaṃ assalakkhaṇaṃ purāṇaṃ itihāso nīti takko vejjakaṇ cā ti.

**20 1276 <sup>4</sup>Ku kucchāyaṃ.** Kucchā garahā. <sup>5</sup>"Kaṇhā dhammā", *kaṇho puriso.* Tattha kaṇhā ti <sup>6</sup>apabhassarabhāvakaraṇattā paṇḍitehi kucchitabbā garahitabbā ti kaṇhā · akusaladhammā; kālavaṇṇattā suvaṇṇavaṇṇādikaṃ upanidhāya kucchitabbo ninditabbo ti kaṇho · kālavaṇṇo, vuttam pi c' etaṃ: <sup>7</sup>"kaṇho vatāyaṃ  
25 puriso kaṇhaṃ bhuñjati bhojanaṃ kaṇhe bhūmipadesasmim, na mayhaṃ manaso piyo" ti ca <sup>8</sup>"na kaṇho tacasā<sup>b</sup> hoti antosāro hi brāhmaṇo, yasmiṃ pāpāni kammāni sa ve kaṇho Sujam-patī" ti ca.

Icc evaṃ

30 *gahādike dhātugaṇe sandhāya <sup>9</sup>tasiādayo*  
*ādiggaho kato; ppa-ṇhā gahādisu yathārahaṃ,* 34  
*gahato dhātuto hi ppo ākhyātatte va dissati,*  
*ākhyātatte ca nāmatte ṇhāsaddo <sup>10</sup>usato tathā,* 35

<sup>1</sup> J I 165<sup>18</sup>. <sup>2</sup> (Wg § 21: 31). <sup>3</sup> cf. Mil 3<sup>30</sup>; ns *cit.* Mil *et* Ja-ṭ *ad* Ja I 259<sup>12</sup>. <sup>4</sup> Amk III 3: 239<sup>c1</sup>. <sup>5</sup> Dhs p. 7<sup>9</sup>. <sup>6</sup> As 51<sup>22</sup>. <sup>7</sup> J IV 9<sup>12-14</sup>. <sup>8</sup> J IV 9<sup>19-20</sup>. <sup>9</sup> (503<sup>28</sup>). <sup>10</sup> (503<sup>24</sup>).

<sup>a</sup> 5: smṛti (Mil E: sammuti, 5: smṛti; *vide* 501 n. d; Hīnaṭ smṛtisāstraya; ns dhamma-sati). <sup>b</sup> B<sup>m</sup> tacaso.



*usa-gahehi aññasma namatte va duve mata*

— evaṃ viśesato ñeyyo *gahadigaṇa* nicchayo. 36

Ettha pana kiñcā pi sasane <sup>1</sup>"taṇhayati" ti kiriyapadam pi dissati, tathā pi tassa *pabbatayati mettayati* ti adini viya namasmā vihitassa <sup>2</sup>*ayapaccayassa* vasena siddhatta kiriyapadatte <sup>3</sup>pi 'uḥpaccayo mukhyato labbhati' ti na sakka vattum, *tanhāyati* ti hi idam *uḥpaccayavata tasadhatuto* <sup>4</sup>nipphanna-*tanhāsaddasmā* parassa *ayapaccayassa* vasena nipphannaṃ; tathā kiñcā pi Rupiyasamvohārasikkhapadavaṇṇanayaṃ <sup>5</sup>"va-siphalaṃ tapetva udakaṃ va khiraṃ va uṇhapeti" ti ima-smiṃ <sup>6</sup>padese *uṇhāpeti* ti hetukattuvācakaṃ kiriyāpadam dissati. tatha pi tassa *uḥpaccayavata usadhatuto* nipphanna*uḥhasaddato* vihitassa kāritasaññaṃ *uḥpaccayassa* vasena nipphannaṃ kiriyapadatte pi 'uḥpaccayo mukhyato labbhati' ti na sakka vattum, *uṇhāpeti* ti idam vuttappakāra*uḥhasaddato uḥpacc-* <sup>7</sup>*cayavasena* nipphannaṃ, etasmim diṭṭhe *uṇhapayati* ti padam pi diṭṭham eva hoti, kiñcā bhīyyo Vinayaṭṭhakathayaṃ <sup>8</sup>*uṇhāpeti* ti kārītapadassa diṭṭhatta yeva *uṇhāti* ti kattupadam pi nayato diṭṭham eva hoti kattu-karītapadānaṃ ekadhātumhi upalab-bhamanattā yatha *gaṇhāti gaṇhapeti, gacchāti gacchāpeti* ti, <sup>9</sup>tas-*mā* "usa dahe" ti dhātussa *uṇhāti* ti rūpaṃ upalabbhati ti mantā <sup>10</sup>"uṇhāti ti uṇhan" ti nibbācanaṃ katābham.

Iti *ppapaccayo gahato* ca aññato ca ekadha labbhati; *uḥpaccayo* pana *gahato usato* ca dvidha, aññato ekadha labbhati ti daṭṭhabham. Kiñcā p' ettha evaṃ niyamo vutto, tatha <sup>11</sup>pi sātṭhakathe tepītake buddhavacane aññani pi ekekassa dha-tussa nāmikapadāni dve dve kiriyapadāni vicinitabbani; yena pana buddhavacanānurupena nayena *gahadigaṇe adisaddena tasadhatadayo* <sup>12</sup>amhehi gahita, imasmiṃ naya añño nayo pasat-thataro <sup>13</sup>n' atthi, ayam eva pasatthataro <sup>14</sup>, tasma ayam niti <sup>15</sup>sasanaṭṭhitiyā aya-smantehi sadhukaṃ dharetabba vacetabba ca.

*Gahadī* ettakā diṭṭha dhatavo me yathabalaṃ.

suttesv aññe pi pekkhitva gaṇhāvho atthayuttito 37

— *Gahadigaṇo* 'yaṃ.

<sup>1</sup> cf. S II 332 (1. I. <sup>2</sup> Kc 137. Sd s 911. <sup>3</sup> Sp. S. II 235. <sup>4</sup> ad Vm III 239. 40. <sup>5</sup> s 503<sup>21</sup>. <sup>6</sup> ns. manam appeti dāham dāhassa khippati. J II 32. <sup>7</sup> cod. Bc. <sup>8</sup> khippati hu so pravagati kiṃ lañ' yo ap en'.

<sup>9</sup> *ata* C. B. mns. <sup>10</sup> *ide* 503<sup>22</sup> 505<sup>23</sup>. <sup>11</sup> B. m. sabbohara. 1427<sup>24</sup>. <sup>12</sup> B. unhatti. <sup>13</sup> B. ns. manava. <sup>14</sup> B. ns. tasāthi. <sup>15</sup> cf. n. a. <sup>16</sup> B. pasatthataro.

1277 Tanu vitthare<sup>a</sup>. *Tanoti, āyatanam tanu; kammani taniyyati taniyyanti* · *vitaniyyati* ti rūpāni, atrāyaṃ pālī: <sup>1</sup>"yathā hi<sup>b</sup> āsabbhaṃ cammaṃ pathavyā vitaniyyati" ti, garū pana <sup>2</sup>*patāyate* <sup>3</sup>*pataññati* ti rūpāni vadanti; *tanitum tanitvāna tumantādirūpāni*.  
 5 Tattha<sup>c</sup> <sup>4</sup>āyabhūte dhamme tanoti vitthāreti ti āya-tanam; tanū ti sarīraṃ, taṃ hi kalalato paṭṭhāya kammādihi yathā-sambhavaṃ taniyyati vitthāriyati mahattaṃ pāpiyati ti tanū ti vuccati; tanū vapu sarīraṃ puṃ kāyo deho ti ādayo sarīra-vācaka saddā, sarīraṃ khandhapañcakam, yaṃ hi mahājāno  
 10 "sarīran" ti vadati, taṃ paramatthato khandhapañcakamattam eva, <sup>5</sup>na tato attā<sup>d</sup> vā attaniyaṃ vā upalabbhati; <sup>6</sup>"kāmarāga-vyāpādānam tanuttakaram<sup>e</sup> sakadāgāmimaggacittan" ti ādisu pana *tanusaddo* appatthavācako, appatthavācakassa ca tassa kiriyāpadaṃ na passāma, tasmā nipātapadena tena bhavitab-  
 15 baṃ; *'tanusaddo nipātapadan'* ti vuttatṭhānam pi na passāma, nicchayena pana anipphannapātipadiko ti gahetabbo.

*Tanoti tanonti, tanosi tanotha, tanomi tanoma; tanute tanunte, tanuse tanuvhe, tane tanumhe.*

Sesaṃ yathāsambhavaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ: *tanotu tanontu; ta-*  
 20 *neyya tane* · *taneyyum; vitana vitanu; atanā atanu*: <sup>7</sup>"ammāya patanū kesā"; *atani ataniṃsu*<sup>1</sup>; *tanissati tanissanti; atanissā atanissamsu*; kammani *taniyyati taniyyanti, taniyyasi* ti ādinā vitthāretabbaṃ.

1278 <sup>8</sup>**Saka sattiyaṃ.** Satti samatthabhavo. *Sakkoti, Sakko*; <sup>9</sup>"vīn-  
 25 ñāpetum asakkhi", *sakkhissati sakkhiti*<sup>2</sup>: <sup>10</sup>"tvam pi amma pab-  
 bajitum sakkh[iss]asi ti"; <sup>11</sup>kammani <sup>12</sup>"sakkate jarāya paṭikam-  
 maṃ kātun" ti pālī. Tattha Sakko ti devarājā, so hi atthānaṃ  
 sahaṃsaṃ pi muhuttana cintanasamatthatāya sa-parahitaṃ kātu-  
 30 m sakkoti ti Sakko ti vuccati, aññatra pana dhātūnaṃ avisaye  
 taddhitavasena; 'sakkaccaṃ dānaṃ adāsī ti Sakko' ti evaṃ pi  
 atthaṃ gahetvā *Sakkasaddo* niruttinayena sādhetabbo, vuttaṃ

<sup>1</sup> J VI 453<sup>3</sup>. <sup>2</sup> (J III 283<sup>16</sup>). <sup>3</sup> cf. Rūp 665 (Ce 278<sup>1</sup>). <sup>4</sup> cf. Vm 481<sup>26</sup>.  
<sup>5</sup> tato | . . . | añño | so || thañ<sup>1</sup> attā vā | . . . ns. <sup>6</sup> (cf. Vm 676<sup>31</sup>; Abhidh-av 127<sup>12-13</sup>) Rūpārūpavibhāga 152<sup>13</sup>. <sup>7</sup> J VI 578<sup>23</sup>. <sup>8</sup> V 1206. <sup>9</sup> cf. D I 236<sup>4-5</sup>.  
<sup>10</sup> Sp I 51<sup>17</sup> (v. l.; sakkhasī ti sakkhissasi Sp-ṭ). <sup>11</sup> ns; ī nhuik kammani hu rhi kra eñ<sup>1</sup> | sakkate pud katturup phrac so kroñ<sup>1</sup> ma sañ<sup>1</sup> . <sup>12</sup> Nett 23<sup>3</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>m</sup> *ad.* tabbaṃ (< 506<sup>22-23</sup>), Ce *ad.* dhammaṃ. <sup>b</sup> J: pi. <sup>c</sup> B<sup>ms</sup> *ad.* āyatanan ti. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>m</sup> na tattho. <sup>e</sup> Rūpārūp<sup>o</sup>: tanukaram. <sup>f</sup> B<sup>m</sup> atanisum. <sup>g</sup> B<sup>ms</sup> sakkhati.

hi Bhagavatā: <sup>1</sup>"Sakko Mahāli devanam indo pubbe manussa-  
bhūto samāno sakkaaccaṃ dānaṃ adāsi, tasmā Sakko ti vuccati"  
ti. *Sakkonto · sakkonti · sakkontaṃ kulam.*

1279 \**Khuṇu*<sup>a</sup> 1280 *khīṇu himsayaṃ*. \**Khuṇoti*<sup>d</sup>, *khīnoti*.

1281 *Ṇu gatiyaṃ*. *Ṇoti, iṇaṃ iṇayiko*.

1282 *Tiṇu adane*. *Tiṇoti, tiṇaṃ*. Ettha tiṇaṃ ti yavasam, taṃ  
hi tiṇiyate tiṇabhakkhehi goṇādīhi adiyate khādiyate ti tiṇaṃ.

1283 *Ghīṇu dittiyaṃ*. *Ghīṇoti*.

1284 *Hanu apanayane*. <sup>2</sup>Apanayanaṃ anālapakaraṇaṃ nibbaca-  
natākaraṇaṃ. *Hanoti hanute*<sup>b</sup>.

1285 \**Panu*<sup>c</sup> dane. \**Panoti*<sup>c</sup> \**panute*<sup>c</sup>.

1286 *Manu bodhane*<sup>d</sup>. *Manoti manute, mano manam mānasam*  
(*manu*) *manusso mānavo māṇavo*. Ettha mano ti manute buj-  
jhatī ti mano, evaṃ manam, imesaṃ pana dvinnaṃ *manasad-*  
*dānaṃ* <sup>3</sup>"yasmim mano nivisati; <sup>4</sup>santaṃ tassa manam hoti" ti <sup>5</sup>  
ādisu pun-napumsakaliṅgata daṭṭhabba; <sup>6</sup>manasan ti rago pi  
cittam pi arahattam pi, <sup>7</sup>"antalikkhacaro pāso yv āyaṃ carati  
mānaso" ti ettha hi rago mānasam, <sup>8</sup>"cittam mano mānasan"  
ti ettha cittam, <sup>9</sup>"appattamānaso sekho kāmam kayirā jane-  
suto"<sup>e</sup> ti ettha arahattam, etth' etaṃ vuccati:

rāgo cittam arahattañ ca mānasan ti samiritam

sattuno sāsane <sup>9</sup>papasāsane <sup>10</sup>khilasāsane

— tattha sampayuttamanasi bhavo ti rāgo mānaso, mano eva  
mānasan ti katvā cittam mānasam, <sup>10</sup>anavasesato mānam siyati  
samucchindati ti aggamaggo mānasam taṃ nibb(atta attā<sup>1</sup> pana <sup>25</sup>  
arahattassa mānasatā daṭṭhabbā; manū ti satto, <sup>11</sup>"yena cakkhu-  
pasādena rūpāni manu passati" ti ettha hi manū ti satto vutto,  
atha · vā Manū ti paṭhamakappikakāle manussānaṃ mātā-pi-  
tuṭṭhāne ṭhito Manunāmako puriso, yo sāsane Mahāsammatarāja  
ti vutto, so hi sakalalokassa hitam katum manute janāti ti Manu

<sup>1</sup> S I 230<sup>26-27</sup>. <sup>2</sup> cf. Mmd 279 (C 224<sup>30</sup>). <sup>3</sup> J IV 217<sup>10</sup>. <sup>4</sup> Dh 96<sup>3</sup>  
<sup>5</sup> cf. As 140<sup>12-17</sup>. <sup>6</sup> Vm I 21<sup>17</sup> = S I 111<sup>25</sup>. <sup>7</sup> Dh 5 § 6. <sup>8</sup> S I 121<sup>19</sup>. <sup>9</sup> ns  
pāpasāsane ma kon<sup>3</sup> mhu kui chum<sup>3</sup> ma tat so vā apāpasāsane ma yu  
mā so achum<sup>3</sup> ap phrac so khilasāsane nha lum<sup>3</sup> taṃ san<sup>3</sup> kui chum<sup>3</sup> ma  
tat so vā akhilasāsane . . . <sup>10</sup> (489<sup>13-14</sup>). <sup>11</sup> Vm 446<sup>3</sup> As 307<sup>27</sup> (Abhidh-av  
66<sup>18</sup>; As-m: rūpāni-m-anupassati).

<sup>a</sup> 5: khaṇ<sup>a</sup> (Wg § 30: 3). <sup>b</sup> Bm (recte?) hunute. <sup>c</sup> 5: san<sup>a</sup> (Wg § 30: 2  
*infra* C 520<sup>24</sup>). <sup>d</sup> = Cāndra-dh VIII 9. <sup>e</sup> ita CeBemns. <sup>f</sup> CeBm 9nibhatta

ti vuccati; yathābalaṃ attano hitaṃ manute jānāti ti manusso,  
<sup>1</sup>manassa vā ussannattā man-usso, atha vā vuttappakārassa  
<sup>2</sup>Manuno apaccaṃ manusso, evaṃ māṇavo māṇavo ca,  
 naḥkāraṃ hi naḥkāre kate māṇavo<sup>a</sup> ti rūpaṃ sījhati. Keci pa-  
<sup>5</sup>nāhu: dantaṇaḥkārasahito māṇavasaddo sabbasattasādhāraṇa-  
 vacano, muddhaṇaḥkārasahito pana māṇavasaddo kucchita-  
 mūlhapaccavacano ti. | Taṃ vimaṃsitvā, yuttañ ce, gaheṭṭabbaṃ,  
 na pan' ettha vattabbaṃ 'māṇavasaddassa atthuddhāravaca-  
 nena idaṃ vacanaṃ viruḍḍhati' ti. <sup>3</sup>antarasaddassa atthuddhāre  
<sup>10</sup>antara-antarikāsaddānam pi āharaṇassa dassanato, — tatra  
 panāyaṃ vimaṃsanā: Cūlakammavibhaṅgasuttasmiṃ hi <sup>4</sup>"Su-  
 bho māṇavo Todeyyaputto" ti imasmiṃ padese atṭhakathāca-  
 riyeḥi <sup>5</sup>"Subho ti so kira dassaniyo ahosi pāsādiko, ten' assa  
 aṅgasubhatāya Subho t' eva<sup>b</sup> nāmaṃ akaṃsu, māṇavo ti pana  
<sup>15</sup>taṃ taruṇakāle vohariṃsu, so mahallakakāle pi ten' eva vohā-  
 rena vohariyati" ti evaṃ muddhaṇaḥkāraṃ māṇavasaddassa  
 attho pakāsito, taṭṭikāyaṃ pi garūhi <sup>6</sup>"yaṃ apaccaṃ kucchitaṃ  
 muddhaṃ vā, tattha loke māṇavavohāro, yebhuyyena ca sattā  
 daharakāle muddhadhātukā honti ti vuttaṃ: taruṇakāle voha-  
<sup>20</sup>riṃsū" ti evaṃ muddhaṇaḥkāraṃ māṇavasaddassa attho pa-  
 kāsito. Idāni māṇavasaddassa atthuddhāro bhavati: <sup>7</sup>māṇavo  
 ti satto pi coro pi taruṇo pi vuccati, <sup>8</sup>"coditā devadūṭeḥi ye  
 pamajjanti māṇavā" ti ādisu hi satto māṇavo ti vutto, <sup>9</sup>"mā-  
 ṇavehi samāgacchanti katakammehi pī" ti ādisu coro, <sup>10</sup>"Am-  
<sup>25</sup>baṭṭho māṇavo" ti ādisu taruṇo māṇavo ti vutto.

**1287 Ap[p]a papuṇe<sup>c</sup>. Appoti. āpo.** Ettha <sup>10</sup>āpoti appoti taṃ  
 taṃ ṭhānaṃ visaratī ti āpo.

**1288 Mā parimāṇe<sup>d</sup>. Minoti, upama upamānaṃ vimānaṃ aññāni**  
 pi yojetabbāni. Ettha ca yā accantāya<sup>e</sup> na minoti na vicchin-  
<sup>30</sup>dati, sū 'mānassa samīpe vattatī' ti upamā yathā <sup>11</sup>"goṇo  
 viya gavaḷo" ti; upamānaṃ ti upamā eva, tathā hi <sup>12</sup>"vītopa-  
 mānaṃ apamānaṃ anāthanāthan" ti ettha vītopamānaṃ ti

<sup>1</sup> 508<sup>2-3</sup> < Pj I 123<sup>10</sup>. <sup>2</sup> (Nirukta III 7). <sup>3</sup> Sv I 34<sup>26-35</sup>. <sup>4</sup> M III 202<sup>14</sup>  
 (= D I 204<sup>5</sup>). <sup>5</sup> Ps III 648<sup>12</sup> et Ps-pt. <sup>6</sup> 508<sup>21-25</sup> < Sv I 36<sup>6-11</sup>. <sup>7</sup> A I 142<sup>14</sup>. <sup>8</sup> M I  
 448<sup>30</sup>. <sup>9</sup> D I 88<sup>4</sup>. <sup>10</sup> cf. Vm 350<sup>1</sup> (*supra* 111<sup>23</sup>). <sup>11</sup> cf. Mahābhāṣya vol. I 397<sup>11</sup> etc.  
<sup>12</sup> (ns: ya khu akhā Sīhuḷ-namakkāra tui<sup>1</sup> nhuik cittopamāna rhi kra eñ<sup>1</sup>).

<sup>a</sup> Bm *ad. vā*. <sup>b</sup> B<sup>ms</sup> tv eva. <sup>c</sup> *vide* I 1214. <sup>d</sup> cf. I 1248. <sup>e</sup> B<sup>ms</sup>  
 accantam (*cf.* Mahābhāṣya vol. I 397<sup>10</sup>).

imassa vitopamaṃ nirupamaṃ ti attho, atha vā upamaṇaṃ ti upametabbākāro, "siho viya Bhagava" ti ettha hi siho upama<sup>a</sup> Bhagavā upameyyo \* tejo-parakkamādihi upametabbatta, tejo-parakkamādayo upametabbākāro, ettha pana sātisaṃyattā kiñca pi sihassa tejādihi Bhagavato tejādi upametabbākāro n' atthi, 5 tathā pi hinūpamavasena "siho viya Bhagava" ti vuttan ti<sup>b</sup> daṭṭhabbaṃ: <sup>1</sup>vimānaṃ ti utusamuṭṭhānante pi kamma-paccaya-utusamuṭṭhānattā kammena viśesato miniyyati paricchindiyati ti vimānaṃ.

**1289 Kara karaṇe.** *Karoti kayirati<sup>c</sup> kubbati krubbati<sup>d</sup>, pakaroti<sup>10</sup> upakaroti apakaroti patikaroti<sup>e</sup> (paṭikaroti)<sup>f</sup> va<sup>g</sup> nikaroti<sup>h</sup> nira-karoti paṭisaṃkharoti abhisamkharoti<sup>d</sup> i.e. evamādinī kattari bhavanti; kamme pālinayavasena ikārāgamaṭṭhane yakarassa dve-* bhāvo, tasmim yeva ṭhāne *ra-yakāraṇaṃ vipariyaye<sup>i</sup> sati na* dvebhāvo tathā *ikārāgamaṇaṭṭhāne<sup>j</sup>: kariyyati kayirati kariyati<sup>15</sup>* <sup>2</sup>*kayyati, pakariyyati parikariyyati<sup>k</sup> paṭisaṃkharīyyati abhisam-khariyyati* i.e. evamādinī kammani bhavanti, — ettha *kayirati* ti<sup>d</sup> padaṃ dvīsu ṭhānesu dissati: kattari kamme ca, tesu kattuvaseṇa *puriso kammaṃ kayirati* ti yojetabbam, kammavasena pana ayaṃ pāli: <sup>3</sup>"kuṭi . . . me kayirati adesitavattukā" ti, 20 tattha ca kattuvaseṇa vuttaṃ kattupadaṃ <sup>4</sup>*yīrapaccayena* siddham, kammavasena pana vuttaṃ kamma-padaṃ *ikārāgamaṇaṭṭhāne* *ra-yakāraṇaṃ vipariyayena<sup>i</sup> ti daṭṭhabbaṃ; kāreti karayati karapeti kārāpayati* ti cattāri karitarūpāni, yaṇi hetukatturūpāni ti vuccanti \* taddīpakattā. 25

Idāni pana padamālā vattaḥ; tatra<sup>m</sup> paṭhamam *kubbati* ti padass' eva padamālaṃ yojesāma \* sabbāsu vibhattisu ekākāreṇa yojetabbattā, *karoti* ti *okārānantaṛāyanta* padassa pana *kāreti* ti *ekārānantaṛāyanta* padassa ca padamalaṃ yathāsam-bhavam pacchā yojesāma \* ekākāreṇa ayojetabbattā. Tatra 30 *kubbati kubbanti, kubbasi kubbatha, kubbāmi kubbāma; kubbate kubbante, kubbase kubbavhe, kubbe kubbamhe<sup>n</sup> vat-tamaṇavasena vuttarupani; pañcamīyadinaṃ vasena pana kub-*

<sup>1</sup> (cf. 500<sup>4</sup>). <sup>2</sup> § 921, 922. <sup>3</sup> Vin III 153<sup>36</sup>. <sup>4</sup> (Kc 453; Sd § 1079).

<sup>a</sup> *ita* C. B. mns. <sup>b</sup> Bm vuccanti (v): vuccati > vuttan ti. <sup>c</sup> *ita* C. B. ns (cf. 509<sup>17</sup>). Bm kariyati. <sup>d</sup> Bm om. <sup>e</sup> Bns om. <sup>f</sup> C. B. m om. <sup>g</sup> C. B. ns om. <sup>h</sup> Bns om. <sup>i</sup> Bns vipariyāyā. <sup>j</sup> Bns ikārāgamaṇaṭṭhāne (cf. 506<sup>13</sup>). <sup>k</sup> Bm pakariyati pakariyyati. <sup>m</sup> ns atra. <sup>n</sup> C. B. m kubbamhe ns comp. *jeat*.

batu kubbantu, kubbeyya kubbeyyūṃ sesaṃ bhavati bhavanti  
 ti vuttanayānusārena sabbattha vitthāretabbam. *Karīyati* ti  
 ādini pi *akārānantaratyantapadāni* evam eva yojetabbāni. Ettha  
 ca *kubbati kubbanti, kubbasi* ti ādinā vuttā ayaṃ padamāla  
 5 *pālinayadassanato* edisī vuttā, saddasatthavidū pana <sup>1</sup>sāsanikā  
 saddasatthe yeva ādaraṃ katvā '*kubbati* [*kubbanti*] *kubbasi* ti  
 evaṃpakārāni rūpāni pāliyaṃ n' atthi' ti maññantā na icchanti,  
 te hi 'saddasatthe viya pāliyaṃ pi<sup>a</sup> <sup>2</sup>"asanto nānukubbanti" ti  
 ādisu *okārapaccayassādesabhūto* <sup>3</sup>*ukāro* sare yeva pare *vakā-*  
 10 *raṃ pappoti*' ti maññamānā *kubbanti kubbante* ti ādini yeva  
 rūpāni icchanti, parasarassābhāvato *kubbati kubbasi* ti ādini  
 pāliyaṃ n' atthi ti na icchanti; mayaṃ pana pālinayadassanato  
 tāni rūpāni icchāma, atra sotārānaṃ kaṃkhāvinodanattam  
 kiñci pālinayaṃ vadāma: <sup>4</sup>"silavanto na kubbanti bālo silāni  
 15 *kubbati*" ti ca; <sup>5</sup>"kasmā<sup>b</sup> bhavaṃ vijānaṃ araṇṇa<sup>c</sup> nissito tapo  
 idha *krubbati*" ti ca <sup>6</sup>"pharusāhi vācāhi pakrubbamāno" ti ca,  
 idisesu pana thānesu *akārāgamo* katabbo, acinteyyo hi pālinayo  
 yebhuyyena saddasatthanayaviduro<sup>d</sup> ca, tathā hi, yathā <sup>7</sup>"ag-  
 gini sampajjalitaṃ<sup>c</sup> pavisanti" ti pāligatidassanato *aggini · agginī*  
 20 *agginayo, agginim · agginī agginayo, agginā* ti padamālā katabbā  
 hoti, evam eva <sup>8</sup>"bālo silāni *kubbati*" ti pāligatidassanato  
*kubbati kubbanti, kubbasi* ti padamālā pi yojetabbā va, yathā  
 ca <sup>9</sup>"bahu p' etaṃ<sup>i</sup> asabbhi jātavedā" ti pāligatidassanato  
 10 "santo sabbhihi saddhim satam dhammo na jaram upeti ti<sup>10</sup>  
 25 pavedayanti" ti atthakathāgatidassanato ca *sabbhi · sabbhi sab-*  
*bhayo, sabbhim · sabbhi sabbhayo, sabbhinā* ti padamālā yoje-  
 tabbā hoti, evam eva <sup>8</sup>"bālo silāni *kubbati*" ti pāligatidassanato  
 11 *kubbati kubbanti, kubbasi* ti padamālā pi yojetabbā va, tathā  
*krubbati krubbanti, krubbasi* ti ādi sabbam sabbattha yoje-  
 30 tabbam.

Idāni yathāpaṭiññātā padamālā anuppattā:

<sup>1</sup> = sāsanā-kyam<sup>3</sup> nhuik limmā kun so Rūpasiddhi-charā tui<sup>1</sup> (Rūp 508  
 C<sup>e</sup> 210<sup>34</sup> 211<sup>1, 12</sup>). <sup>2</sup> S I 19<sup>1</sup>. <sup>3</sup> Rūp C<sup>e</sup> 210<sup>31-33</sup> (< Pāṇ VI 4: 108). <sup>4</sup> J III 118<sup>10</sup>.  
<sup>5</sup> S I 187<sup>9-10</sup>. <sup>6</sup> J IV 47<sup>12</sup> (*vide* 517<sup>15</sup>). <sup>7</sup> (185<sup>1</sup>). <sup>8</sup> (510<sup>14</sup>). <sup>9</sup> (175<sup>4</sup>). <sup>10</sup> Spk  
*ad* S I 71<sup>22</sup>. <sup>11</sup> § 1026, 1078.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>b</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup> tasmā. <sup>c</sup> (B<sup>m</sup> vijānaṃ maññe. <sup>d</sup> *sic* C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup>; B<sup>ns</sup>  
 ovidūro (= saddā-kyam<sup>1</sup> nañ<sup>3</sup> mha ve<sup>3</sup> eñ<sup>1</sup>); *leg.* ovidhuro. <sup>e</sup> *sic* C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>em</sup>ns  
 (= 185<sup>5</sup>, 6, 7). <sup>f</sup> B<sup>m</sup> bahum etaṃ. <sup>g</sup> Spk *ad.* evam.

*karoti karonṭi, karosi karolṭha, karomi* <sup>1</sup>*kummi* · *karoma kumma*; <sup>2</sup>*kurule kubbante, kuruse kuruphe, kare karumhe* <sup>4</sup>vattamānavasena vuttarūpaṇi.

*Karolṭ* <sup>3</sup>*kurulṭ* · *karonṭu, karohi karolṭha, karomi kummi* · *karoma kumma*; *kurulṭaṃ kubbantaṃ, karassu kurussu* · <sup>5</sup>*kurupho, kare kubbamase* pañcamīvasena vuttarupani.

<sup>4</sup>Ettha pana koci vadeyya: <sup>5</sup>"na no vivaho nagehi katapubbo kudācanam, taṃ vivahaṃ asaṃyuttam<sup>c</sup> katham amhe karo-mase" ti pālīdassanato *karomase* ti padaṃ kasmā idha na vuttaṃ, nanu *karadhātuto* paraṃ *okāraṃ* paṭicca *āmasevaca-* <sup>10</sup>*nassāvayavabhūto akāro* lopam pappoti ti. Tan na · *karomase* ti ettha *āmase* ti vacanassa abhāvato *mavacanassa* sabbhavato<sup>d</sup>, ettha hi *sekāro* agamo, tasmā *karoma* ti vattamanavacanavasena attho gahetabbo na pana pañcamīvacanavasena, evaṃbhūto ca *sekāro* katthaci [pana]<sup>e</sup> nāmikapadato paro hoti: <sup>15</sup><sup>6</sup>"ye keci buddham saraṇaṃ gatāse", <sup>7</sup>"yaṃ balaṃ ahuvamhase" ti ādisu katthaci panākhyatikapadato, sadesa-niradesa-vasena <sup>8</sup>"akaramhasa te kiccaṃ; <sup>9</sup>"okkantamasi<sup>f</sup> bhutani; <sup>10</sup>su-  
taṃ <sup>11</sup>n<sup>g</sup> etaṃ abhiñhaso tasmā evaṃ vadema se" ti adisu.

*Kareyya* <sup>12</sup>*kare* · *kareyyuṃ, kareyyāsi kareyyāṭha, karey-* <sup>20</sup>*yamī kareyyāma*; *kubbetha kubberaṃ, kubbetho kubbeyyavho, kareyyaṃ kare* · *kareyyamhe* sattamīvasena vuttarupani.

*Kara karu, kare karilṭha, kara* <sup>h</sup>*karimha*; *karilṭha karire, karilṭho karivho, kari* <sup>i</sup>*karimhe* parokkhāvasena vuttarū-

pāṇi. Ettha karā ti puriso kammaṃ <sup>13</sup>*karī* ti paṭhamapuri- <sup>25</sup>*sayojanāya* yojetabbaṃ, <sup>14</sup>"āguṃ kara<sup>j</sup> mahārāja <sup>15</sup>akaraṃ kammaṃ<sup>k</sup> dukkaṭaṇ" ti ettha pi mahārāja bhavaṃ āguṃ <sup>16</sup>*karī* ti

<sup>1</sup> (ns cit J VI 499<sup>16</sup>). <sup>2</sup> § 1025, 1077. <sup>3</sup> (D II 240<sup>17</sup>). <sup>4</sup> 511<sup>7-19</sup> (513<sup>10-21</sup>) > § 1102. <sup>5</sup> J VI 163<sup>25-26</sup>. <sup>6</sup> D II 255<sup>3</sup>. <sup>7</sup> J III 26<sup>18-19</sup> (*supra* 455<sup>12</sup>). <sup>8</sup> J III 26<sup>18-19</sup>. <sup>9</sup> J VI 555<sup>1</sup>. <sup>10</sup> D III 197<sup>21-22</sup> (*infra* 513<sup>14</sup>). <sup>11</sup> = no etaṃ, ns. <sup>12</sup> § 1088. <sup>13</sup> (ns: karīti kui kara iti phrat). <sup>14</sup> J VI 84<sup>11</sup>. <sup>15</sup> ns: akaraṃ nhuik chandānurak-khaṇa-niggahit la yan<sup>d</sup> sui<sup>1</sup> chan<sup>2</sup> kron<sup>1</sup> lā khraṇ<sup>1</sup> khye khraṇ<sup>1</sup> phrac so<sup>2</sup> 'kammaṃ akara dukkaṭaṃ ma ho kon<sup>d</sup> la hū mu desan vīlasa-veneyyajjhā-saya ā<sup>2</sup> phraṇ<sup>1</sup> ho to<sup>2</sup> mū saṇ hū lui <sup>16</sup> (ns: i nhuik karīti kui laṇ<sup>3</sup> kara iti phrat cf n. 13).

<sup>a</sup> *ita* C<sup>c</sup> B<sup>m</sup>; B<sup>c</sup> karamhe (ns comp. fecit). <sup>b</sup> C<sup>c</sup> B<sup>m</sup> karutu (cf "argha" — "kuruta", Grndr iPh III 2 p. 79<sup>d</sup>). <sup>c</sup> B<sup>m</sup> apasaṃyuttam. <sup>d</sup> (C<sup>c</sup> B<sup>m</sup> sambhāvya). <sup>e</sup> B<sup>c</sup> ns om. <sup>f</sup> *ita* C<sup>c</sup> B<sup>cm</sup>ns. <sup>g</sup> B<sup>c</sup> om. <sup>h</sup> B<sup>cm</sup> karaṃ. <sup>i</sup> B<sup>m</sup> karim. <sup>j</sup> *ita* B<sup>c</sup> conit. <sup>k</sup> cf 512<sup>4</sup>; C<sup>c</sup> B<sup>m</sup> kari. <sup>l</sup> B<sup>c</sup> ns kamma (ns. kamma nhuik niggahit kye).

paṭhamapurisayojanāya yojetabbaṃ, evañ hi sati ayaṃ payogo  
 1 "maññe bhavaṃ patthayati rañño bhariyaṃ patibbatan" ti  
 ādayo viya paṭhamapurisappayogo bhavati, Jātakatṭhakathāyaṃ  
 pana majjhimapurisappayogo vutto: 2 "āgamaṃ karaṃ ti mahārāja  
 5 tvaṃ mahāparādhaṃ mahāpāpaṃ kari, dukkaṭan ti yaṃ kataṃ  
 dukkaṭaṃ hoti taṃ lāmaṃ kammaṃ akaraṃ" ti, tasmā Jāta-  
 katṭhakathāvasenā pi kadāci *kara* iti ca *kari* ti ca *akaraṃ* ti  
 ca majjhimapurisappayogo bhavatī ti daṭṭhabbaṃ, yebhuyya-  
 vasena pana *puriso kammaṃ kara* · *puriso kammaṃ kari, ahaṃ*  
 10 *kammaṃ akaraṃ* ti paṭham'-uttamapurisappayogo daṭṭhabbo,  
 ettha ca *kara* iti yathāvuttavibhattivasena, *kari* ti ajjatanī-  
 vasena, *akaraṃ* ti hiyyattanīvasena vuttaṃ. Tattha karittho  
 ti padaṃ 3 "aññaṃ bhattāraṃ pariyesa mā kisittho mayā vina"  
 ti ettha *kisittho* ti padena samaṃ · parokkhāy' attanopadamañ-  
 15 jhimapurisekavacanavasena, ediso pana nayo aññatṛ pi yathā-  
 sambhavaṃ yojetabbo.

4 *Akā akarā akara* iti rassapāṭho pi · *akaru* — ettha 5 "sab-  
 bārivijayaṃ akā" ti padaṃ nidassanaṃ; *akarā* ti *puriso kam-*  
*maṃ akāsi* ti atitakiriyāvācako paṭhamapurisappayogo daṭ-  
 20 ṭhabbo, tathā hi 6 "rajjassa kira so bhīto akarā ālaye bahū" ti  
 pālī dissati, 7 "mā me tvaṃ<sup>a</sup> akarā<sup>b</sup> kammaṃ mā me udakam  
 āhari" ti ettha pana sante pi atitavācaka paṭhamapurisappayo-  
 gabhāve *māsaddayogato hiyyattan'* ajjatanīvibhattiyo pañcamī-  
 vibhattiatthe anuttakālikā hutvā 'tvaṃ mā karosi mā āharāsi'<sup>c</sup>  
 25 ti majjhimapurisappayogārahā bhavanti, kiñca bhiyyo 8 "jarā-  
 dhammaṃ mā jīri ti alabbhaneyyaṃ<sup>d</sup> ṭhānan" ti ādisu pi sante  
 pi atitavācaka paṭhamapurisappayogabhāve *māsaddayogato ajja-*  
*tanīvibhatti pañcamīvibhattiatthe anuttakālikā hutvā 'mā jīratu'*  
 ti ādinā paṭhamapurisappayogārahā bhava[n]ti, tenāhu aṭṭhaka-  
 30 thācariyā: 9 "jarādhammaṃ mā jīri ti yaṃ mayhaṃ jarāsabhā-  
 vaṃ taṃ mā jīratu, esa nayo sesesu pi"<sup>e</sup> ti; yaṃ<sup>f</sup> pan' amhehi  
 10 "akara iti rassapāṭho pi" ti vuttaṃ, tassa 11 "atikaram akara

<sup>1</sup> J VI 533<sup>7</sup>. <sup>2</sup> Ja VI 84<sup>17-17</sup>. <sup>3</sup> J VI 495<sup>3</sup> (*supra* 373<sup>1</sup>). <sup>4</sup> § 1089  
<sup>5</sup> Mhbv 1<sup>3</sup>. <sup>6</sup> J VI 20<sup>13</sup>. <sup>7</sup> J VI 523<sup>6</sup>. <sup>8</sup> A III 54<sup>11</sup>. <sup>9</sup> Mp *ad loc.* <sup>10</sup> (512<sup>17</sup>).  
<sup>11</sup> J I 431<sup>1</sup>

<sup>a</sup> Bc tam. <sup>b</sup> Bm akara. <sup>c</sup> Bms āharasi (*leg* mā karohi mā āharāhi)  
<sup>d</sup> Bm labbhan<sup>o</sup>. <sup>e</sup> Mp (S<sup>e</sup>): sesapadesu pi es' eva nayo <sup>f</sup> Bc ayaṃ



acariya<sup>a</sup> mayham p' etaṃ na rucati" ti imaya paḷiya vasena  
 atthitā veditabbā, tassāyaṃ attho 'ācariya bhavaṃ atikkanta-  
 karaṇaṃ<sup>b</sup> akara' ti paṭhamapurisavasena gahetabbo, api ca  
 'bhavan' ti vattabbe atthe *tvam* ti vacanaṃ vattabbam eva ti  
 adhippāyavasena 'ācariya tvam atikkantakaraṇaṃ karosi' ti 5  
 yojana pi katabba va -, *akaro* + *akaltha* <sup>1</sup>*akaroṭha*, *akaram*  
*akam* + *akaramha* *akamha* — ettha <sup>2</sup>"saṃvaddhayitva puḷinaṃ  
 akam puḷinacetiyān" ti paḷi nidassanaṃ - ; *akaltha* *akalthum*,  
*akuruse* *akaravham*, *akarim* *akaram* + *akaramhase* hiyyatta  
 nivasena vuttarūpāni. Ettha ca pañcavidho <sup>3</sup>*sekaro* abaritva 10  
 dassetabbo, tatha hi pañcavidho *sekaro* + padavayava-apadava-  
 yava-anekantapadavayava-sosaddattha-ādesavasena; tattha pa-  
 davayavo *sekaro* *tvam* *kanmam* *kuruse*, *tvam* *atthakusalo* <sup>4</sup>*abha-*  
*nase* ti ādisu datṭhabbo; apadāvayavo pana <sup>5</sup>"tasma evam  
 vadeva se; "mūla akusala samuhata se" ti ādisu datṭhabbo; 15  
 anekantapadavayavo <sup>7</sup>"aroga ca bhavamase; "maṇim tātā  
 gaṇhāmase"<sup>6</sup> ti ādisu datṭhabbo, ettha hi *sekaro* yadi pañca-  
 mivibhattiyaṃ *amasevacanassāvayavo*, tada pañcamivibhatti-  
 yuttanaṃ patthanāsiṃsanatthānaṃ *bhavāmase* *ganhamase* ti  
 padanaṃ avayavo hoti, yadi pana agamo, pañcamivibhattiyut- 20  
 tānaṃ patthanāsiṃsanatthanaṃ *bhavama* *ganhama* ti padanaṃ  
 avayavo na hoti, evaṃ *bhavāmase* ti ādisu *sekarassa* ane-  
 kantapadavayavattaṃ veditabbam; *sosaddattho* <sup>8</sup>"ese se eke  
 ekatṭhe"<sup>d</sup> ti ettha datṭhabbo, *ese se* ti imassa hi *eso so* eko  
 ekattho ti attho; *adeso* <sup>10</sup>"akaramhasa te kiccān" ti ettha 25  
<sup>10</sup>"okkantamasi' bhutāni" ti e' ettha datṭhabbo + *ekarassa* *akar-*  
*ikārādesakaraṇavasena*, tattha *akaramhasa* te kiccān ti imassa  
*akaramhase* te kiccān ti attho, *akaramhase* ti e' ettha *sace*  
*sekāro* āgamo, tadā *akaramhā* ti padaṃ hiyyattaniparassapade  
 uttamapurisabahuvacanantaṃ, *sace* pana *amhasevacanassāva-* 30  
*yavo*, tadā *akaramhase* ti padaṃ hiyyattamattanopade uttama-  
 purisabahuvacanantaṃ — evaṃ pañcavidho *sekāro* bhavati ti  
 avagantabbam.

<sup>1</sup> ns: *tasamyug* kui khye sañ (455<sup>1</sup>). <sup>2</sup> Ap 437<sup>22</sup> = Tha C 258<sup>40</sup>  
 7 (511<sup>13-19</sup>). <sup>3</sup> 291<sup>10</sup>. <sup>4</sup> 511<sup>19</sup>. <sup>5</sup> Sn 14<sup>b</sup>. <sup>6</sup> J VI 597<sup>10</sup>. <sup>7</sup> J VI 782<sup>13</sup>. <sup>8</sup> Kv  
 26<sup>20</sup> (cf. Mp ad A I 173<sup>14</sup>; vuttam Atthakathayam; Mp I 71<sup>13</sup>). <sup>10</sup> 511<sup>15</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> CeBv akarācariya. <sup>b</sup> Ja I 431<sup>4</sup>; atirekakaraṇam. B: tātā, J ganha-  
 mase maṇim tātā *metr*. <sup>c</sup> B ns *utthe*. <sup>d</sup> Bm *adesavasa*. <sup>e</sup> 1: *ide* 511<sup>15</sup>.

*Akari kari* <sup>1</sup>*akāsi* · *akarum akarimsu akamsu akāsum*<sup>4</sup>,  
*akaro* · *akarittha akāsitha* — ettha ca akaro ti tvam  
 akaro ti yojetabbam, *akaro* iti hi padam <sup>2</sup>"varaṇ ce me ado  
 Sakkā" ti ettha majjhimapurisa-  
 5 datṭhabbam · pāliyaṃ <sup>3</sup>avijjamānante pi <sup>4</sup>nayavasena gahetab-  
 battā, garū pana *akaro* ti vuttaṭṭhāne *akāsi* ti majjhimapurisa-  
 vacanam icchanti, tādisaṃ hi padam yebhuyyena paṭhama-  
 purisa-  
 10 papam mā akāsi, mā sūkaramukho ahosi' ti padayojanā kā-  
 tabbā hoti ti datṭhabbam —

*akarim kariṃ akāsim* · *akarimha karimha akāsimha*; *akara*  
*akaru, akaruse akarivham, akara*<sup>b</sup> *akarimhe* ajjatanīvasena  
 15 vuttarūpāni.

*Karissati karissanti, karissasi karissatha, karissāmi karis-*  
*sāma; karissate karissante, karissase karissavhe, karissam*  
<sup>7</sup>*kassam* icc api, tathā hi pālī dissati: <sup>8</sup>"kassam purisa-  
 kiccāni"<sup>c</sup> ti · *karissamhe*. Tathā *kāhati kāhanti, kāhasi*  
 20 *kahatha, kāhāmi kahāma; kāhiti kāhinti, kāhisi* icc evamādinā  
 yathāsambhavaṃ yojetabbam; bhavissantīvasena vuttarūpāni.

<sup>9</sup>*Akarissā* · *akarissa* · *akarissamsū* ti sesam sabbam yoje-  
 tabbam; kalātipattivasena vuttarūpāni.

*Kayirati*<sup>d</sup> *kayiranti, kayirasi kayiratha, kayirami kayirāma*;  
 25 *kayirate* sesam yojetabbam, vattamānavasena vuttarūpāni.  
*Kayiratu kayirantu* sesam yojetabbam, pañcamīvasena  
 vuttarūpāni.

<sup>10</sup>*Kayirā kuyirā* · *kayirum* — atrāyaṃ pālī: <sup>11</sup>"kumbhimhi  
 p' añjalim<sup>e</sup> kuyirā cātaṇ cā pi padakkhiṇan" ti, tattha kum-  
 30 bhimhi pi añjalīn ti chedo —, *kayirasi kayirātha, kayirāmi*

<sup>1</sup> § 1075. <sup>2</sup> J VI 482<sup>23</sup>. <sup>3</sup> = sarup ā<sup>3</sup> phraṇ<sup>1</sup> thaṇ rhā<sup>3</sup> ma rhi so<sup>2</sup>  
 laṇ<sup>3</sup>, ns. <sup>4</sup> = rhi so pud nhaṇ<sup>1</sup> alā<sup>3</sup> tū so taggatikanā<sup>3</sup> ā<sup>3</sup> phraṇ<sup>1</sup>, ns.  
<sup>5</sup> Khp VII 10<sup>a</sup>. <sup>6</sup> Pv 6<sup>cd</sup>. <sup>7</sup> § 1037. <sup>8</sup> J VI 36<sup>20</sup> (= 36<sup>2</sup>). <sup>9</sup> ns: akarissā  
 rā prī | akarissa rā prī rassa prū saṇ<sup>1</sup>. <sup>10</sup> § 1081—1087. <sup>11</sup> J VI 298<sup>6</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>c</sup> ns akamsuṃ. <sup>b</sup> B<sup>m</sup> akaram. <sup>c</sup> B<sup>c</sup> ns kassam purisakāriyaṃ (= J  
 VI 36<sup>20</sup> *cod.* B<sup>d</sup>). <sup>d</sup> B<sup>m</sup> kariyatu (*et om.* kayirantu . . . kayiretha 514<sup>26</sup>—515<sup>1</sup>).  
<sup>e</sup> ns: kumbhimhi(?) pi re praṇ<sup>1</sup> ui<sup>3</sup> nhuik laṇ<sup>3</sup> . añjalim<sup>1</sup> lak up khyī khraṇ<sup>3</sup>  
 kui . . . kumbhuṇ hi laṇ<sup>3</sup> akhyui<sup>1</sup> rhi eṇ<sup>1</sup> |; J *cod.* C<sup>h</sup>: kumbhamhi pañcasam,  
 E<sup>c</sup> (= *cod.* B<sup>d</sup>): kumbham pañj<sup>o</sup>.

*kayirama*: *kayiretha kayireraṃ, kayiretho kayiravho, kayi-  
raṃ kayiramhe* sattamivasena vuttarupani. Tattha *kayira*  
ti idaṃ <sup>1</sup>"puññaṃ ce puriso kayira" ti dassanato paṭhamapu-  
risavasena yojetabbaṃ, <sup>2</sup>"adhammaṃ sārathi kayira" ti ettha  
pi sārathi bhavaṃ adhammaṃ kareyya ti paṭhamapurisavasena  
yojetabbaṃ na majjhimapurisavasena, atha va 'kayirasi' ti  
vattabbe sīkaralopam katva "kayira" ti majjhimapurisavacanam  
vuttan ti gahetabbaṃ. Ettha pana siya: yatha <sup>3</sup>"puttam  
labhetha varadan" ti pāliyaṃ *labhetha* ti imassa padassa, <sup>4</sup>"sabb-  
bhir eva samāsetha sabbhi kubbetha santhavan" ti adisu *sama-*  
*sethā* ti adinaṃ viya paṭhamapurisavasena atthaṃ agahetva,  
purisavipallāsaṃ katva <sup>5</sup>"labheyyan" ti uttamapurisavasena<sup>6</sup> at-  
tho aṭṭhakathācariyehi gahito, tatha tumhehi pi <sup>7</sup>"adhammaṃ  
sārathi kayirā" ti ettha *kayira* ti padassa purisavipallāsaṃ  
katvā 'kareyyāsi' ti majjhimapurisavasena<sup>8</sup> attho vattabbo<sup>9</sup>, aṭ-  
ṭhakathācariyehi pi <sup>10</sup>"kareyyāsi" ti tadattho vutto ti. Saccam,  
evaṃ sante pi aṭṭhakathācariyehi voharatthesu<sup>11</sup> paramakosal-  
lasamannāgatatta 'tvaṃ ti vattabbe atthe *bhavaṃ*saddo pavat-  
tati, bhavaṃ ti vattabbe atthe *tvam*saddo pavattati' ti cintetva  
adhippāyathavasena <sup>12</sup>"kareyyāsi" ti attho vutto na purisavi-  
pallāsavasena, tatha hi <sup>13</sup>"puttam labhetha varadan" ti imassa  
aṭṭhakathayaṃ <sup>14</sup>"labhetha" ti ulliṅgetva<sup>15</sup> "labheyyan" ti pu-  
risavipallāsavasena vivaraṇam katam, <sup>16</sup>"adhammaṃ sārathi  
kayirā" ti imassa pana aṭṭhakathāyaṃ <sup>17</sup>"kayira" ti ulliṅgetvā<sup>18</sup>  
"kareyyāsi" ti vivaraṇam katam, tasmā "adhammaṃ sārathi  
kayirā" ti ettha purisavipallāso 'na cintetabbo; atha va, yatha  
<sup>19</sup>"puttam labhetha varadan" ti ettha ca <sup>20</sup>"kaye rajo na lim-  
petha" ti adisu ca *ethavacanam*<sup>21</sup> gahitam, evaṃ *ethavacanam*<sup>22</sup>  
agahetvā 'labhe atha' ti padacchedo karaṇiyo, evañ hi sati  
purisavipallāsaena kiccaṃ n' atthi, tattha labhe ti sattamiyā  
uttamapurisavacanam <sup>23</sup>"vaṇṇhaṃ cā pi pamocaye" ti padam  
iya, athā ti adhikārantare nipato padapurāṇe va, ettha ca

<sup>1</sup> Dhṛp 118<sup>a</sup>. <sup>2</sup> J VI 12<sup>21</sup>. <sup>3</sup> J VI 482<sup>27</sup> (*infra* § 672 C<sup>e</sup> 647<sup>14</sup>). <sup>4</sup> S I 17<sup>2</sup>.  
<sup>5</sup> Ja VI 483<sup>10</sup> (*ce* *l*). <sup>6</sup> Ja VI 13<sup>2</sup>. <sup>7</sup> Ja VI 13<sup>2</sup>. <sup>8</sup> ns: sīkaralopam eva cintet-  
tabbaṃ hūi lu. <sup>9</sup> J VI 483<sup>2</sup> (pada *a*). <sup>10</sup> J VI 483<sup>2</sup> (pada *b*).

<sup>11</sup> B<sup>m</sup> kattabbo. <sup>12</sup> B<sup>m</sup> voharasuttesu. <sup>13</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup>ns ulliṅgetva. <sup>14</sup> *ce* anul-  
liṅgetva?; B<sup>m</sup> ulliṅgetva > ulliṅgetva; C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup>ns ulliṅgetva. <sup>15</sup> *ita* *com*.  
C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup>ns; B<sup>m</sup> ekavacanam, ns: ekavacanam rhi kra cñ<sup>1</sup> ma san<sup>1</sup> ethavaca-  
nam lui sañ .

- adhikārantaravasena 'aparam pi: varam puttam labheyyan' ti attho, yasmā pan' ettha dvinnam atthānam uppatti dissati, yasmā c' etesu dvīsu dujjāno Bhagavato adhippāyo, tasmā dve pi atthā gahetabbā va. Ettha pana kiñcā pi līngavipallāso
- 5 vibhattivipallāso vacanavipallāso kālavipallāso purisavipallāso akkharavipallāso ti chabbidho vipallāso āharitvā dassetabbo. tathā pi so <sup>1</sup>upari āvibhavissati<sup>4</sup> ti na dassito. Tatra *kayirātha* ti padam sattamiyā parassapadavasena attanopadavasena ca dvidhā bhijjati tathā majjhimapurisabahuvacanavasena paṭha-
- 10 mapurisekavacanena ca, tathā hi <sup>2</sup>"yathā-puññāni kayirātha dadantā aparāparan"<sup>b</sup> ti ettha *kayirāthā* ti idam sattamiyā parassapadavasena majjhimapurisabahuvacanena ca vuttam, yathānurūpam puññāni kareyyātha yevā ti hi attho, <sup>3</sup>"kayirātha dhīro puññāni" ti ettha pana *kayirāthā* ti idam sattamiyā att-
- 15 nopadavasena paṭhamapurisekavacanavasena ca vuttam, kareyyā ti hi attho.

<sup>†</sup>Imāni<sup>c</sup> parokkhādivasena *yirapaccayasahitāni* rūpāni yebhuyyena sāsane appasiddhāni ti na dassitāni.

- Attano phalam karotī ti kārāṇam; karotī ti kattā, evam
- 20 kārako, kārakam vā, ettha hi *kārakasaddo*, yattha kattu-kārakādivācako<sup>d</sup>, tattha <sup>4</sup>pulliṅgo pi hoti, yebhuyyena napum-sakaliṅgo pi, yattha pana rajatakāra-kammakāra-lohakārādivācako, tattha pulliṅgo eva; kārāpetī ti kārāpako; *karam kubbaṃ krubbaṃ karonto kubbanto kubbāno kurumāno pakrubbamāno*,
- 25 *kārikā karāpika karonti kubbanti, karakam kulam • kārāpakam karontam kubbantam kurumānam, samkhāro parikkhāro parikkhato purakkhato*<sup>e</sup>, *karaṇam kiriyā* — akkharacintakā pana *kriyā* ice api padam icchanti, ettha <sup>5</sup>*kriyāsaddo*, kiñcā pi
- 30 tāni padāni dissanti, tathā pi <sup>7</sup>*klesasaddo* viya pāliyam <sup>8</sup>na dissati; adissamāno pi so aṭṭhakathācariyādihi garūhi gahitattā

<sup>1</sup> § 672. <sup>2</sup> J VI 572<sup>7</sup>. <sup>3</sup> Khp VIII 9<sup>c</sup>. <sup>4</sup> ns: kārako kattari vutto kam-mādo api kārakam paribhāsā lā eñ<sup>1</sup>. <sup>5</sup> (§ 69). <sup>6</sup> Dhṛp 51<sup>d</sup>. <sup>7</sup> (cf. 446 n. c). <sup>8</sup> ns: akriyārūpo pamadāhi santhavo [J III 530<sup>18</sup>] hu Samuggajāt nhuik inda-vamsagāthā-pāda thañ eñ<sup>1</sup> !

<sup>a</sup> Bm om. āvi-. <sup>b</sup> (Bm aparā aparani). <sup>c</sup> sic C<sup>c</sup> Bm (o: idha idāni); ns B<sup>c</sup> recte conl.) idha (imāni rhi kra eñ<sup>1</sup> ma sañ<sup>1</sup> idha lui sañ<sup>1</sup>). <sup>d</sup> ita Bm, C<sup>c</sup> B<sup>c</sup> ns kattukāraka-kammakārakādiv<sup>o</sup>. <sup>e</sup> (Bm par<sup>o</sup>).

gahetabbo va, tathā hi <sup>1</sup>"kriyā-kriyāpattivibhagadesako" ti ādika saddaracanaṃ dissati.

*Kātuṃ kattuṃ kālave* · *karetuṃ, katva katvana* [katuṃ] <sup>1</sup> *kātūna karitvā karitvāna kacca adhikacca kariya kariyana purakkhitvā*<sup>b</sup> · *kāretvā* aññāni pi *tumantadīni* yojetabbāni. Tatra 5 kaccā ti katvā; adhikaccā ti adhiḥkaṃ katvā, akkharacintaka pana saddasatthanayaṃ nissaya *adhikicca* iti ruṇaṃ icchanti, mayam pan' etādisaṃ ruṇaṃ paḷiya anukulaṃ na hoti ti na icchāma, tathā hi Therikāgāthāyaṃ<sup>c</sup> Gotamiya parinibbanavacane <sup>2</sup>"padakkhiṇaṃ kacca nipacca pāde" ti paḷi dissati, tattha 10 hi padakkhiṇaṃ katva ti attho, *kaccā* ti padassa dassanena<sup>d</sup> eva<sup>1</sup> *adhikacca* ti padam pi diṭṭham eva hoti, esa nayo aññatra pi yatharaṇaṃ veditabbo.

Idāni *karotissa* dhātussa appamattakaṃ atthatisayayogaṃ kathayāma: *Taṇhaṃkaro, kārāṇā*, <sup>3</sup>"pharusāhi vācāhi" pakrub- 15 bamāno; <sup>4</sup>sante na kurute piyaṃ" ti. Tatra Taṇhaṃkaro ti veneyyaṇaṃ taṇhaṃ lobhaṃ karoti hiṃsati ti Taṇhaṃkaro, atha vā rupakaya-dhammakayasampattiya attani sakalalokassa taṇhaṃ sinehaṃ karoti janeti ti Taṇhaṃkaro; kārāṇa ti <sup>5</sup>hiṃsanā; pakrubbamāno ti hiṃsamāno; <sup>6</sup>sante na kurute 20 piyaṃ ti sappurise attano piye iṭṭhe kante manāpe na karoti ti attho, atha vā piyaṃ piyayamano tussamano modamano sante na kurute na sevati ti attho, yathā 'rajanam sevati' ti etasmiṃ atthe "rājanam <sup>7</sup>piyaṃ kurute"<sup>1</sup> ti saddasatthavidu mantenti, dullabhāyaṃ nīti sādhuḥkaṃ <sup>8</sup>manasikātabbā. Ettha 25 ca *parikkhārasaddassa* atthuddhāro niyate: parikkhāro ti <sup>9</sup>"sattāhi nagaraparikkharehi suparikkhittam hoti" ti ādisu parivaro vuccati, <sup>10</sup>"ratho setaparikkhāro jhanakkho"<sup>4</sup> cakkaviriyo" ti ādisu alaṃkāro, <sup>10</sup>"ye [ke]c' ime<sup>b</sup> pabbajitena jīvitaparikkhārā samudānetabbā" ti ādisu sambhāro, etth' etaṃ hi<sup>1</sup> vuccati. 30

<sup>1</sup> Abhidh-av 14<sup>20</sup> (= 62a). <sup>2</sup> Ap 533<sup>12</sup> (= Thā 147<sup>10</sup>). <sup>3</sup> 510<sup>16</sup>. <sup>4</sup> Sn 94<sup>b</sup>. <sup>5</sup> ns: kārāṇāhi ti yātanāhi. Lakkhaṇasamyut-tikā (S II 257<sup>20</sup>) = Spt ad Sp (I 509<sup>19</sup>). <sup>6</sup> 517<sup>20-25</sup> Pj II 169<sup>11-17</sup> (et u. & ibid.). <sup>7</sup> ns cit. Sp Spt ad Vin II 201<sup>25</sup> mahim vikrubbatō. <sup>8</sup> A IV 106<sup>9</sup> (= nagaralaṃkārehi Mpt). <sup>9</sup> S V 6<sup>11</sup> (stlaparā, sed cf. Uda 370<sup>11</sup>). <sup>10</sup> M I 104<sup>40</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>ns</sup> om. <sup>b</sup> ita B<sup>c</sup>; ns purekkhitva; C<sup>c</sup> purakkhatva, B<sup>m</sup> purakkhetva c C<sup>c</sup> Therigāthā. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>c</sup> dassanena. <sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>f</sup> sic C<sup>c</sup> B<sup>m</sup>ns = Pj cod B<sup>d</sup>; leg. pakurute. <sup>g</sup> B<sup>m</sup> cubhānako pro jhanakkho. <sup>h</sup> CeB<sup>m</sup> ye kee ime. B<sup>ns</sup> ye c ime = M. <sup>i</sup> ita C<sup>c</sup> B<sup>m</sup>ns.

sāsanaññūhi viññūhi *parikkhāro* ti sāsane  
parivāro alaṃkāro sambhāro ca pavuccati. 39

**1290 Jagara niddakkhaye.** *Jāgaroti, jāgaraṃ:* <sup>1</sup>"dighā jāgarato ratti".

5 *Tanādī* ettakā diṭṭhā dhātavo me yathābalaṃ,  
suttessv <sup>2</sup>aññe pi pekkhitvā gaṇhavho atthayuttito ti. 40  
— *Tanādigaṇo* 'yaṃ.

*Rudhādichakkaṃ* vividhatthasāraṃ  
matikaraṃ<sup>a</sup> viññūjanādhiraṃaṃ<sup>b</sup>  
10 ulārachandehi susevaṇīyaṃ  
suvaṇṇaḥaṃsehi suciṃ va ṭhānaṃ. 41

Iti navaṅge sūṭṭhakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ-  
ñūnaṃ kosallatthāya kate saddanītippakaraṇe rudhādichakkaṃ  
nāma sattarasamo<sup>c</sup> paricchedo.

15

## XVIII.

Ito paraṃ pavakkhāmi pacuratthahitaṃkaraṃ  
*curādikagaṇaṃ* nāma nāmato aṭṭhaṃ gaṇaṃ. 1

**1291 Cura theyye.** Thenanaṃ theyyaṃ, corikā ti vuttaṃ hoti,  
tasmiṃ theyye *curadhātu* vattati. *Coreti corayati, coro cori*  
20 *corikā, coretuṃ corayituṃ coretvā corayitvā* — <sup>3</sup>kattutthesu *ne-*  
*ṇayatā curādigaṇalakkhaṇaṃ*; kārite *corāpeti corāpayati, corā-*  
*petuṃ corāpayituṃ corāpetvā corāpayitvā*; kamme *dhanaṃ coreti*  
*coriyati, coritaṃ dhaṇaṃ*. Esa nayo sabbattha.

**1292 Loka dassane.** *Loketi lokayati oloketi olokayati ulloketi ullo-*  
25 *kayati (apaloketi apalokayati)*<sup>d</sup> *āloketi ālokayati viloketi vilokayati,*  
*loko āloko lokanaṃ*<sup>e</sup> *ullokanaṃ ālokanaṃ vilokanaṃ apaloka-*  
*naṃ*<sup>f</sup>, *oloketuṃ olokayituṃ*<sup>g</sup> *oloketvā*<sup>g</sup> *olokayitvā*; kārite pana  
*olokāpeti olokāpayati, olokāpetuṃ olokāpayituṃ olokāpetvā olo-*  
*kāpayitvā* icc evamādinī yojetabbāni, esa nayo sabbatthā pi.

<sup>1</sup> Dh<sup>p</sup> 60<sup>a</sup> (*supra* 428<sup>20</sup>). <sup>2</sup> ns *ad.* dhu kampane (samadhosi, S III 120<sup>4</sup>)  
*et* dhu dhaṃsane (adhosi, Sn 787<sup>d</sup>). <sup>3</sup> (*cf.* Kev 454, Sd § 918).

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>c</sup> ns matiṅkaraṃ. <sup>b</sup> *ita* C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>m</sup>ns (= paññā rhi so sū tui<sup>1</sup> eñ<sup>1</sup> Ivan  
evā mve<sup>1</sup> lyo<sup>2</sup> rā phrac so). <sup>c</sup> B<sup>m</sup> soḷasamo. <sup>d</sup> *ita* (*con.*) B<sup>c</sup> ns [*<* Sv I  
193<sup>1</sup>-19]; C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>m</sup> *om.* <sup>e</sup> B<sup>c</sup> ns *ad.* olokanaṃ. <sup>f</sup> B<sup>c</sup> ns *ad.* avalokanaṃ, B<sup>m</sup> *ad.*  
ālokanaṃ. <sup>g</sup> B<sup>m</sup> *om.*

Tattha loko ti <sup>1</sup>tayo lokā: saṃkharaloko sattaloko okasaloko ti, tattha<sup>a</sup> <sup>2</sup>"eko loko sabbe satta aharatṭhitika" ti āgatatṭhane saṃkhāraloko veditabbo, <sup>3</sup>"sassato loko ti va asassato loko ti vā" ti āgatatṭhane sattaloko, <sup>4</sup>"yavata candimasuriyā pariharanti <sup>5</sup>disā bhanti viroca[mā]nā tāva[tā]<sup>b</sup>-sahassadhā loko ettha te vattati vaso" ti āgatatṭhane okasaloko; atha va loko ti "tividho loko: kilesaloko bhavaloko indriyaloko ti, <sup>7</sup>tattha rāgādikilesabahulatāya kamāvacarasatta kilesaloko, jhanabhiññāparibuddhiyā<sup>c</sup> rūpāvacarasatta bhavaloko, aneñjasamadhībahulatāya viśadindriyattā arūpāvacarasatta indriyaloko, atha va <sup>10</sup>kiḷissanā kilesa dukkhan<sup>d</sup> ti attho, tasma dukkhabahulatāya apāyesu satta kilesaloko; tadanñe satta "sāmpattibhavabhavato bhavaloko; tattha ye vimuttiparipacakehi indriyehi<sup>e</sup> samannagata satta, so indriyaloko ti veditabbaṃ; Jātakatṭhakathayaṃ pana <sup>9</sup>"saṃkhāraloko sattaloko okāsaloko khandhaloko āyata- <sup>15</sup>naloko dhātuloko ti anekavidho loko, ettha<sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup>"eko loko sabbe satta āharatṭhitikā la atṭharasa-loko<sup>g</sup> atṭharasa dhatuyo" ti ettha saṃkhāraloko vutto, khandhalokadāyo tadantogadha yeva, <sup>10</sup>"ayaṃ loko paraloko<sup>h</sup> devaloko manussaloko" ti adisu pana sattaloko vutto, <sup>4</sup>"yāvata candima-suriyā pariharanti disa <sup>20</sup>bhanti viroca[mā]nā tāva[tā]<sup>b</sup>-sahassadhā loko ettha te vattati vaso" ti ettha okāsaloko vutto" ti vuttaṃ; atthato pana indriyabaddhanāṃ khandhanāṃ samūho santano ca sattaloko rūpadisu sattavisattatāya satto lokīyati ettha kusalakusalāṃ tabbipāko cā ti, anindriyabaddhanāṃ rūpadināṃ<sup>i</sup> samūho san- <sup>25</sup>tāno ca okāsaloko lokīyanti ettha tasā thāvarā ca tesāṃ ca okasabhūto ti<sup>j</sup> — tadādhāratāya<sup>k</sup> h' esa bhājanaloko ti pi vuccati —, duvidho pi c' esa rūpadidhamme upadāya paññat-

<sup>1</sup> 519<sup>1-6</sup> < Sp I 118<sup>14-21</sup> = Vm 204<sup>28</sup>—205<sup>3</sup>. <sup>2</sup> Paṇḍ I 122<sup>17-24</sup>. <sup>3</sup> M I 426<sup>20</sup>. <sup>4</sup> M I 328<sup>31-32</sup>. <sup>5</sup> ns; disā ti bhūmmatthe etaṃ paccattavaccanaṃ ti aha: "disasu virocamaṇā" ti [Ps E<sup>2</sup> II 408<sup>20</sup>. Mūlapaṇṇāsatiḱā . <sup>6</sup> Nett 11<sup>5</sup>. <sup>7</sup> 519<sup>7-14</sup> < Netta (C<sup>6</sup>) 54<sup>5-12</sup>. <sup>8</sup> . . . bhavasāmpatti eñ<sup>1</sup> aphrae kron<sup>1</sup>. ns. <sup>9</sup> 519<sup>15-22</sup> < Ja I 131<sup>25</sup>—132<sup>1</sup>. <sup>10</sup> cf. Nidd I 60<sup>14-15</sup> — 62<sup>22</sup> *cūde n* h.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>6</sup> m ettha. <sup>b</sup> B<sup>6</sup> ns om. -tā (= M). <sup>c</sup> ita C<sup>6</sup> B<sup>6</sup> ms -paribuddhiyā = pvā<sup>3</sup> khran<sup>3</sup> kron<sup>1</sup>. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>6</sup> ns vipākadukkhan (Netta C). <sup>e</sup> B<sup>6</sup> om. <sup>f</sup> Ja: tattha g sic C<sup>6</sup> B<sup>6</sup> ms. <sup>g</sup> B<sup>6</sup> ns paro loko (metr) et brahmaloko sadevako (= Sn 1117<sup>ab</sup> pro devaloko manussaloko. <sup>h</sup> B<sup>6</sup> ns conī rūpānam ns rūpadīnam rhi kra eñ<sup>1</sup> "ādī" kur ma lui . . . . tadadhāratāya<sup>7</sup>).

tattā upādāpaññattibhūto aparamatthasabhāvo, <sup>1</sup>sappaccaye pana rūpārūpadhamme upādāya paññattattā <sup>2</sup>tadubhayassa pi upādānānam <sup>3</sup>vasena pariyāyato paccayāyattavuttitā<sup>a</sup> upacaritabbā, <sup>4</sup>tadubhayo<sup>b</sup> khandhā saṃkhāraloko · paccayehi saṃ-  
 5 khariyanti lujjanti palujjanti eā ti; ettha paccayāyattavuttitāya magga-phaladhammānam pi, sati pi lujjanapalujjanatte, tebhū-  
 mikadhammānam<sup>c</sup> yeva loko ti adhippetattā n' atthi lokatā-  
 pajjanam, tathā hi te "lokuttarā" ti vuttā; āloko ti rasmi,  
 āloken ti etena bhuso passanti janā cakkhuvīññānam vā ti āloko;  
 10 olokanan ti heṭṭhā pekkhanam, ullokanan ti uddham pek-  
 khanam, ālokanan ti purato pekkhanam, vilokanan ti dvīsu  
 passesu pekkhanam, vividhā vā pekkhanam: apalokanan ti  
<sup>5</sup>"saṃgham apaloketvā" ti ādisu viya jānāpanam; avaloka-  
 nan<sup>d</sup> ti <sup>6</sup>"nāgāvalokitam"<sup>d</sup> . . . avaloketvā<sup>d</sup> ti ādisu viya puri-  
 15 makāyam parivattetvā pekkhanam — <sup>7</sup>"ālokite vilokite sam-  
 pajānakārī hoti" ti etthā pi bhāvavasena 'ālokanam ālokitam,  
 vilokanam vilokitan' ti attho gaḥetabbo.

**1293 Thaka paṭighate.** *Thaketi thakayati dvāram puriso.*

**1294 <sup>5</sup>Takka vitakke.** *Takketi vitakkeli vitakkayati, takko vitakko*  
 20 *vitakkitā.* Tattha takkanam takko, <sup>9</sup>ūhanan ti vuttam hoti,  
 evam vitakko, atha vā vitakkenti etena, sayam vā vitakketi,  
 vitakkanamattam eva vā etan ti vitakko, <sup>10</sup>"takko vitakko . .  
 appanā vyappanā cetaso abhiniropanā" ti Abhidhamme pariya-  
 yasaddā vuttā; vitakketi ti vitakkitā puggalo, <sup>11</sup>"avitakkitā  
 25 maccum upabbajanti" ti pāḷi.

**1295 Aki lakkhaṇe<sup>e</sup>.** Lakkhaṇam saññānam, sañjānanakāraṇan ti  
 vuttam hoti. Atr' idaṃ saṃlakkhitabbaṃ<sup>f</sup>: ye imasmiṃ *curā-*  
*digāṇe* anakassarā asaṃyogantā *īkārānubandhavasena* niddiṭṭhā

<sup>1</sup> = akroṇ<sup>1</sup> nhañ<sup>1</sup> ta kva phrae kun so, ns. <sup>2</sup> ns: i "tadubhayassa pi"  
 kā<sup>3</sup> rhe<sup>4</sup> paññattattā [519<sup>28</sup> nok vuttitā [520<sup>3</sup>] nhac pā<sup>3</sup> kui nai<sup>1</sup> eñ<sup>1</sup>. <sup>3</sup> vasena  
 pakatūpanissayasatti eñ<sup>1</sup> acvam<sup>4</sup> phrañ<sup>1</sup>, ns. <sup>4</sup> ns: tadubhaye thui sattō-  
 kāsa nhac pā<sup>3</sup> nhuik vā tvañ "pahine uddhacca-kukkucce ti niddharāṇe  
 bhummañ" hu Samyut-tikā [ad S V 106<sup>7</sup>] min<sup>1</sup> so kroṇ<sup>1</sup> ekavue-niddharāṇa lañ<sup>4</sup>  
 rhi eñ<sup>1</sup>. <sup>5</sup> cf. Vin IV 226<sup>18, 31</sup>. <sup>6</sup> cf. D II 122<sup>5</sup> (Sv). <sup>7</sup> D I 70<sup>27</sup>. <sup>8</sup> Wg  
 § 33: 107? <sup>9</sup> cf. As 114<sup>17-18</sup>. <sup>10</sup> Dhs § 7. <sup>11</sup> J VI 43<sup>24</sup> etc (*supra* 138<sup>9</sup>).

<sup>a</sup> (B<sup>m</sup> paccayāyattiv<sup>o</sup>). <sup>b</sup> B<sup>c</sup> ns tadubhaye (*vide* n. 4). <sup>c</sup> ns tebhūmaka<sup>o</sup>.  
<sup>d</sup> *ita* C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>m</sup>ns: D, Sv: apa<sup>o</sup>; Myu III 281<sup>4</sup>: nāga-vil<sup>o</sup>. <sup>e</sup> cf. Kt Vp *apud*  
 Wg § 35: 74. <sup>f</sup> B<sup>c</sup> ns sallakkh<sup>o</sup>.



dhātavo, te evaṃ vuttehi <sup>1</sup>imehi tihi lakkhaṇehi samannagatā akhyātattam namikattañ ca papuṇanta ekantato niggahitaga-mena nipphannarūpa yeva bhavanti na katthaci pi vigatanig-gahitāgamarūpāni bhavanti. *Aṃkeli aṃkayati, aṃkanam aṃko*; samāse pana *sasaṃko* <sup>2</sup>"cakkamkitacarāṇo" ti ādini rupāni 5 bhavanti.

**1296 Sakka 1297 vakka bhasane<sup>a</sup>.** *Sakketi sakkayati, vakketi vak-kayati.*

**1298 Nakka 1299 dhakka<sup>b</sup> nasane.** *Nakketi nakkayati, dhakketi<sup>b</sup> dhakkayati<sup>b</sup>.*

10

**1300 Cakka 1301 cukka vyathane.** *Cakketi cakkayati, cukketi cukkayati, cakkam.* Cakkan ti ken' atthena cakkam; cakketi vyathati himsati ti atthena cakkam, <sup>3</sup>*cakkasaddo*

<sup>4</sup>sampattiyam lakkhaṇe ca rathaṅge iriyāpathe

dāne ratana<sup>c</sup>-dhamma-khuracakkādisu padissati<sup>d</sup>, ... 2 15

<sup>5</sup>"cattār' imāni bhikkhave cakkani yehi samannāgatanam de-vamanussānan" ti ādisu hi ayaṃ sampattiyam dissati, <sup>6</sup>"pada-talesu cakkani jātani" ti ettha lakkhaṇe, <sup>7</sup>"cakkam va vāhato padan" ti ettha rathaṅge, <sup>8</sup>"catucakkam navadvāraṇ" ti ettha iriyāpathe, <sup>9</sup>"dāda bhuñja<sup>c</sup> ca mā ca pāmado cakkam vattasu <sup>20</sup>sabbapāṇinan"<sup>e</sup> ti ettha dāne, <sup>10</sup>"dibbam cakkaratanaṃ pātur ahoṣi" ti ettha ratanacakke, <sup>11</sup>"mayā pavattitaṃ cakkan" ti ettha dhammacakke, <sup>12</sup>"icchahatassa posassa cakkam bhamati matthake" ti ettha khuracakke, <sup>13</sup>"khurapariyantena ce pi cak-kenā" ti ettha paharaṇacakke, <sup>14</sup>"asani-vi-cakkan"<sup>h</sup> ti ettha 25 asanimaṇḍale ti.

**1302 \*Taki<sup>i</sup> bandhane.** *Takketi takkayati.*

**1303 Akka thavane.** Thavanam thuti. *Akketi akkayati, akko.* Akko ti suriyo, so hi mahajutitaya akkiyati abhithhaviyati

<sup>1</sup> = sara myā<sup>2</sup> han saṃyug ma rhi ranuban sum<sup>2</sup> tan so lakkhana tui<sup>1</sup> nhañ<sup>1</sup>, ns. <sup>2</sup> 521<sup>13-21</sup> < Mp (S) II 331<sup>13</sup>—332<sup>24</sup> ad. A II 9<sup>1</sup>, Ps (E) II 27<sup>21</sup>—28<sup>2</sup>. <sup>4</sup> = kāla gati upadhi payoga le<sup>1</sup> pa' eñ<sup>1</sup> prañ<sup>1</sup> cum khran<sup>2</sup> nhuik, ns. <sup>5</sup> A II 32<sup>2</sup>. <sup>6</sup> D II 17<sup>15</sup>. <sup>7</sup> Dhṛp J<sup>1</sup>. <sup>8</sup> S I 16<sup>2</sup>. <sup>9</sup> cf J III 412<sup>6</sup>. <sup>10</sup> D II 172<sup>10</sup>. <sup>11</sup> Sn 557<sup>4</sup>. <sup>12</sup> J IV 4<sup>24</sup>. <sup>13</sup> D I 52<sup>27</sup>. <sup>14</sup> D III 44<sup>10</sup> S II 220<sup>24</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> = Kt Vp apud Wg § 32; 34—35. <sup>b</sup> dedi Wg § 32; 55; C Bruns vakk<sup>o</sup> C Bruns -ratna- -ratna phuik saṃyug san<sup>1</sup> kron<sup>2</sup> ku athak nhuik s 69 min<sup>1</sup> lattam<sup>1</sup>. <sup>c</sup> Mp Ps: dhammacakk<sup>o</sup>. Bm om. -cakkādisu padissati. <sup>d</sup> C Brm abhuñja; B ns dada bhuñja. <sup>e</sup> B ns vattassu. <sup>f</sup> B ns om. sabbas. <sup>h</sup> C Brm asamecakkam. Wg s 32, 96, taki.

tappasannehi jānehī ti akko, tathā hi tassa <sup>1</sup>"n' atthi suriya-samā ābhā; <sup>2</sup>udet' ayam cakkhumā" ti ādinā abhitthuti dissati.

**1304 Hikka**<sup>a</sup> **himsāyam.** *Hikketi hikkayati.*

**1305 Nikka**<sup>b</sup> **parimāṇe.** *Nikketi nikkayati.*

- 5 **1306 Bukka bhassane**<sup>c</sup>. Ettha sunakhabhassanam bhassanan ti gahetabbam, na vācāsaṃkhātam bhassanam. *Bukketi bukkayati.* Ettha ca <sup>3</sup>"bukkayati sā core" iti lokiyappayogo veditabbo. *Bhuvādigāṇe* pana <sup>4</sup>*bukkati sa* ti rūpaṃ bhavati; <sup>5</sup>añño tu "bukka paribhāsane" iti paṭhati, evaṃ paṭhantenā<sup>d</sup> pi sunakhabhassanam evādhīpetam.

**1307** <sup>†</sup>**Daka**<sup>e</sup> **1308 laka assādane.** <sup>†</sup>*Daketi*<sup>c</sup> <sup>†</sup>*dakayati*<sup>e</sup>, *laketi lakayati.*

**1309 Takka 1310 loka bhāsāyam**<sup>f</sup>. *Takketi takkayati, loketi lokayati.*

**1311 Cika 1312 sika āmasane.** *Ciketi cikayati, siketi sikayati.*

- 15 — *Kakārantadhāturūpāni.*

- 1313 Lakkha dassan'amkesu.** Dassanam passanam, amko lañchanam. *Lakkheti lakkhayati sallakkheti sallakkhayati*, <sup>6</sup>*lakkham vijjhati usunā, lakkham karoti*; <sup>7</sup>"Gaṅgāya vālukā khiyye" udakam khiyye mahaṇṇave mahiyā mattikā khiyye <sup>8</sup>*lakkhena* 20 *mama buddhiyā*", *kappalakkhaṇam golakkhaṇam itthilakkhaṇam, dhammāṇam lakkhaṇam*, <sup>9</sup>"sallakkhanā upalakkhanā<sup>h</sup> paccupalakkhanā" — *lakkhadhātuyā* <sup>10</sup>*yupaccayantāya samātipubbānam rūpānam nakaro dantaḥ*.

- 1314 Bhakkha ādane.** *Bhakkheti bhakkhayati*, <sup>11</sup>"bhakkho no 25 laddho; <sup>12</sup>bhakkhayanti migadhama". *Bhuvādigāṇe* pana *bhakkhati* ti rūpaṃ.

**1315** <sup>13</sup>**Nakkha sambandhe.** *Nakkheti nakkhayati.*

**1316 Makkha makkhane.** *Makkheti makkhayati, makkho makkh.*

<sup>1</sup> S I 6<sup>14</sup>. <sup>2</sup> J II 33<sup>22</sup>. <sup>3</sup> <sup>4</sup> 322<sup>10</sup>. <sup>5</sup> (Hemacandra Dhātup X 156: ābhāsane ity anye). <sup>6</sup> 523<sup>15</sup>. <sup>7</sup> cf. Ap 23<sup>9</sup>. <sup>8</sup> ns: mama, nā Sāriputtarā eñ<sup>1</sup> | buddhiyā ta chai<sup>1</sup> khrok pā<sup>3</sup> so paññā tui<sup>1</sup> tvañ ta khu khu so paññā kui lakkhena ī rve<sup>1</sup> ī mhya hu mhat sa phrañ<sup>1</sup> | kroñ<sup>1</sup> | . . . . . mama buddhi na khiye hū lui<sup>1</sup>. <sup>9</sup> Dhs § 16. <sup>10</sup> (Kc 555, Paṇ [III 3: 107]: yuc<sup>1</sup>. <sup>11</sup> <sup>12</sup> J III 151<sup>8</sup>. <sup>13</sup> <sup>14</sup> <sup>15</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> = Maitr Kt *apud* Wg § 33: 12 <sup>b</sup> Wg § 33: 13 *niṣka* (*sed cf. n. a.*) <sup>c</sup> Wg § 33: 39: bhāṣaṇe(!) *sed cf. Hemacandra Dhātup I 54.* <sup>d</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ns paṭhante. <sup>e</sup> 5: rak<sup>o</sup> (Wg § 33: 63). <sup>f</sup> cf. Wg § 33: 107 + 33: 103. <sup>g</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ns khiye *ubique*. <sup>h</sup> B<sup>m</sup> *ṇat*!

Tattha <sup>1</sup>makkho ti parehi kataguṇaṃ makkheti piṃsati ti makkho · guṇadhamṣana; <sup>2</sup>"makkhaṃ asahamaṇo" ti ettha pana attani parehi kataṃ avamaññaṇaṃ makkho ti vuccati.

**1317 Yakkha pūjāyaṃ.** *Yakkheti yakkhayati, yakkho.* Yakkho ti mahānubhāvo satto, tathā hi <sup>3</sup>"pucchāmi taṃ mahāyakkha" <sup>4</sup>sabbabhūtānaṃ issarā" ti ettha Sakko devarāja yakkho ti vutto, atha vā: yakkho ti yakkhayoniyaṃ nibbattasatto, sabbe pi va sattā yakkhā ti vuccanti, <sup>4</sup>"paramayakkhavisuddhiṃ pañña-penti" ti ettha hi *yakkhasaddo* satte vattati, tathā hi yakkho pi <sup>b</sup>satto pi devo pi Sakko pi khīṇasavo pi yakkho yeva nāma, <sup>10</sup>mahānubhāvātāya yakkhiyati saraṇagatehi janehi nānāpaccayehi nānābalihi ca pūjīyati ti yakkho:

satte deve ca Sakke ca khīṇāsavo ca rakkhase  
pañcasv etesu atthesu *yakkhasaddo* pavattati. 3

**1318 Lakkha alocane.** *Lakkheti lakkhayati, lakkhaṃ vijjhati* <sup>15</sup>*usuna.*

**1319 Makkha asane.** *Mokkheti mokkhayati.*

**1320 Rukkha phārusse.** Phārusaṃ pharusabhāvo. *Rukkheti rukkhayati, samāse rukkhakeso atirukkhavacano* ti rūpāni. Ettha ca <sup>5</sup>"samaṇo ayaṃ pāpo atirukkhavāco" ti pālī nidassanaṃ, <sup>20</sup>tattha atirukkhavāco ti atipharusavacano ti attho. — *Khakā-rantadhāturūpāni.*

**1321 Līṅga cittikaraṇe.** Cittikaraṇaṃ vicitrabhavakaraṇaṃ. *Līṅgeti līṅgayati, līṅgaṃ.* Ettha līṅgaṃ nāma dīgha-rassa-kisathūla-parimaṇḍalādibhedam saṇṭhānaṃ ti gahaṇe atīva yujjati, <sup>25</sup>taṃ hi nānappakārehi vicitraṃ hoti, līṅgiyati vicittam kariyyati aviññā-taṇhā-kammehi utunā vā cuṇṇādihi vā sarīram iti <sup>d</sup>līṅgaṃ, ajjhattasantāna-tiṇa-rukkhadi-kuṇḍala-karaṇḍakādisu pavattasaṇṭhānavasen' etaṃ dātṭhabbam; *līṅgasaddo* sadde sad-dappavattinimitte itthivyañjane purisavyañjane saññaṇe akare <sup>30</sup>ca ti imesu atthesu dissati, ayañ hi <sup>6</sup>"rukkho ti vacanaṃ līṅgaṃ" ti ettha sadde dissati, <sup>7</sup>"satalīṅgassa atthassā" ti ettha sad-

<sup>1</sup> cf. Mp ad A I 95<sup>17</sup>. <sup>2</sup> Vin I 25<sup>4</sup>. <sup>3</sup> J VI 98<sup>14</sup>. <sup>4</sup> A V 64<sup>2</sup>, cf. Pi II 553<sup>27</sup>. <sup>5</sup> Pv 84. <sup>6</sup> Mmd 53 (C 67), Sd § 192. <sup>7</sup> Th 1064; *supra* 3794-27.

<sup>a</sup> J mahabāhu. <sup>b</sup> B<sup>m</sup> ti. <sup>c</sup> CeB<sup>m</sup> asane, ns: asane ne khran<sup>1</sup> nhuik asane (= Wg § 33: 57) lañ<sup>1</sup> rhī cñ<sup>1</sup>. <sup>d</sup> ca<sup>1</sup> khran<sup>3</sup> nhuik phrac cñ<sup>1</sup> samban d B<sup>m</sup> siram sammihī ti *pro* sarīram iti.

dappavattinimitte, <sup>1</sup>"tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa bhikkhuno itthiliṅgaṃ pātubhavati"<sup>a</sup> ti ettha itthivyañjane, <sup>2</sup>"purisaliṅga-nimitta-kuttākappānan" ti ettha purisavyañjane, <sup>3</sup>"tena liṅgena jānāma dhuvam buddho bhavissasī"<sup>b</sup> ti ettha  
5 saññāne, <sup>4</sup>"tehi liṅgehi tehi<sup>c</sup> nimittehi tehi ākārehi āgantuka-bhāvo jānitabbo: āgantukā ime" ti ettha ākāre dissati:

sadde ca tannimitte ca kāṭakoṭacikāya ca

lakkhaṇe c' eva ākāre *liṅgasaddo* pavattatī ti. 4

**1322 Maga anvesane.** *Mageli magayati, migo mago, magayamāno,*  
10 ettha ca <sup>5</sup>"yathā<sup>d</sup> biḷāro . . . mūsikaṃ magayamāno" ti pālī  
nidassanaṃ. Migo ti ca mago ti ca catuppado<sup>e</sup> pavuccati,  
ettha migo ti magayati ito c' ito {ca} gocaraṃ anvesati pariye-  
sati ti migo, evaṃ mago; ettha <sup>6</sup>visesato hariṇamigo migo  
nāma, sāmāññato pana avasesā pi catuppadā migā icc eva  
15 vuccanti, tathā hi Susimajātake <sup>7</sup>"kāḷā migā setadantā tava-  
{y}-ime parosahassaṃ<sup>f</sup> hemajālābhichannā"<sup>g</sup> ti etasmim pālippa-  
dese hatthino pi *migasaddena* vuttā: kāḷamigā<sup>h</sup> ti; atha vā  
magiyati jīvitakappanattāya mamsādihi atthikehi<sup>i</sup> luddehi anve-  
siyati pariyesiya<sup>i</sup> ti migo 'araññajātā sasa-pasada-hariṇ'-eṇey-  
20 yādayo catuppadā, evaṃ mago, <sup>8</sup>"atthaṃ na labhate mago" ti  
ettha pana mago viyā ti mago, bālo ti attho.

**1323 Magga gavesane.** *Maggeḷi maggayati, maggo magganaṃ.*  
Ettha ca maggo ti paṭipadāya ca pakatimaggassa ca upāyassa  
ca adhivacanaṃ, <sup>10</sup>"Mahāvihāravāsinaṃ vācanāmagganissitan"  
25 ti ādisu pana kathāpabandho pi maggo ti vuccati; tatra paṭipadā  
ekantato jāṭijarāvyādhidukkhādihi pīḷitehi sattehi dukkhakkha-  
yaṃ nibbānaṃ pāpuṇattāya<sup>j</sup> maggetabbo<sup>k</sup> gavesitabbo ti  
maggo, pakatimaggo pana maggamūlhehi maggetabbo<sup>k</sup> ti  
maggo — pakatimaggamūlhehi ca paṭipadāsaṃkhātāriyamag-  
30 gamūlhā eva bahavo santi, pakatimaggo hi kadāci eva addhi-

<sup>1</sup> Vin III 35<sup>11</sup>. <sup>2</sup> As 322<sup>16</sup>. <sup>3</sup> Bv 2: 101cd . . . 108cd. <sup>4</sup> <sup>11</sup> (cf. Vin I 133<sup>1b</sup>).  
<sup>5</sup> M I 334<sup>26</sup> (cf. S II 270<sup>22</sup>). <sup>6</sup> (447<sup>2</sup> 563<sup>16</sup>). <sup>7</sup> J II 48<sup>21-22</sup>. <sup>8</sup> J VI 371<sup>15</sup>.  
<sup>9</sup> maggati = gavesati As 162<sup>28</sup>, gavetṭhi = magganā Vm 29<sup>31</sup> (Wg § 34: 39: anveṣaṇe). <sup>10</sup> cf. Abhidh-av 137<sup>24</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> Vin: pātubhūtaṃ hoti. <sup>b</sup> ita ns (= Bv); C<sup>c</sup>Bem ossati. <sup>c</sup> Bm om.  
<sup>d</sup> M: seyyathā pi. <sup>e</sup> C<sup>c</sup> oppādo (524<sup>14</sup> C<sup>c</sup>Bm oppādā). <sup>f</sup> C<sup>c</sup> parosataṃ (= J).  
<sup>g</sup> ita Bm? (= Ja); C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>c</sup> ns 'jālābhi sañchannā (= J *codd.* BPK). <sup>h</sup> ita B<sup>c</sup>ms;  
C<sup>c</sup> kāḷā migā (524<sup>15</sup>). <sup>i</sup> ito: mamsādīatthikehi?; J ita C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>c</sup>ms (527<sup>4</sup>). <sup>k</sup> B<sup>c</sup>ms  
maggitabbo.

kānaṃ muyhati, "esa maggo" ti nayaka na dullabha, ariyamaggo  
 pana sabbadā<sup>a</sup> yeva<sup>a</sup> sabbalokassa muyhati, nayaka parama-  
 dullabhā, tasmā so eva<sup>b</sup> avijjasammulhehi maggetabbo<sup>c</sup> ti  
 maggo. Aññesaṃ pana<sup>d</sup> dvinnam dhatūnam vasena pi atthaṃ  
 vadanti garū: "kilese marento gacchati ti mag-go" ti. Taṃ 5  
 taṃ kiccaṃ hitaṃ va nipphadetukamehi maggiyati gavesiyati  
 ti maggo<sup>e</sup> upayo, *maggasaddo* hi<sup>f</sup> "abhidhammakathamag-  
 gaṃ devānaṃ sampavattayi" ti ettha upāye pi vattati, tatha  
 hi<sup>d</sup> Abhidhammaṭṭikāyaṃ<sup>g</sup> "maggo ti upayo, khandhayatana-  
 dinaṃ kusaladinaṃ ca dhammanam avabodhassa saccapaṭive-  
 dhass' eva vā upayabhavato abhidhammakathamaggo ti vutto,  
 pabandho vā maggo ti vuccati, so hi dighatta maggo viya ti  
 maggo, tasmā abhidhammakathāpabandho abhidhammakatha-  
 maggo ti vutto". Idani pakati-paṭipadamagganaṃ namani ka-  
 thayāma, tesu pakatimaggassa

15

maggo pantho patho paṭṭi añjasam<sup>h</sup> vaṭumāyanam  
 "addhānam addha padavi vattani c' eva santati" ti 5  
 imani namani, paṭipadamaggassa pana

maggo pantho patho paṭṭi añjasam<sup>i</sup> vaṭumāyanam

nāvā<sup>j</sup> uttara setu ca kullo ca bhisi saṃkamo ti 6 20

anekani nāmani. Ettha pana keci 'nāvā' ti adini pakatimaggassa  
 nāmāni<sup>k</sup> ti vadanti. Taṃ na gahetabbaṃ<sup>l</sup> pakatimaggassa  
 kismiñci pi paṭippadese *nāvā* ti adihi padehi vuttatṭhānabha-  
 vato abhidhānasatthesu ca 'nāvā' icc adikānaṃ tadabhidhāna-  
 naṃ anāgatattā, ayaṃ pan' ettha vacanattho: nava viya ti 25  
 nāvā; uttaranti etena ti uttaraṃ<sup>m</sup> nava yeva, uttaraṃ ti ayaṃ  
 hi *nāvā*pariyāyo, "taraṃ taraṇaṃ poto plavo" ti ime pi taṃ-  
 pariyāyā yeva: uttaraṃ viyā ti uttaraṃ, setu viya ti setu,  
 kullo viyā ti kullo, bhisi viya ti bhisi, saṃkamo viya saṃ-  
 kamanti vā etena ti saṃkamo<sup>n</sup> sabbam etaṃ ariyamaggass'<sup>o</sup>  
 eva nāmaṃ na pakatimaggassa, tathā hi<sup>p</sup> "dhammanāvaṃ sam-  
 aruyha santāressaṃ sadevakaṃ"<sup>q</sup> ti ca<sup>r</sup> "dhammaṣeṭuṃ da-  
 ḥhaṃ katva nibbuto so naraśabho" ti ca<sup>s</sup> "kullo<sup>t</sup> ti kho bhik-

<sup>1</sup> 750 ÷ 1075. <sup>2</sup> Vibha 114<sup>11</sup>. <sup>3</sup> As 112. <sup>4</sup> 525<sup>14</sup> < m; B<sup>1</sup> 517-22, *ad loc.*, cf. As 162<sup>27</sup>. <sup>5</sup> ns<sup>1</sup> vatummam ayanam khvat. <sup>6</sup> cf. 526<sup>10</sup>. <sup>7</sup> cf. 526<sup>18</sup> sqq.  
<sup>8</sup> cf. 467<sup>22</sup>. <sup>9</sup> Bv 2-75cd. <sup>10</sup> Bv 10-31cd. <sup>11</sup> cf. S IV 175<sup>18</sup>.

<sup>12</sup> Bm om. <sup>13</sup> Bm evam. <sup>14</sup> B<sup>1</sup> ns maggetabbo. <sup>15</sup> Bm *ad. ahi* s, ayaṃ? .  
<sup>16</sup> Bm añjasam. <sup>17</sup> c<sup>1</sup> paddhati. <sup>18</sup> Bv Bva sadevake. <sup>19</sup> S kullaṇ

khave ariyamaggass' etam adhivacanan" ti ca evamādina  
 tattha tattha Bhagavatā ariyamaggo "nāvā" ti ādihi anekehi  
 nāmehi vutto, aṭṭhakathācariyehi pi Suttanipātattṭhakathāyaṃ  
 1 "baddhā . . . bhisi susaṃkhatā ti<sup>a</sup> Bhagavā" ti etasmiṃ padese  
 5 evaṃ atthasaṃvaṇṇanā katā: <sup>2</sup>"bhisi ti pattharitvā<sup>b</sup> puthulaṃ  
 katvā <sup>3</sup>baddhā kullā<sup>c</sup> ti vuccati loke, ariyassa vinaye pana  
 ariyamaggo ti<sup>d</sup>

maggo pajjo patho pantho añjasam vaṭumāyanam  
 nāvā uttara setu ca kullo ca bhisi saṃkamo

10 addhānam pabhavo <sup>3c</sup>eva tattha tattha pakāsito" ti 7  
 evaṃ ācariyehi katāya atthasaṃvaṇṇanāya dassanato ca 'nava  
 ti ādini pi pakatimaggassa nāmāni' ti vacanam na gahetabbam,  
 yathāvuttam eva vacanam gahetabbam. Koci pan' ettha evaṃ  
 vadeyya: <sup>4</sup>"dhammasetuṃ daḷham katvā" ti ettha <sup>5</sup>"dhamma-  
 15 setuṃ ti maggasetuṃ" ti vacanato dhammasaddo magge vattati,  
 na *setusaddo* ti. Tan na: dhammasaddo viya *setusaddo* pi  
 magge vattati ti setu viyā ti setu, dhammo eva setu (dham-  
 masetū)<sup>e</sup> ti atthavasena; esa nayo aññatrā pi. Aparam pi  
 vadeyya: nanu Brahmaṇḍasuttantattṭhakathāyaṃ <sup>6</sup>"dakkhiṇutta-  
 20 rena<sup>f</sup> Bodhimaṇḍam pavisitvā assatthadumarājānam . . . padak-  
 khiṇam katvā pubbuttarabhāge ṭhito" ti imasmiṃ ṭhāne *dak-  
 khiṇuttarasaddena* dakkhiṇo maggo vutto ti. Na anekesu  
 pālippadesesu aṭṭhakathāpade(se)su<sup>g</sup> abhidhānasatthesu ca mag-  
 gavācakassa *uttarasaddassa* anāgatattā, tasmā tattha evaṃ  
 25 attho daṭṭhabbo: dakkhiṇadisato gantabbo uttaradisābhāgo dak-  
 khiṇuttaro ti vuccati, evaṃbhūtena<sup>h</sup> dakkhiṇuttarena Bodhi-  
 maṇḍe<sup>i</sup> pavisanam sandhāya <sup>6</sup>"dakkhiṇuttarena Bodhimaṇḍam  
 pavisitvā" ti vuttan ti; atha vā dakkhiṇuttarenā ti dakkhiṇa-  
 pacchimuttarena, ettha ādi-avasānagahaṇena majjhassa pi ga-  
 30 haṇam daṭṭhabbam, <sup>7</sup>evaṃ gahaṇam yeva hi, yaṃ Jātakanidāne  
 vuttam: <sup>8</sup>"Bodhisatto tiṇam gahetvā Bodhimaṇḍam āruyha dak-

<sup>1</sup> Sn 21a. <sup>2</sup> Pj II 34<sup>23-24</sup>. <sup>3</sup> = icc eva, ns. <sup>4</sup> Bv 10: 31<sup>c</sup> (*supra* 525<sup>32</sup>).  
<sup>5</sup> Bva *ad* Bv 10: 31<sup>c</sup>. <sup>6</sup> Sv I 58<sup>4-6</sup>. <sup>7</sup> ns: hi akyui<sup>3</sup> kā<sup>3</sup>! evaṃ gahaṇam  
 yeva i sui<sup>1</sup> migapadavaḷaṇṇāna-naṇ<sup>3</sup> phraṇ<sup>1</sup> yū khraṇ<sup>3</sup> saṇ sā lhyāṇ tena  
 sameti [527<sup>6</sup>] nhuik cap <sup>b</sup> Ja I 70<sup>42-71</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> Sn: iti. <sup>b</sup> Bm oetvā. <sup>c</sup> Pj: baddhakullo. <sup>d</sup> = Pj *cod.* B<sup>4</sup>. <sup>e</sup> Bm *om.*  
<sup>f</sup> Sv(E<sup>c</sup>C<sup>1</sup>): dakkhiṇadvarena; Sv(S<sup>c</sup>) *et* Sv-nṭ = Sd. <sup>g</sup> C<sup>c</sup> Bm aṭṭhakathāpa-  
 desu. <sup>h</sup> Bm evaṃ tena. <sup>i</sup> B<sup>c</sup> ns "maṇḍa-".

khinadisābhāge uttarabhimukho atthāsi, tasmim̐ khaṇe dakkhi-  
 ṇacakkavālaṃ osiditvā heṭṭha Avicisampattaṃ viya ahosi utta-  
 racakkavālaṃ ullamghitvā upari bhavaggappattaṃ viya ahosi,  
 Bodhisatto 'idaṃ sambodhipūṇaṭṭhānaṃ<sup>a</sup> na bhavati<sup>b</sup> maññe'  
 ti padakkhiṇaṃ karonto pacchimadisābhāgaṃ gantva purattha- 5  
 bhimukho atthāsi" ti ādi, tena sameti. Athā pi vadeyya: yadi  
*uttarasaddo* disāvācako, evañ ca sati "dakkhiṇuttarena" ti *ena-*  
*yogaṃ* avatvā 'dakkhiṇuttarāya' ti *ayayogo* vattabbo ti. Tan  
 na disāvācakassa pi saddassa <sup>1</sup>"uttarena nadi Sitā" gambhira  
 duratikkamā" ti *enayogavasena* vacanato<sup>d</sup>; api ca *disābhāgaṃ* 10  
 sandhāya "dakkhiṇuttarenā" ti<sup>d</sup> vacanaṃ vuttaṃ, disābhāgo hi  
 disā evā ti niṭṭham etthāvagantabbam̐. — *Gakarantadhāturupani*.

**1324 Laghi bhasane<sup>c</sup>.** *Laṃgheti laṃghayati* etani buddhavacane  
 appasiddhāni pi lokikappayogadassanavasena āgatāni, sāsana-  
 mim̐ hi <sup>2</sup>*bhuvā*digaṇa-*curā*digaṇapariyāpannassa gatyatthava- 15  
 cakassa<sup>f</sup> ullamghanatthaparidipakassa dhātussa rupam̐ ativa  
 pasiddham̐.

**1325 Laṃgha laṃghane.** *Laṃgheti laṃghayati*; <sup>3</sup>"atikaram akara  
 ācariya mayham p' etaṃ na ruceati catutthe laṃghayitvāna  
 pañcamiyam pi<sup>g</sup> āvuto" ti imasmim̐ Sattilaṃghanaṇātake *curā-* 20  
*digaṇapariyāpannassa gatiatthavācakassa<sup>h</sup>* ullamghanatthapari-  
 dipakassa *laṃghadhatussa laṃghayitvā laṃghayitvana* ti rupe  
 diṭṭhe yeva *laṃgheti laṃghayati* ti rūpāni pi diṭṭhāni eva honti,  
 bhāsattavācakassa pana tathārūpāni rūpāni na diṭṭhāni; evam̐  
 sante pi pubbācariyehi dighadassihī abhimatattā bhāsattava- 25  
 cikā pi *laṃghadhātu* atthi ti gahetabbā, evam̐ sabbesu pi  
*bhuvā*digaṇādisu sāsane appasiddhānam pi rūpanam̐ sasananu-  
 kulānam̐ gahaṇam̐ veditabbam̐, ananukulānañ ca appasiddha-  
 nam̐ chaḍḍanam̐.

**1326 Agha pāpakaraṇe<sup>i</sup>.** *Agheti aghayati, agham agho anagho.* 30  
 Tattha aghan ti dukkham̐, <sup>4</sup>"aghan taṃ paṭisevissam̐ vane  
 vaḷamigakiṇṇe khaggadipinisevite" ti idaṃ nidassanam̐; agho

<sup>1</sup> J VI 100<sup>d</sup>. <sup>2</sup> J 1076<sup>c</sup> 1325. <sup>3</sup> J I 431<sup>1-2</sup>. <sup>4</sup> J VI 505<sup>18</sup> = 506<sup>1-2</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> *ita* B<sup>m</sup>ns 1524<sup>17</sup>; C<sup>e</sup> <sup>o</sup>pāṇaṇatṭhānaṃ (= Ja<sup>o</sup> <sup>b</sup>Ja<sup>o</sup> bhavissati.  
<sup>c</sup> *sic* C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup>ns, J: Sīdā (Ja VI 100<sup>16</sup>). <sup>d</sup> B<sup>m</sup> *om* vacanato (= J 527<sup>10-11</sup>). <sup>e</sup> Wg  
 § 33: 87 (121). <sup>f</sup> B<sup>m</sup> gatiatthavā<sup>o</sup>. <sup>g</sup> *sic* C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup>ns (*metr* = — — —, cf 448 n. c); J  
*cod.* K (c); C<sup>k</sup>: pañcamiyasmim̐. <sup>h</sup> B<sup>m</sup> *ns* gatyattha<sup>o</sup>. <sup>i</sup> = Kt *apud* Wg § 17: 85<sup>d</sup>

ti kilesa, tena aghena arahā<sup>a</sup> anagho. Tattha aghayanti pāpaṃ karonti sattā etenā ti aghaṃ, kin taṃ: dukkhaṃ; evaṃ agho. | Nanu ca sappurisā dukkhahetu pi kilesahetu pi ca attano sukhathāya pāpaṃ na karonti, tathā hi <sup>1</sup>"na paṇḍitā  
 5 attasukhassa hetu pāpāni kammāni samācaranti dukkhena phuṭṭhā khalitattā<sup>b</sup> pi santā chandā ca dosā na jahanti dhamman" ti vuttaṃ; evaṃ sante kasmā "agha pāpakaraṇe" ti dhātu ca "aghayanti pāpaṃ karonti sattā etenā ti aghan" ti ādi vacanañ ca vuttan ti. Saccam, yebhuyyena (pana)<sup>c</sup> satta  
 10 dukkhādihetu pāpakammam karonti, etesu sappurisā eva na karonti, itare karonti; evaṃ pāpakaraṇassa hi dukkhaṃ kilesa ca hetu, tathā hi <sup>2</sup>"sukhī pi h' eke<sup>d</sup> na karonti pāpaṃ avaṇṇa-saṃsaggabhayā pun' eke<sup>e</sup>, pahu samāno vipulatthacintī kiṃ-kāraṇā me na karosi dukkhan" ti vuttaṃ, ayaṃ hi gātha  
 15 'dukkhahetu pi sattā pāpaṃ karonti' ti etam atthaṃ dīpeti, <sup>3</sup>"kuddho hi pitaraṃ hanti kuddho hanti samātaran" ti ayaṃ pana 'kilesahetu pi pāpaṃ karonti' ti etam atthaṃ dīpeti, tasmā amhehi "agha pāpakaraṇe" ti ādi vacanaṃ vuttaṃ.  
 — *Ghakārantadhāturūpāni.*

20 **1327 Loca dassane.** *Loceti locayati, locanam.* Rūpārammaṇaṃ locayati passatī ti locanaṃ \* cakkhu.

**1328 <sup>4</sup>Kici maddane.** *Kiñceti kiñcayati, kiñcanaṃ akiñcano.* Tattha kiñcanan ti palibodho, kiñceti satte maddatī ti kiñcanaṃ; *kiñcanasaddo* maddanatthe vattatī, <sup>5</sup>manussā hi vihiṃ mad-  
 25 dantā goṇaṃ "kiñcehi <sup>†</sup>Kāpila kiñcehi <sup>†</sup>Kāpilā"<sup>f</sup> ti vadanti.

**1329 Paci vitthāre<sup>g</sup>.** *Pañceti pañcayati papañceti papañcayati, pa-pañcā.* Ettha papañcā ti taṇhā-māna-ditṭhiyo, etā hi attanis-sitānaṃ sattānaṃ saṃsāraṃ papañcenti vitthiṇṇaṃ<sup>h</sup> karonti ti papañcā ti vuccanti; atha vā papañcenti, yattha sayam uppannā.  
 30 taṃ santānaṃ<sup>i</sup> vitthārenti ciraṃ ṭhapenti ti papañcā; lokiya pana <sup>6</sup>"amhākaṃ tumhehi saddhiṃ kathentānaṃ papañco hoti"

<sup>1</sup> J VI 374<sup>31</sup>—375<sup>2</sup>. <sup>2</sup> J VI 374<sup>20-23</sup>. <sup>3</sup> A IV 97<sup>9</sup>. <sup>4</sup> *vide n. 3*. <sup>5</sup> *cf. Spk ad S IV 297<sup>18</sup> (> Spṭ ad Sp I 111<sup>23</sup>).* <sup>6</sup> (*cf. Dhpa I 18<sup>7</sup>*)

<sup>a</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup> arahatā. <sup>b</sup> ns "metri causa" khalitā (= J *cod.* B<sup>d</sup>). <sup>c</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>d</sup> J: sukhī hi eke. <sup>e</sup> J: pan' eke. <sup>f</sup> B<sup>m</sup> Kāpile; *leg. cum Spṭ* (C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup>): kiñcehi Kāpila kiñcehi Kāḷakā ti [Spk S<sup>c</sup>: kantehi Kiñcana kiñcehi Kāḷakā ti!]. <sup>g</sup> = Kt Maitr *apud* Wg § 32: 108. <sup>h</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup>ns vitthinnaṃ. <sup>i</sup> [ns *suppl. vic-chinditum adatvā*].



ti ādini vadantā kālassa cirabhāvaṃ papañco ti vadanti, sasane pana dvayam pi labbhati.

**1330** †Sicca<sup>a</sup> kuṭṭane. †Sicceṭi<sup>a</sup> †sicceyati<sup>a</sup>.

**1331** Vañcu palambhane. <sup>1</sup>Palambhanaṃ upalāpanaṃ<sup>b</sup>. *Vañceli vañcayati, vañcako vañcanaṃ*. *Bhuvādigane* pana *vañcadhātu* 3 gatyatthe vattati, <sup>2</sup>"santi pādā avañcanā" ti hi pāḷi.

**1332** Cacca ajjhayane. *Cacceti caccayati*.

**1333** Cu cāvane<sup>c</sup>. *Cāveti cāvayati*. Añño <sup>3</sup>"cu sahanē" iti brūte: *cāveti cāvayati*, sahaṭi ti attho.

**1334** Añcu visesane. *Añceti añcayati*. 10

**1335** Loca bhāsayaṃ. *Loceli locayati, locanaṃ*. Locayati <sup>4</sup>sama-visamaṃ ācikkhantaṃ viya bhavati ti locanaṃ · cakkhu.

**1336** Raca patiyatane<sup>d</sup>. *Raceti racayati, racana viracitaṃ kesara-canā gāthāracanā*.

**1337** Sūca pesuññe. Pisunabhāvo pesuññaṃ. *Suceti sucayati*, 15 *sūcako*.

**1338** Pacca<sup>e</sup> samyamane *Pacceti paccayati*.

**1339** Rica viyojana-sampaccanesu<sup>f</sup> *Receti recayati*, <sup>5</sup>"setṭhiputtaṃ vireceyya" *vireceti, virecako* 8 *virecanaṃ*.

**1340** Vaca bhasane<sup>h</sup>. *Vaceti vacayati* — <sup>6</sup>*bhuvādigane* pi ayaṃ 20 vattati, tadā tassā *vatti vacati avoca avocun* ti ādini rūpāni bhavanti, kārite pana <sup>7</sup>*antevāsikaṃ dhammaṃ vāceti vācayati* ti rūpāni —, *vattaṃ vattave valva vuttaṃ vuccati*.

**1341** Acca pūjayam. *Acceti accayati*, <sup>8</sup>"brahmāsurasuraccito".

**1342** <sup>9</sup>Sūca gandhane<sup>i</sup>. *Sūceti sūcayati, sūcako suttaṃ*. Ettha ca 25 <sup>10</sup>"attattha-paratthādibhede atthe sūceti" ti suttaṃ · tepiṭakaṃ buddhavacanaṃ.

**1343** <sup>11</sup>Kaca dittiyaṃ. *Kacceti kaccayati, Kacco*. Ettha Kacco ti rūpasampattiyaṃ kacceti dippati virocati ti Kacco · evaṃnā-mako ādipuriso, tabbaṃse jātā purisā *Kaccānā* ti pi <sup>12</sup>*Kaccāyana* 30

<sup>1</sup> ns cit. Sv I 151<sup>7</sup> et pt. <sup>2</sup> J I 214<sup>1b</sup> (*vide* Epigr Zeylanica I 40<sup>1-2</sup> ubi *mira narrant viri docti*); *supra* 335<sup>19</sup>. <sup>3</sup> Mdh Sk apud Wg § 33: 72. <sup>4</sup> (*cf.* 332<sup>22</sup>). <sup>5</sup> *cf.* Ap 301<sup>2</sup> (setṭhiputtaṃ virecayim). <sup>6</sup> J 145. <sup>7</sup> (*cf.* Pj II 585<sup>2-3</sup>). <sup>8</sup> (335<sup>23</sup>). <sup>9</sup> *cf.* gandha sūcane (J 1504). <sup>10</sup> As 19<sup>17</sup>. <sup>11</sup> (*cf.* Wg § 6. 9). <sup>12</sup> *cf.* § 162 et Rūp 351.

<sup>a</sup> ɔ: picc<sup>o</sup> (Kt Vp apud Wg § 32: 40). <sup>b</sup> Bm upalābhanam. <sup>c</sup> B ns cāvane (= rve<sup>1</sup>; *cf.* J 146). <sup>d</sup> ns paṭi<sup>o</sup>. <sup>e</sup> Wg § 34: 2. <sup>f</sup> *dedi* (Wg § 34: 10). <sup>g</sup> sam-parcanayoḥ; CeBc ns 'sampajjanesu, Bm 'sammajjanesu. <sup>h</sup> ns vireko. <sup>i</sup> *cf.* Wg § 34: 35. <sup>j</sup> (Ce<sup>o</sup> ganthane)

ti pi *Kāṭiyānā* ti pi vuccanti, itthiyo pana (*Kaccānī* ti pi)<sup>a</sup> *Kaccayanī* ti pi *Kāṭiyānī* ti pi vuccanti. — *Cakārantadhāturūpānī*.

1344 *Milecha avyattāyaṃ vacayaṃ. Milecheti milicchayati<sup>b</sup>, milakkhu. Milakkhū ti <sup>†</sup>milaccheti<sup>c</sup> avyattavācaṃ bhāsati ti*  
5 *milakkhu.*

1345 *Kuccha avakkhepe. Avakkhepo adho khipanaṃ. Kuccheti kucchayati.*

1346 *Viccha bhasāyaṃ. Viccheti vicchayati. — Chakārantadhāturūpānī.*

10 1347 *Vajja vajjane. Vajjeti vajjayati, parivajjanako, <sup>1</sup>"vajjito sila-vantehi kathaṃ bhikkhu karissasi" ti.*

1348 *Tujja bala-pālanesu<sup>d</sup>. Tujjeti tujjayati.*

1349 *Tuji 1350 piḥi himsā-<sup>†</sup>bala-dāna<sup>e</sup>-niketanesu. Niketanaṃ nivāso. Tuñjeti tuñjayati, piñjeti piñjayati.*

15 1351 *Khajī kiechajivane. Khañjeti khañjayati, khañjo.*

1352 *Khajī rakkhaṇe. Tādisānī yeva rūpānī; bhuvādigāṇe <sup>2</sup>"khaḥi gativekalle" ti imissā khañjati ti rūpaṃ.*

1353 *Pūja pūjayaṃ. Pūjeti pūjayati, pūjā, <sup>3</sup>"esā va pūjanā seyyo", pūjako pūjito pujanīyo pūjaneyyo pūjetabbo pūjjo.*

20 1354 *Gaja <sup>†</sup>maddana-saddesu<sup>f</sup>. Gajeti gajayati, gajo.*

1355 *Tija <sup>4</sup>nisāne. Tejeti tejayati.*

1356 *Vaja maggana-samkhāresu<sup>g</sup>. Vajeti vajayati.*

1357 *Tajja santajjane<sup>h</sup>. Tajjeti tajjayati santajjeti santajjayati, santajjito.*

25 1358 *Ajja patisajjane<sup>i</sup>. Ajjeti ajjayati.*

1359 *Sajja sajjane. Sajjeti sajjayati dānaṃ, <sup>5</sup>"gamanasajjo hutvā".*

1360 *Bhaja <sup>6</sup>vissāse. Bhajeti bhajayati — <sup>7</sup>bhuvādigāṇe pana bhajati ti rūpaṃ —, <sup>8</sup>"bhatti sambhatti".*

<sup>1</sup> As 125<sup>34</sup> = Ja I 130<sup>18</sup>. <sup>2</sup> I 194. <sup>3</sup> Dhp 106<sup>e</sup>. <sup>4</sup> ns. cit. Mūlapaṇṇāsati-kā: tejanaṃ nāma dahanapācānādisamatthaṃ nisānaṃ. <sup>5</sup> cf. Ja I 98<sup>15</sup>. <sup>6</sup> cf. 410<sup>1</sup>. <sup>7</sup> V 225. <sup>8</sup> Dhs § 1328.

<sup>a</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>b</sup> sic C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup>; B<sup>e</sup>ns mileccheti milecchayati. <sup>c</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ns mileccheti. <sup>d</sup> cf. Maitr Kt apud Wg § 7: 71; ns: bala-pālanesu lañ<sup>3</sup> rhi kra eñ<sup>1</sup>. <sup>e</sup> Wg § 32: 30; balādāna<sup>o</sup>, cf. V 1385. <sup>f</sup> Wg § 32: 105 106: gaja mārja sabdārthau. <sup>g</sup> cf. Kt Ram Dgd apud Wg § 32: 74. <sup>h</sup> = Kt Maitr apud Wg § 33: 8. <sup>i</sup> Wg § 33: 52: pratiyatne

**1361** Tuji **1362** piji **1363** luji **1364** bhaji bhasayam. *Tuñjeti tuñjayati, piñjeti piñjayati, luñjeti luñjayati, bhañjeti bhañjayati*, katheti ti attho.

**1365** Ruja himsāyam. *Rojeti rojayati, rogo*.

**1366** Bhāja puthakammani. Puthakammaṃ puthakkaraṇaṃ, vi- 5 sumkiriya ti attho. *Bhājeti bhājayati vibhājeti vibhājayati, vibhatti*.

**1367** Sabhaja <sup>†</sup>siti<sup>a</sup>-sevanesu. *Sabhajeti sabhajayati*.

**1368** Laja pakāsane. *Lajeti lajayati, laja*.

**1369** Yuja saṃyamane, <sup>1</sup>sampubbo bandhane. *Yojeti yojayati saṃyo-* 10 *jeti saṃyojayati, saṃyojanaṃ*.

**1370** Majja soceyyālamkāresu. *Majjeti majjayati sammajjeti sam-* *majjayati, sammajja*.

**1371** Bhaja<sup>b</sup> bhājana-dānesu. *Bhājeti bhājayati*: <sup>2</sup>"kathaṃ Vessantaro putto gaṇaṃ bhājeti Sañjaya". — *Jakarantadhaturūpaṇi*. 15 *Jha-ñantā appasiddhā*; saddasatthe pana <sup>3</sup>"ñā niyojane" ti paṭhanti, rūpaṃ pana buddhavacanānukūlaṃ na bhavati, tasmā na dassitaṃ amhehi.

**1372** Ghaṭa<sup>c</sup> ghaṭane<sup>c</sup>. Ghaṭanaṃ<sup>c</sup> vāyāmakaraṇaṃ. *Ghaṭeti<sup>d</sup> ghaṭayati<sup>d</sup>*. Ettha tu <sup>4</sup>"ghaṭesi<sup>c</sup> ghaṭesi<sup>c</sup> ghaṭesi<sup>1</sup>, kiṃkaraṇā 20 ghaṭesi<sup>c</sup> ahaṃ<sup>e</sup> taṃ jānāmi" ti nidassanaṃ.

**1373** Ghaṭa <sup>5</sup>samghāte. Pubbe viya kiriyāpadāni, nāmikatte *ghaṭo ghaṭā* ti rūpāni. Ettha ghaṭo ti pāniyaghaṭo, ghaṭā ti samuho <sup>6</sup>"macchaghaṭā" ti ādisu viya.

**1374** Ghaṭṭa calane<sup>b</sup>. *Ghaṭṭeti ghaṭṭayati*. 25

**1375** Naṭa avassandane<sup>1</sup>. Avassandanaṃ<sup>1</sup> gattavikkhepo. *Naṭeti naṭayati*.

**1376** Cuṭa **1377** chuṭa<sup>b</sup> **1378** kuṭṭa chedane. *Cuṭeti culayati, chuṭeti chuṭayati, kuṭṭeti kuṭṭayati*.

<sup>1</sup> saññojana = bandhana, Sv I 312<sup>30</sup>. <sup>2</sup> J VI 490<sup>27</sup>. <sup>3</sup> Kt Maitr *apud* Wg § 33: 59. <sup>4</sup> Dhpa I 251<sup>7</sup>. <sup>5</sup> cf. J 1397. <sup>6</sup> cf. Sv I 226<sup>21</sup>

<sup>a</sup> sic Bemns (= khyam<sup>d</sup>); C<sup>c</sup> (*conī*) pīti (= Kt *apud* Wg § 35: 35). <sup>b</sup> ita C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>m</sup>; B<sup>ens</sup> bhāja; cf. Wg § 33: 60. bhaja viśraṇane — § 32: 42; śraṇa dāne. <sup>c</sup> C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>cmns</sup> ghaṭṭ<sup>o</sup> (*vide* 531<sup>22</sup>). <sup>d</sup> C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>emns</sup> ghaṭṭ<sup>o</sup>; Mmd 486: cetāyaṃ (= Wg § 19: 1); Rūp 528: ihāyaṃ. <sup>e</sup> ita B<sup>m</sup>; C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>ens</sup> ghaṭṭ<sup>o</sup> (= Dhpa). <sup>f</sup> C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>(ns)</sup> om. <sup>g</sup> C<sup>c</sup> *ad. pi* (= Dhpa). <sup>h</sup> Wg § 32: 86: saṃcalane. <sup>i</sup> ita C<sup>c</sup> (Kt *apud* Wg § 32: 12); B<sup>cmns</sup> avasand<sup>o</sup>. <sup>j</sup> B<sup>ens</sup> avasandanaṃ. <sup>k</sup> Kt Vp *apud* Wg § 32: 72.

- 1379 Puṭṭa 1380 cutṭa appabhāve. *Puṭṭeti puṭṭayati, cutṭeti cutṭayati*,  
appam bhavati ti attho.
- 1381 Muṭa samcunnane. *Moṭeti moṭayati*.
- 1382 Atṭa 1383 sutṭa anādare. *Aṭṭeti aṭṭayati, sutṭeti sutṭayati*.
- 5 1384 Khaṭṭa samvarane. *Khaṭṭeti, khaṭṭayati*.
- 1385 Saṭṭa himsā-<sup>a</sup>bala-dāna<sup>a</sup>-niketanesu. *Saṭṭeti saṭṭayati*.
- 1386 Tuvatta<sup>a</sup> nipajjāyam. *Tuvaṭṭeti tuvaṭṭayati*: <sup>2</sup>"chabbaggiyā  
bhikkhū . . . ekamañce tuvaṭṭenti".
- 1387 Chaṭṭa chaṭṭane. *Chaṭṭeti chaṭṭayati*, atrāyam pālī: <sup>3</sup>"sace  
10 so chaṭṭeti<sup>b</sup>, icc etaṃ kusalam, no ce chaṭṭeti<sup>b</sup>, pañcah' aṅgehi  
samannāgato bhikkhu rūpiyachaṭṭako<sup>b</sup> sammannitabbo".
- 1388 ṬPuṭa<sup>c</sup> himsāyam. ṬPoṭeti Ṭpoṭayati.
- 1389 Kiṭa bandhe<sup>d</sup>. Bandho bandhanam. *Kiṭeti kiṭayati, kiṭo*.
- 1390 Cuṭi chedane. *Cuṭṭeti cuṭṭayati*.
- 15 1391 Luṭi theyye. *Luṭṭeti luṭṭayati*.
- 1392 Kūṭa appasāde<sup>e</sup>. *Kūṭeti kūṭayati, kūṭam rajatam* · <sup>4</sup>kūṭā  
gāwī · kūlatāpaso.
- 1393 Caṭa<sup>f</sup> 1394 cuṭa<sup>g</sup> 1395 puṭa 1396 phuṭa vibhede<sup>h</sup>. *Caṭeti<sup>i</sup> <ca-  
ṭayati>, cuṭeti cuṭayati, poṭeti poṭayati, phoṭeti phoṭayati*: <sup>5</sup>"aṅguliyo  
20 phoṭesum".
- 1397 Ghaṭa samghāte, hantyatthā<sup>i</sup> ca. *Ghaṭeti ghaṭayati*.
- 1398 Paṭa 1399 puṭa 1400 luṭa 1401 ghaṭa 1402 ghaṭi bhāsāyam.  
*Pāṭeti pāṭayati, poṭeti poṭayati, loṭeti loṭayati, ghāṭeti ghāṭayati,  
ghanṭeti ghanṭayati*.
- 25 1403 Paṭa 1404 vaṭa ganthe. *Paṭeti paṭayati, vaṭeti vaṭayati*.
- 1405 Kheṭa bhakkhaṇe. *Kheṭeti kheṭayati*.
- 1406 Khoṭa khepe. *Khoṭeti khoṭayati*.
- 1407 Kūṭi dāhe<sup>j</sup>. *Kūṭeti kūṭayati*.
- 1408 ṬYuṭa<sup>k</sup> samsagge. ṬYoṭeti<sup>k</sup> Ṭyoṭayati<sup>k</sup>.
- 30 1409 Vaṭa vibhajane<sup>m</sup>. *Vaṭeti vaṭayati*. — *Ṭakārantadhaturūpāni*.

<sup>1</sup> tuvaṭṭenti = nipajjanti Sp *ad* Vin III 180<sup>15</sup>. <sup>2</sup> Vin II 124<sup>5</sup>, cf. Vin III 180<sup>15</sup>. <sup>3</sup> Vin III 238<sup>22-24</sup> *vide* } 1426. <sup>4</sup> (kūṭagoṇa *etc*, Vm 268<sup>24</sup> *sqq*).  
<sup>5</sup> cf. D II 96<sup>22</sup> = Vin I 232<sup>28</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> Kt *apud* Wg § 32: 30: °balādāna<sup>o</sup>, cf. V 1349. <sup>b</sup> Vin: chaḍḍo. <sup>c</sup> Vp *apud* Wg § 32: 116: buṭa. <sup>d</sup> = Kt Maitr *apud* Wg § 32: 98. <sup>e</sup> Ce appasādane.  
<sup>f</sup> C'eBens *om*. <sup>g</sup> Bm *om*. (Wg § 32: 72!). <sup>h</sup> Wg § 33: 47: bhedane. <sup>i</sup> Bens  
(*con*.) hantyattho, *sed vide* Wg § 33: 50. <sup>j</sup> cf. Kt *apud* Wg § 35: 38. <sup>k</sup> o: puṭ<sup>o</sup>  
*et* poṭ<sup>o</sup> (Wg § 35: 58 *bis*). <sup>m</sup> Wg § 35: 65: vibhajane.

1410 Saṭha <sup>1</sup>samkhāra-gatisu. Saṭheti saṭhayati.

1411 Suṭha ālasiye. Soṭheti soṭhayati.

1412 Suṭhi sosane. Sunṭheti sunṭhayati.

1413 Saṭha silāghayaṃ. Saṭheti saṭhayati.

1414 Saṭha asammābhāsane<sup>a</sup>. Saṭheti saṭhayatī ti saṭho. Ettha <sup>2</sup>sa-  
ṭho ti kerāṭiko, na sammā bhāsati ti attho.

1415 Saṭha ketave. Rūpaṃ tādisaṃ eva. <sup>3</sup>"Sudassaṃ vajjam  
aññesaṃ attano pana duddasaṃ . . . attano pana chādeti kalim  
va kitavā saṭho" ti ettha sākuṇiko kitavā ti vutto, tassa idam  
ketavaṃ, tasmim ketave pi ayaṃ dhātu vattati ti attho. 10

1416 Kaṭhi soke. Kaṇṭheti kaṇṭhayati. — *Thakārantadhāturūpāni.*

1417 <sup>4</sup>Paḍi parihase. Paṇḍeti paṇḍayati uppaṇḍeti uppaṇḍayati:  
<sup>5</sup>"manussā naṃ bhikkhunim uppaṇḍesum"<sup>b</sup>.

1418 Laḍi ukkehepe. Laṇḍeti laṇḍayati.

1419 Khaḍi 1420 kaḍi chede<sup>c</sup>. Khaṇḍeti khaṇḍayati, kaṇḍeti kaṇ- 15  
ḍayati; khaṇḍo, kaṇḍo<sup>d</sup>.

1421 Pidi samghāte. Piṇḍeti piṇḍayati, piṇḍo. Ettha piṇḍo ti  
samūhasamkhāto kalāpo pi; <sup>6</sup>"coḷaṃ piṇḍo rati khiddā" ti ettha  
vutto āhārasamkhāto piṇḍo pi piṇḍo yeva.

1422 <sup>†</sup>Kuḍi veṭhane<sup>e</sup>. <sup>†</sup>Kuṇḍeti <sup>†</sup>kuṇḍayati, kuṇḍalaṃ. 20

1423 Maḍi bhūsayam, hasane<sup>f</sup> ca. Maṇḍeti maṇḍayati, maṇḍo<sup>d</sup> ma-  
ḍanaṃ maṇḍito.

1424 Bhaḍi kalyāṇe. Kalyāṇaṃ kalyāṇatā. Bhaṇḍeti bhaṇḍayati,  
bhaṇḍo. Ettha ca bhaṇḍo ti dhanam alambkāro vā <sup>7</sup>"bhaṇḍam  
gaṇhāti; <sup>8</sup>samalamkaritvā bhaṇḍenā" ti ca ādisu viya. 25

1425 Daṇḍa daṇḍavinipāte<sup>g</sup>. Daṇḍeti daṇḍayati, daṇḍo.

1426 <sup>†</sup>Chadda chaddane. Chaddeti chaddayati, chaddanako chad-  
ḍiyati<sup>h</sup> chaddito, chadditum chaddayitum chaddetvā chaddayitvā.  
— *Dakārantadhāturūpāni.*

<sup>1</sup> Wg § 32: 28—29 (asamskāra<sup>o</sup> *recept* Liebhich = Mdh sk [Vp]). <sup>2</sup> cf. Ps I 152<sup>2-10</sup>. <sup>3</sup> Dh 252<sup>ab</sup>et (Dhp). <sup>4</sup> cf. (Maitr Kt *apud* Wg § 8: 29) + (Maitr [Kt] *apud* Wg § 32: 4). <sup>5</sup> cf. Vin IV 345<sup>†</sup>. <sup>6</sup> S I 34<sup>17</sup>. <sup>7</sup> cf. Ja I 98<sup>14</sup>. <sup>8</sup> J VI 577<sup>30</sup>. <sup>9</sup> cf. V 1387.

<sup>a</sup> ita CeBemns; *vide* Wg § 35: 4. <sup>b</sup> *dedi*; Bm uppaṇḍasu; Ce uppaṇḍamsū, Cns uppaṇḍimsu. <sup>c</sup> Wg § 32: 44: bhedane. <sup>d</sup> Bm *om*. <sup>e</sup> Wg § 32: 46: guḍi veṭṭhane; CeBemns kuḍi vedhane (Ce vedane). <sup>f</sup> Wg § 32: 49: harse <sup>g</sup> Wg § 35: 73: daṇḍanipātane. <sup>h</sup> CeBm chaddayati

**1427** *Vaḍḍha* <sup>1</sup>ākiraṇe. <sup>2</sup>*Kaṃsapātiyā pāyāsaṃ vaḍḍheti vaḍḍhayati*, <sup>3</sup>"bhattaṃ vaḍḍhetvā adāsi". — *Imāni* <sup>4</sup>*dhakāranta-dhāturūpāni* <sup>5</sup>.

**1428** *Vanṇa vanṇakiriya-vitthāra-guṇa-vacanesu*. *Vanṇo pasamsā*,  
 5 *kiriya karaṇaṃ, vitthāro vitthiṇṇatā* <sup>6</sup>, *guṇo sīlādidhammo, vacanaṃ vācā*. *Vanṇeti vanṇayati, vanṇo vanṇaṃ suvanṇaṃ sanvanṇanā*. <sup>7</sup>*Vanṇasaddo* *chavi-thuti-kulavagga-kāraṇa-saṅghāna-pamāṇa-rūpāyatana* <sup>8</sup>disu *dissati*, *tattha* <sup>9</sup>"*suvaṇṇavaṇṇo* 'si *Bhagavā*'" *ti* *evamādisu* *chaviyaṃ*, <sup>10</sup>"*kadā saññūlhā pana te ga-*  
 10 *hapati* <sup>11</sup> *samaṇassa Gotamassa vanṇā*" *ti* *evamādisu* *thutiyaṃ*,  
<sup>12</sup>"*cattāro* 'me *bho Gotama vanṇā*'" *ti* *evamādisu* *kulavagge*,  
<sup>13</sup>"*atha kena nu vanṇena gandhatheno ti vuccati*" *ti* *evamādisu*  
*kāraṇe*, <sup>14</sup>"*mahantaṃ hatthirājavaṇṇaṃ abhinimminivā*" *ti* *evam-*  
*ādisu* *saṅghāne*, <sup>15</sup>"*tayo pattassa vanṇā*" *ti* *evamādisu* *pamāṇe*,  
 15 <sup>16</sup>"*vanṇo gandho raso ojā*" *ti* *evamādisu* *rūpāyatane* *ti*; <sup>17</sup>*tattha*  
*chaviyaṃ* *ti* *chavigatā vanṇadhātu eva*, "*suvaṇṇavaṇṇo*" *ti*  
*ettha* *vanṇagahaṇena* *gahitā* *ti* *apare*; *vanṇanaṃ kittiyā uggho-*  
*sanā* *ti* *vanṇo* · *thuti*; *vanṇiyati asaṃkarato vavatthapiyati*  
*ti* *vanṇo* · *kulavaggo*; *vanṇiyati phalaṃ etena yathāsabhāvato*  
 20 *vibhāvīyati* *ti* *vanṇo* · *kāraṇaṃ*; *vanṇanaṃ dīgharassādiva-*  
*sena saṅghahanaṃ* *ti* *vanṇo* · *saṅghānaṃ*; *vanṇiyati addhamā-*  
*hantādivasena* *pamiyati* *ti* *vanṇo* · *pamāṇaṃ*; *vanṇeti* *vikāraṃ*  
*apajjamānaṃ hadayaṅgatabhāvaṃ* *pakāseti* *ti* *vanṇo* · *rūpāya-*  
*tanaṃ*, — *evaṃ tena tena pavattinimittena* *vanṇasaddassa* *tas-*  
 25 *miṃ* *tasmiṃ* *atthe* *pavatti* *veditabbā*; *aparam* *pī* *vanṇasaddassa*  
*atthuddhāraṃ* *vaḍāma*: <sup>18</sup>*vanṇasaddo* *saṅghāna-jāti-rūpāyatana-*  
*kāraṇa-pamāṇa-guṇa-pasamsā-jātarūpa-puḷiṇ* · *akkharādisu* *dissa-*  
*ti*, *ayaṃ* *hi* <sup>19</sup>"*mahantaṃ sapparājavaṇṇaṃ abhinimminivā*" *ti*  
*ādisu* *saṅghāne* *dissati*, <sup>20</sup>"*brāhmaṇo* <sup>21</sup> *va seṭṭho vanṇo hino añño*  
 30 *vanṇo*" *ti* *ādisu* *jātiyaṃ*, <sup>22</sup>"*paramāya vanṇapokkharatāya sa-*

<sup>1</sup> *vaḍḍhetvā* = *ākiritva*, *Pj* II 151<sup>23</sup>. <sup>2</sup> *Sn* <sup>2</sup> *p.* 14<sup>10</sup>. <sup>3</sup> *cf.* *Ja* III 445<sup>14</sup>.  
<sup>4</sup> 534<sup>7-15</sup> < *Pj* I 114<sup>17</sup>—115<sup>4</sup> = *Sv* III 190<sup>14</sup> *ad* *D* III 194<sup>9</sup> = *Mp* *ad* *A* I 278<sup>28</sup>  
 = *Ps* (E<sup>c</sup>) II 125<sup>4-14</sup>. <sup>5</sup> *Sn* 548<sup>c</sup>. <sup>6</sup> *M* I 386<sup>32</sup>. <sup>7</sup> *D* I 91<sup>26</sup>. <sup>8</sup> *S* I 204<sup>32</sup> =  
*J* III 308<sup>21</sup>. <sup>9</sup> *S* I 104<sup>5</sup>. <sup>10</sup> *Vin* III 243<sup>25</sup>. <sup>11</sup> (*cf.* *Abhidh-av* 65<sup>30</sup>). <sup>12</sup> *cf.* *pṭ*  
*ad* *Sv* I 37<sup>34</sup> III 190<sup>14</sup>. <sup>13</sup> 534<sup>26</sup>—535<sup>9</sup> < *Sv* I 37<sup>24</sup>—38<sup>9</sup>, *cf.* *Vva* 16<sup>11-27</sup>.  
<sup>14</sup> *S* I 106<sup>16</sup>. <sup>15</sup> *M* II 148<sup>24</sup>. <sup>16</sup> *D* I 114<sup>5</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> *C<sup>c</sup> om.* <sup>b</sup> *B<sup>m</sup> om.* *dhātu-*. <sup>c</sup> *C<sup>c</sup> Bemns* *vitthinnatā*, *cf.* 528<sup>28</sup>. <sup>d</sup> *M:* *ad.* *ime.*  
<sup>e</sup> *M:* *ṇā.*

mannāgato" ti ādisu rūpāyatane, <sup>1</sup>"na harāmi na bhañjāmi" ārā siṃghāmi vārijaṃ, atha kena nu vaṇṇena gandhatheno ti vuccati" ti ādisu kāraṇe, <sup>2</sup>"tayo pattassa vaṇṇā" ti adisu pamāṇe, <sup>3</sup>"kadā saññūlha pana te gahapati samaṇassa Gota-massa vaṇṇā" ti ādisu guṇe, <sup>4</sup>"vaṇṇārahassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati" <sup>5</sup>ti ādisu pasamsāyaṃ, <sup>6</sup>"vaṇṇaṃ Añjanavaṇṇena Kālīṅgassa<sup>b</sup> vinimhase"<sup>c</sup> ti ettha jātārūpe, <sup>6</sup>"akilāsuno vaṇṇapathe<sup>d</sup> kha-ṇantā" ti ettha puḷṇe, <sup>7</sup>"vaṇṇāgamo vaṇṇavipariyayo" ti adisu akkhare dissati; icc evaṃ sabbathā pi

chaviyaṃ thutiyāṃ heme kulavagge ca kāraṇe 10  
saṅthāne ca pamāṇe ca rūpāyatana-jātisū

guṇ'-akkhahesu puḷṇe *vaṇṇasaddo* pavattati; 8  
*suvāṇṇasaddo* chavisampatti-garuḷa-jātārūpesu āgato, 'yaṃ hi <sup>8</sup>"suvāṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate" ti <sup>9</sup>"suvāṇṇatā sussarata" ti ca evamādisu chavisampattiyaṃ āgato, <sup>10</sup>"kakaṃ suvaṇṇa <sup>15</sup>parivārayanti" ti ādisu garuḷe, <sup>11</sup>"suvāṇṇavaṇṇo kañcanasanni-bhattaco" ti ādisu jātārūpe ti.

**1429 Pūṇa<sup>e</sup> saṃghāte.** *Pūṇeti pūṇayati.*

**1430 Cūṇa saṃkocane.** *Cūṇeti cūṇayati.*

**1431 Cuṇṇa perañe<sup>1</sup>.** *Cuṇṇeti cuṇṇayati, cuṇṇaṃ:* <sup>12</sup>"cuṇṇavicuṇ- <sup>20</sup>ṇaṃ karoti".

**1432 Saṇa dāne.** *Saṇeti saṇayati.*

**1433 Kuṇa saṃkocane<sup>2</sup>.** *Kuṇeti kuṇayati, <sup>13</sup>kuno <sup>14</sup>kunahattho <sup>15</sup>"hatthena kuṇi".*

**1434 Tūṇa pūraṇe.** *Tūṇeti tūṇayati, tūṇi.* Ettha tūṇi ti saraka- <sup>25</sup>lāpo, sā hi tūṇenti pūrenti sare ettha ti tūṇi.

**1435 Bhūṇa bhāsayaṃ<sup>h</sup>.** *Bhūṇeti bhūṇayati.*

**1436 Kaṇa nimilane.** *Kāṇeti kaṇayati, kaṇo.* Ettha kaṇo ti ekeṇa va dvīhi vā akkhihi parihīnakkhi, aṭṭhakathācariyā pana <sup>16</sup>"kāṇo nāma ekakkhikāṇo<sup>i</sup>, andho nāma ubhayakkhikāṇo" ti vadanti, <sup>30</sup>

<sup>1</sup> S I 204<sup>31-32</sup> = J III 308<sup>20-21</sup>. <sup>2</sup> (334<sup>14</sup>). <sup>3</sup> (334<sup>9</sup>). <sup>4</sup> A I 89<sup>20</sup>. <sup>5</sup> J II 369<sup>17</sup> (Ja I). <sup>6</sup> J I 109<sup>14</sup>. <sup>7</sup> Sp I 123<sup>15</sup> Vm 210<sup>24</sup> (*infra* 578<sup>19</sup>). <sup>8</sup> Vin III 5<sup>1</sup>. <sup>9</sup> Khp VIII 11<sup>4</sup>. <sup>10</sup> Ja I 336<sup>16</sup>. <sup>11</sup> D II 17<sup>14</sup>. <sup>12</sup> (*cf.* Ja V 50<sup>1-2</sup>). <sup>13</sup> Pv 274<sup>14</sup> kūṇa, *nisi leg.* kunṭha, Ja I 353<sup>15</sup>. <sup>14</sup> (Ja I 353<sup>15</sup>). <sup>15</sup> ---. <sup>16</sup> --- (*cf.* 536<sup>5</sup>).

<sup>a</sup> ns: na bhuñjāmi rhi kra eñ<sup>1</sup> ma san<sup>1</sup>. <sup>b</sup> B<sup>ns</sup> Kālīṅgamhi = J (v. l.). <sup>c</sup> B<sup>ns</sup> vanimhase (= lai lhay kun am<sup>1</sup>, ns<sup>1</sup>), J: nimimhase. <sup>d</sup> C<sup>e</sup> vaṇ-ṇup<sup>o</sup> (= J) <sup>e</sup> *cf.* Kṣīr *et* Śakaṭ *apud* Wg § 32: 93. <sup>f</sup> *vide* Wg § 32: 18 (*cf.* 391 *n* e). <sup>g</sup> Wg § 33: 15: kūṇa (*sīce* kuṇa) saṃkocce. <sup>h</sup> a. asayaṃ (Kt *apud* Wg § 33: 17). <sup>i</sup> ns ekakkhina kano

taṃ *kāṇ'-andhasaddānaṃ* ekattha sannipāte yujjati, itarathā<sup>1</sup> *Kāṇakacchapopamasutte* vutto kacchapo<sup>2</sup> *ekakkhikāṇo* siyā, *ekakkhikāṇo* ca pana puriso andho ti na vattabbo siyā, tasmā tesam ayuḡaḡatte ekekassa yathāsambhavaṃ dvinnam dvinnam  
5 *ākārānaṃ vācakatā* daṭṭhabbā, tathā hi Kosalasam<sup>3</sup> *yuttaṭṭhaka-*  
*thāyaṃ* <sup>3</sup>"*kāṇo* ti *ekakkhikāṇo*<sup>a</sup> *vā ubhayakkhikāṇo*<sup>a</sup> *vā*" ti  
vuttam, atha vā <sup>4</sup>"*ovadeyyānusāseyyā*" ti ettha ovādānusāsa-  
nānaṃ viya savisesatā avisesatā ca daṭṭhabbā.

**1437 Gaṇa samkhāne.** *Gaṇeti gaṇayati, gaṇanā gaṇo.* Ettha ga-  
10 *ṇanā* ti samkhā; *gaṇo* ti bhikkhusamūho, yesam vā kesaṇi  
samūho, samūhassa ca anekāni nāmāni, seyyathidaṃ:

samgho gaṇo samūho ca khandho sannicayo cayo  
samuccayo ca nicayo vaggo pūgo ca rāsi ca 9  
kāyo nikāyo nikaro kadambo visaro<sup>b</sup> ghaṭā  
15 samudāyo ca sandoho samghāto samayo karo 10  
ogho puṇṇo kalāpo ca piṇḍo jālāṇ ca maṇḍalam  
saṇḍo pavāho icc ete samūhatthābhidhāyaka; 11

kiṇcā pi ete *saṃgha-gaṇa-samūhādayo* saddā samūhatthavā-  
caka, tathā pi *saṃgha-gaṇasaddā* yeva vinā pi visesakapadena  
20 bhikkhusamūhe vattanti n' añṇe, añṇe pana *saṃgha-gaṇasad-*  
dehi saddhiṃ añṇamañṇāṇ ca kadāci samānatthavisayā honti  
kadāci asamānatthavisayā, tasmā yathāpāvacaṇaṃ asammuy-  
hantena yojetabbā — 'eko, dve' ti ādina gaṇetabbo ti gaṇo.

**1438 <sup>5</sup>Kaṇṇa savane.** *Kaṇṇeti kaṇṇayati, kaṇṇo.* Kaṇṇayanti sad-  
25 daṃ suṇanti etenā ti kaṇṇo, yo loke <sup>6</sup>"savaṇaṃ, sotan" ti ca  
vuccati.

**1439 Kuṇa 1440 guṇa amantaṇe.** *Kuṇeti kuṇayati, guṇeti guṇayati:*  
*guṇo <sup>7</sup>goṇo.* Ettha <sup>8</sup>guṇo ti silādayo dhammā, ken' aṭṭhena te  
guṇo<sup>c</sup>: goṇāpiyati āmantāpiyati attani paṭiṭṭhito puggalo da-  
30 ṭṭhuṃ sotuṃ pūjituṇ ca icchantehi jaṇehi ti guṇo, ettha kiṇcā  
pi silādidhammānaṃ āmantāpanaṃ n' atthi, tathā pi taṃhetu  
āmantanaṃ nimantanaṇ ca te yeva karonti nāmā ti evaṃ  
vuttam, tathā hi <sup>9</sup>"yathā pi khette sampanne<sup>d</sup> biḡam appam pi

<sup>1</sup> S V 455<sup>25</sup> = M III 169<sup>13</sup>. <sup>2</sup> Thā 290<sup>25</sup>. <sup>3</sup> Spk ad S I 94<sup>2</sup> = Ps ad  
M III 169<sup>21</sup> = Mp ad A I 107<sup>26</sup> = Ppa 227<sup>27</sup>. <sup>4</sup> Dhpa 77<sup>a</sup> (Dhpa). <sup>5</sup> deest  
Wg Mmd. <sup>6</sup> (Amk II 6: 94<sup>cd</sup>). <sup>7</sup> *vide* § 233. <sup>8</sup> *aliter* Spk ad S I 35. <sup>9</sup> Pv 319a-d.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>ms</sup> "acchi" (= Mp C<sup>c</sup>). <sup>b</sup> (C<sup>c</sup> visayo). <sup>c</sup> B<sup>ms</sup> guṇā. <sup>d</sup> Pv: bhaddake  
khette.



ropitaṃ sammā dhāraṃ <sup>†</sup>pavassante phalaṃ toseti kassakan" ti ettha kassakassa tuṭṭhiuppattikāraṇattā hetuvasena niccetanassa pi phalassa tosanam vuttaṃ, evam idhā pi āmantāpana-kāraṇattā evam vuttaṃ; <sup>1</sup>aññe pana <sup>†</sup>guṇjante<sup>d</sup> avyayante<sup>b</sup> iti guṇā ti atthaṃ vadanti, tadanurūpaṃ pana dhātusaddaṃ na <sup>5</sup>passāma, "guṇa āmantāṇe" icc eva passāma, vicāretvā gahe-ttabbaṃ.

**1441** *Vaṇa gattaviecuṇṇane. Vaṇeti vaṇayati, vaṇo.* Ettha vaṇo ti aru, sā hi sarīraṃ vaṇayati vicuṇṇeti chiddāvachiddaṃ karoti ti vaṇo ti vuccati.

10

**1442** *Paṇṇa harite<sup>c</sup>. Paṇṇeti paṇṇayati, talapaṇṇaṃ supeyyapaṇṇaṃ.* Ettha ca haritabhāvavigate pi vatthusmiṃ paṇṇabhāvo rūḥhito pavatto ti daṭṭhabbo, <sup>2</sup>"paṇṇaṃ pattaṃ palāso dalaṃ" icc ete samānatthā.

**1443** *Paṇa vyavahare. Paṇeti paṇayati:* <sup>3</sup>"rājā ca daṇḍaṃ garu- 15 kaṃ paṇeti". — Imāni<sup>d</sup> *ṇakārantadhāturūpāni.*

**1444** <sup>4</sup>*Cinta cintayam. Cinteti cintayati, cittaṃ cintā cintana<sup>c</sup> cin-tanako;* kārite *cintāpeti cintapayati* ti rūpani. Tattha <sup>5</sup>"cittan ti āramaṇaṃ cinteti ti cittaṃ, vijānāti ti attho", sabbacitta-sādhāraṇavasena<sup>c</sup> etaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ. Ettha siyā: kasmā "āram- 20 maṇaṃ cinteti ti cittaṃ" ti vatvā pi "vijānāti ti attho" ti vuttaṃ; nanu cintana-vijānanā nānāsabhāvā, na *cinteti* ti padassa vijānāti ti attho sambhavati, duppaññassa hi nānappakārehi cintayato pi sukhumatthādhigamo na hoti ti. | Saccam, *vijānati* ti idaṃ padaṃ cittassa saññā-paññākiccehi viṣiṭṭhavisaya-gaha- 25 ṇaṃ dipetum vuttaṃ <sup>6</sup>sabbacittasādhāraṇattā *cittasaddassa*, yaṃ hi dhammajataṃ cittaṃ ti vuccati, tad eva viññāṇaṃ, tasmā vijānanatthaṃ gahetvā saññā-paññākiccehaviṣiṭṭhavisaya-gahaṇaṃ<sup>1</sup> dipetum "vijānāti" ti vuttaṃ. Idāni aññagaṇikadhātuvasena pi nibbacanaṃ pakāsayāma: sabbesu cittesu <sup>7</sup>yaṃ 30 lokiyakusalākusalamahākiriya-cittaṃ, taṃ jāvanavithivasena at-tano santānaṃ cinoti ti cittaṃ, vipākaṃ kammakilesehi citan ti cittaṃ", idaṃ <sup>6</sup>cīdhātuvasena nibbacanaṃ; <sup>7</sup>yaṃ kiñci loke

<sup>1</sup> *cf.* <sup>2</sup> (Amk II 4: 14<sup>ab</sup>). <sup>3</sup> Dh 310<sup>c</sup> (ns *cit.* Dhpa *ad loc.* et Pva 242<sup>13</sup>). <sup>4</sup> Rūp 650 *cf.* Mmd 658 (C<sup>c</sup> 505<sup>13</sup>). <sup>5</sup> As 63<sup>11</sup> et 63<sup>14-15</sup>. <sup>6</sup> J 1209. <sup>7</sup> *vide* As 64<sup>12-13</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> (c): guṇṭh<sup>o</sup>? "*quidam*" *apud* Wg § 32: 46. <sup>b</sup> sic C<sup>c</sup> B<sup>m</sup> ns (— mhi ra drab kui pra tat kun eñ<sup>1</sup>); B<sup>m</sup> om avyayante. <sup>c</sup> *cf.* Wg § 35: 84<sup>a</sup>. <sup>d</sup> C<sup>c</sup> om. <sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>f</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. -pañña-

vicittam sippajātam, sabbassa tassa citten' eva karaṇato citti-  
 vicitteti vicittam kariyati etenā ti cittaṃ, cittakaraṇatāya citta-  
 ti vuttaṃ hoti, idaṃ <sup>1</sup>*cittadhātuvasena nibbacanaṃ*; cittatāya  
 cittaṃ, idaṃ pāṭipadikavasena nibbacanaṃ, tenāhu aṭṭhakathā-  
 5 cariyā: <sup>2</sup>"sabbam pi yathānurūpato cittatāya cittaṃ, citta-  
 karaṇatāya cittaṃ ti evam p' ettha attho veditabbo" ti, ettha  
 hi cittaassa sarāga-sadosādibhedabhinnattā <sup>3</sup>"sampayuttabhūmi-  
 ārammaṇa-hīna-majjhima-paṇitādhīpatinaṃ vasena cittaassa cit-  
 tatā veditabbā"; kiñcā pi ekassa cittaassa evaṃ vicitratā n' atthi,  
 10 tathā pi vicitrānaṃ antogadhattā samudāyavohārena avayavo  
 pi cittaṃ ti vuccati, yathā pabbata-nadī-samuddādiekadesesu  
 diṭṭhesu pabbatādayo diṭṭhā ti vuccanti, tenāhu aṭṭhakathāca-  
 riyā: <sup>4</sup>"kūmaṇ c' ettha ekam eva" evaṃ cittaṃ na hoti, citta-  
 naṃ pana antogadhattā etesu yaṃ kiñci ekam pi cittatāya  
 15 cittaṃ ti vuttaṃ vaṭṭati" ti. Ettha ca vuttapakāraṇam atthā-  
 naṃ vinicchayo bhavati, kathaṃ: yasmā, <sup>5</sup>yattha yattha yathā  
 yathā attho labbhati, tattha tattha tathā tathā gahetabbo,  
 tasmā, yaṃ āsevanapaccayabhāvena cinoti, yañ ca kammunā  
 abhisamkhatattā cittaṃ, taṃ tena kāraṇena cittaṃ ti vuttaṃ,  
 20 yaṃ pana tathā na hoti, taṃ parittakiriyadvayaṃ antimajava-  
 nañ ca labbhamānacintana-vicittatādivasena cittaṃ ti veditab-  
 baṃ — hasituppādo pana aññajavanagatiko yevā ti. Imāni  
 cittaassa nāmāni:

cittaṃ mano mānaṣaṇ ca viññāṇaṃ hadayaṃ manaṃ

25 nāmān' etāni vohārapathe vattanti pāyato. 12  
*Cittasaddo paññattiyam viññāṇe vicitte citta-kamme acchariye*  
*ti evamādisu atthesu dissati, ayañ hi* <sup>6</sup>"Citto gahapati; <sup>7</sup>*Citta-*  
*māso*" ti ādisu paññattiyam dissati, <sup>8</sup>"cittaṃ mano mānaṣan"  
 ti ādisu viññāṇe, <sup>9</sup>"vicittavatthābharaṇā" ti<sup>b</sup> ādisu vicitte,  
 30 <sup>10</sup>"diṭṭhaṃ vo bhikkhave caraṇaṃ nāma cittaṃ" ti ādisu citta-  
 kamme, <sup>11</sup>"iṃgha Maddi nisāmehi cittarūpaṃ va dissati" ti  
 ādisu acchariye ti.

**1445 Cita sañcetane. Celeti cetayati:** <sup>12</sup>"ratto kho brāhmaṇa rāgena

<sup>1</sup> J 1461. <sup>2</sup> As 63<sup>35-37</sup> et 64<sup>38-40</sup>. <sup>3</sup> As 64<sup>10-12</sup>. <sup>4</sup> mṭ (Be 39<sup>1</sup>) ad As 64<sup>10-12</sup>; unde et supra 55<sup>12</sup> 36<sup>13</sup>. <sup>5</sup> cf. 250<sup>25</sup> A I 26<sup>5</sup>. <sup>6</sup> cf. Pi I 192<sup>11</sup>. <sup>7</sup> Dhs § 6  
<sup>8</sup> Ap 22<sup>16</sup>. <sup>9</sup> S III 151<sup>14</sup> (> As 64<sup>14</sup>). <sup>10</sup> J VI 512<sup>18</sup>. <sup>11</sup> A I 156<sup>31</sup> -157<sup>2</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> As om. eva. <sup>b</sup> C<sup>a</sup> oābharaṇāni pi ti, B<sup>m</sup> oābharaṇā pi ti.

abhibhūto ... attavyāpādāya<sup>a</sup> pi ceteti paravyāpādāya<sup>a</sup> pi ceteti ubhayavyāpādāya pi ceteti; <sup>1</sup>ākamkhati cetayati taṃ nisedha jūtindhara; <sup>2</sup>cetanā sañcetanā", *cetayitaṃ, cetetvā cetayitvā*, <sup>3</sup>sañcicca pāṇaṃ jīvitaṃ voropeti. Tattha cetanā ti <sup>4</sup>"cetayati ti cetanā, saddhiṃ attanā sampayuttadhamme āram- 5 maṇe abhisandahati ti attho", sañcetanā ti upasaggavasena padaṃ vaḍḍhitaṃ; cetayitaṃ ti cetanākāro; sañciccā ti sa- yaṃ ñatvā, <sup>5</sup>ceccā ti<sup>b</sup> abhivitaritvā ti attho. Imāni ceta- nāya nāmāni:

sañcetanā cetayitaṃ cetanā kammam eva ca, 10

kammañ hi "cetanā" t' eva jīnenāhacca bhāsitaṃ; 13  
atrāyaṃ pālī: <sup>6</sup>"cetanāhaṃ bhikkhave kammaṃ vadāmi: ceta- yitvā kammaṃ karoti kāyena vācāya manasā" ti.

**1446 Manta guttabhāsane.** *Manteti mantayati nimanteti nimanta- yati āmanteti āmantayati*: <sup>7</sup>"janā saṅgama mantenti" <sup>8</sup>*man- 15 yanti*, <sup>9</sup>"mantayimsu rahogaṭā"; <sup>10</sup>nimantayittha rūḷānaṃ; <sup>11</sup>āman- tayittha devindo Visukammaṃ<sup>c</sup> mahiddhikaṃ", *mantā manto*: kārite *mantāpeti mantāpayati* ti rūpāni. Ettha <sup>12</sup>mantā ti paññā, "gavesanasaññā" ti pi vadanti; manto ti guttabhāsa- naṃ, <sup>13</sup>"upassutikā pi<sup>d</sup> suṇanti mantaṃ, tasma hi<sup>e</sup> manto khip- 20 pam upeti bhedaṇ" ti ettha hi guttabhāsanāṃ manto ti vuccati; api ca manto ti chaḷaṅgamanto, vuttañ ca: <sup>14</sup>"ye mantaṃ pari- vattenti chaḷaṅgaṃ brahmacintitaṃ" ti, ettha sikkhā-nirutti- kappa-vyākaraṇa-ḷotisattha-chandovicivitvasena manto chaḷaṅgo ti veditabbo, etāni eva cha vedaṅgāni ti vuccanti, vedo eva 25 hi "manto, sutī" ti ca vutto; atha vā manto ti vedādivijjā.

**1447 Yanta samkocane.** *Yanteti yantayati, yantaṃ*: <sup>15</sup>"telayantaṃ<sup>1</sup> yathā cakkam evaṃ kampati medinī".

**1448** <sup>16</sup>*Satta gatiyaṃ. Satteti sattayati.*

**1449 Santa** <sup>†</sup>*amappayoge*<sup>a</sup>. <sup>†</sup>Amappayogo nama ussannakiriya. 30  
*Sanleti santayati.*

<sup>1</sup> S I 121<sup>17</sup>. <sup>2</sup> Dhs § 5. <sup>3</sup> cf. D III 133<sup>14</sup> (Vin III 73<sup>10</sup>). <sup>4</sup> As 111<sup>7-8</sup>.  
<sup>5</sup> cf. Vin III 73<sup>10</sup>. <sup>6</sup> A III 415<sup>7-8</sup>. <sup>7</sup> S I 201<sup>24</sup>. <sup>8</sup> J VI 522<sup>14</sup>. <sup>9</sup> J VI 521<sup>27</sup> *sqq*.  
<sup>10</sup> J VI 104<sup>3</sup>. <sup>11</sup> Cp I 9: 47ab. <sup>12</sup> Nidd I 219<sup>29</sup>. <sup>13</sup> J VI 389<sup>1-2</sup> = J V 81<sup>24-25</sup>.  
<sup>14</sup> Pv 212ab (Pva 97<sup>25</sup>) = Vv 723ab (Vva 263<sup>13</sup>). <sup>15</sup> Bv 2: 168<sup>cd</sup>. <sup>16</sup> Wg § 32: 79.

<sup>a</sup> Cc vyābadhāya (=A), (B<sup>c</sup> vyāpadhaya). <sup>b</sup> *leg* cecca, *omisso* ti (=Vin<sup>c</sup>: ns: rhe<sup>3</sup> nhuik samvaṇṇetabba-ceccapud ma rhi ra kā<sup>1</sup>, *sañcicca* nhuik *cicca* kui pañ bhvañ<sup>1</sup> sañ phrae ra eñ<sup>1</sup>. <sup>c</sup> Cc Vissa<sup>1</sup>; Cp: Vissu<sup>1</sup>. <sup>d</sup> J. hi <sup>e</sup> J *om*.  
<sup>1</sup> Bv Bva (C<sup>c</sup>) vyante <sup>a</sup> Wg § 32, 33: samaprayoge; cf. J 1572.

**1450 Kitta samsaddane<sup>a</sup>.** *Kitteti kittayati*: <sup>1</sup>"ye vo 'haṃ kittayis-sāmi girāhi anupubbaso". <sup>2</sup>"Kittanā parikittanā" ti ādisu pana katthanā kittanā ti vuccati.

**1451 Tanta kuṭumbadhāraṇe<sup>b</sup>.** *Tanteti tantayati, satanto, sappadhāno* ti attho.

**1452 Yata nikārōpakāresu:** *yateti yatayati, nito ca* <sup>3</sup>patidāne. *Yata-dhātu nūpasaggato* paro patidāne vattati. *Niyyātetī<sup>c</sup> niyyā-tayati, takārassa* pana *dakāratte* kate *niyyādeti niyyādayati*, <sup>4</sup>"rathaṃ niyyādayitvāna anaṇo ehi sārathī" ti rūpāni.

**1453 Vatu bhāsāyaṃ.** *Vatteti vattayati.*

**1454 Pata gatiyaṃ.** *Pateti patayati.*

**1455 Vata gati-sukha-sevanesu<sup>d</sup>.** <sup>5</sup>Gati sukhaṃ sevanan ti tayo atthā; tattha sukhaṃ sukhaṃ. *Vātetī vālayati, vāto* <sup>6</sup>vāta-pupphaṃ. <sup>7</sup>civarassa anuvāto.

**1456 Keta<sup>e</sup> āmantāne.** *Keteti ketayati, ketako.*

**1457 Satta santānakiriyaṃ.** Santānakiriya nāma pabandhaki-riyā<sup>f</sup> avicchedakaraṇaṃ. *Satteti sattayati, satto.* <sup>8</sup>"Kin nu santaramāno va lāyitvā haritaṃ tiṇaṃ khāda khādā ti lapasi<sup>g</sup> gatasattaṃ jaraggavan" ti pāliyaṃ pana *gatasattaṃ jaragga-*  
*van* ti pāthassa <sup>9</sup>"vigatajīvitam<sup>h</sup> jīṇṇagoṇan" ti atthaṃ saṃ-  
vaṇṇesum, iminā *sattasaddassa* jīvitavacanam viya dissati.  
<sup>10</sup>"na sukaraṃ uñchena paggaḥena yāpetun" ti ettha *paggaḥa-*  
*saddassa* <sup>11</sup>pattakathanam viya; sutṭhu vicāretabbam.

**1458 Sutta avamocane.<sup>1</sup>** *Sutteti suttayati.*

**1459 Mutta pa(s)savane.** *Mutteti muttayati omutteti omuttayati, muttam* — atrāyaṃ pālī: <sup>12</sup>"mutteti ohadeti cā"<sup>j</sup> ti, tattha muttetī ti passāvaṃ karoti, ohadeti ti karisaṃ vissajjeti; kārite *muttāpeti muttāpayati* ti rūpāni.

**1460 Kattara<sup>k</sup> sethille.** *Kattareti kattarayati, kattaro kattaradaṇḍo*  
*kattarasuppaṃ.* Tattha kattaro ti jīṇṇo, mahallako ti vuttaṃ

<sup>1</sup> D II 256<sup>12</sup>. <sup>2</sup> cf. Mil 141<sup>12-13</sup>. <sup>3</sup> vide Wg p. 150<sup>23</sup>. <sup>4</sup> J VI 18<sup>17</sup>.  
<sup>5</sup> (vide Wg § 35: 30 v. l.). <sup>6</sup> As 293<sup>15</sup> (ns cit. Saccasaṃkhepa 158d: mogha-pupphaṃ). <sup>7</sup> (Vin I 297<sup>21</sup>). <sup>8</sup> J III 156<sup>10-11</sup> (Pv 43a-d). <sup>9</sup> Ja III 156<sup>18</sup> (Pva 40<sup>2</sup>); ns cit. Ja VI 561<sup>28-29</sup>. <sup>10</sup> A III 66<sup>7</sup>, cf. Vin III 61<sup>9</sup>. <sup>11</sup> Mp ad A III 66<sup>7</sup>, Sp I 175<sup>23</sup> (ns cit. Sp et Vmv). <sup>12</sup> Cp II 5: 4d.

<sup>a</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>mns</sup> samsandane; vide Wg § 32: 110. <sup>b</sup> ns: kaṭambadhāraṇe laṇṇ<sup>3</sup> rhi eñ<sup>1</sup> m<sup>3</sup> phrañ<sup>1</sup> re kui choñ khrañ<sup>3</sup> nhuik pe<sup>3</sup>. <sup>c</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup> niyā<sup>o</sup> ubique. <sup>d</sup> Ram apud Wg § 35: 30. <sup>e</sup> Kt Maitr apud Wg § 35: 39. <sup>f</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. pa-? <sup>g</sup> B<sup>m</sup> lapati. <sup>h</sup> Ja: gatajīvitam. <sup>i</sup> = Kt apud Wg § 35: 54. <sup>j</sup> Cp: tam. <sup>k</sup> Wg § 35: 60: kartra.

hoti, ken' atthena: kattarayati aṅgānaṃ sithilabhāvena sithilo bhavati ti atthena; kattaradaṇḍo ti kattarehi jīṇṇamanussehi ekantato gahetabbatāya kattarānaṃ daṇḍo kattaradaṇḍo, te-nāhu atthakathācariyā: <sup>1</sup>"kattaradaṇḍo ti jīṇṇakāle gahetabba-daṇḍo" ti; kattarasuppan ti <sup>2</sup>jīṇṇasuppaṃ, kattarañ ca taṃ 5 suppañ cā ti kattarasuppan ti samāso.

**1461** Citta cittakarane, <sup>3</sup>kadāci-dassane pi. Cittakaraṇaṃ vicitta-bhāvakaraṇaṃ. *Citteti cittayati, cittaṃ*. — *Takārantadhāturūpāni*.

**1462** <sup>4</sup>Katha kathane. *Katheti kathayati*, <sup>5</sup>"dhammaṃ sākacchati", <sup>10</sup>sākacchā kathā parikathā aṭṭhakathā. Tattha sākacchati ti saha kathayati; attho kathīyati etāyā ti aṭṭhakathā, *thakā-rassa thakārattaṃ*:

yāy' atthaṃ abhivaṇṇenti vyaññanattapadanugam<sup>a</sup>

nidānavatthusambaddham<sup>b</sup>, esā aṭṭhakathā matā; 14 15

aṭṭhakathā ti ca atthasamvaṇṇanā ti ca ninnānakaraṇaṃ.

**1463** Pathi gatiyaṃ. *Pantheti panthayati, pantho*. *Bhuvādigane* <sup>6</sup>"patha gatiyaṃ" ti akārantavasena kathitassa *palhati patho* ti niggahitāgamavajjitāni rūpāni bhavanti, idha pana ikārantavasena kathitassa saniggahitāgamāni rūpāni niccaṃ bhavanti 20 ti daṭṭhabbhaṃ.

**1464** Puttha adarānadaresu. *Puttheti putthayati*.

**1465** Muttha samghate. *Muttheti mutthayati*.

**1466** Vattha addane. *Vattheti vatthayati*.

**1467** Putha bhāsayaṃ. *Potheti pothayati*, katheti ti attho. 25

**1468** <sup>7</sup>Putha pahāre. *Potheti pothayati*, <sup>8</sup>"kumāre pothetva agamāsi"<sup>c</sup>.

**1469** Katha vākyappabandhe. *Katheti kathayati, kathā*.

**1470** Satha dubbalye. *Satheti sathayati*.

**1471** Attha **1472** pattha yācanāyaṃ. *Attheti atthayati, attho; pat-theti patthayati, patthanā*; "paṭipakkhaṃ atthayanti icchanti ti paccatthikā.

[**1472**<sup>A</sup> Thoma silaghāyaṃ. *Thometi thomayati, thomanā*]<sup>d</sup>.

<sup>1</sup> ... <sup>2</sup> Sp ad Vin I 269<sup>14</sup>. <sup>3</sup> vide Wg § 35; 63 (adbhutadarsane). <sup>4</sup> cf. V 1469. <sup>5</sup> cf. Vin III 159<sup>15</sup>. <sup>6</sup> V 424. <sup>7</sup> cf. Wg § 26. 12. <sup>8</sup> cf. Ja VI 553<sup>16</sup> (548<sup>5</sup> 551<sup>11</sup>) et supra 367<sup>18</sup>. <sup>9</sup> cf. Sv ad D III 146<sup>24</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> CeBm vyaññanattam pad°. <sup>b</sup> CeBemns "sambandham". <sup>c</sup> Ja: poth° (Ug -th- Ja VI 548<sup>7</sup>). <sup>d</sup> vide V 1565; Cf. *uncis incl*

1473 **Katha** <sup>a</sup> himsāyaṃ. *Kālheti kāthayati.*

1474 **Satha** <sup>b</sup> bandhane. *Sātheti sāthayati.*

1475 **Santha** 1476 **gantha** <sup>†</sup>santhambhe<sup>c</sup>. *Santheti santhayati; gantheti ganthayati, gantho. — Thakārantadhāturūpāni.*

5 1477 **Hada** karissussagge<sup>d</sup>. *Karissussaggo karissassa ussaggo visajjanam. Hadeti hadayati* <sup>1</sup>*ohadeti ohadayati.*

1478 **Vida** lābhe. *Imasmiṃ ṭhāne lābho nāma anubhavanam, tasmā vidadhātu anubhavane vattatī ti attho gahetabbo.* <sup>2</sup>"Sukham vedanam vedeti . . . dukkham vedanam vedeti", <sup>3</sup>*vedayati*, <sup>4</sup>*vedanā* <sup>5</sup>*vitti* <sup>4</sup>*vedayitam*, <sup>6</sup>"sukham vedanam vedayamāno".

1479 **Kudi** anatabhāsane. *Kundeti kundayati.*

1480 **Mida** sinehane. *Atra sineho nāma pīti. Medeti medayati.*

1481 **Chada** samvaraṇe<sup>c</sup>. *Geham chādeti chadayati*, <sup>7</sup>*dosam chādeti* 15 *chadayati paṭicchādeti paṭicchadayati, chattam*, <sup>8</sup>"channā kuṭi". *Tatra chattan ti ātapattam, ātapam chādeti ti chattam; paṭicchādiyate ti channā.*

1482 **Cuda** sañcodane, ānattiyañ ca. *Codeti codayati, codako cuditako codanā.* <sup>9</sup>"Ānando buddhacodito". *Tatra codanā ti cālanā,* 20 *cālanā ti dosāropanā ti attho.*

1483 **Chadda** vamaṇe. *Chaddeti chaddayati.*

1484 **Mada** vittiyoge<sup>1</sup>. *Madeti madayati.*

1485 **Vida** cetanākhyana<sup>2</sup>-nivasesu. *Cetanā<sup>h</sup> saññānam, ākhyānam kathanam, nivāso nivasanam. Vedeti vedayati paṭivedeti paṭive-* 25 *dayati*: <sup>10</sup>"paṭivedayāmi<sup>1</sup> te mahārāja".

1486 **Sadda** <sup>11</sup>saddane. *Saddeti saddayati visaddeti visaddayati, saddo saddito — dīghatte saddāyati ti rūpam, ettha ca* <sup>12</sup>"mam saddāyati ti saññāya<sup>1</sup> vegena udaye pati" ti aṭṭhakathāpāṭho 30 *nipphanam na hoti ti na vattabham, dhātuvasena nipphanam*

<sup>1</sup> (540<sup>26-27</sup>). <sup>2</sup> M I 500<sup>11</sup>. <sup>3</sup> Vm 460 *n.* 2. <sup>4</sup> Dhs § 3. <sup>5</sup> Dhs § 9. <sup>6</sup> Vibha 267<sup>13</sup>. <sup>7</sup> cf. Dh 252<sup>c</sup>. <sup>8</sup> Sn 18<sup>c</sup>. <sup>9</sup> Ap 542<sup>24</sup> = Thia 156<sup>14</sup>. <sup>10</sup> S I 101<sup>29</sup>. <sup>11</sup> cf. Maitr *apud* Wg § 33: 40. <sup>12</sup> Dhpa II 264<sup>15</sup> (cf. pakkosati Mp I 338<sup>19</sup>).

<sup>a</sup> Maitr Deva *apud* Wg § 34: 19: kratha. <sup>b</sup> Kt Vp *apud* Wg § 34: 19: śratha. <sup>c</sup> = thom pañ<sup>1</sup>; Wg § 34: 31: sandarbhe. <sup>d</sup> Wg § 23: 8: purisotsarge (vide supra 540<sup>27</sup>). <sup>e</sup> Vp *apud* Wg § 34: 27: samvrtau. <sup>f</sup> Wg § 33: 31: trptiyoge. <sup>g</sup> ns cehanākhyāna-. <sup>h</sup> ns cehanam. <sup>i</sup> ita C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>c</sup>mns Spk (C<sup>c</sup> S<sup>c</sup>), S: paṭivedemi. <sup>j</sup> B<sup>m</sup> saññā

yevā ti gahetabbam. Saddo ti saddiyatī ti saddo yathā <sup>1</sup>"vuccatī ti vacanam", atha vā saddiyatī attho anenā ti saddo, garavo pana <sup>2</sup>"sabbatī" ti saddo, udriyati abhilapiyatī ti attho" ti vadanti.

**1487 Sūda** <sup>†</sup>āsevane<sup>b</sup>. *Sudeti sudayati, sudo*. Sūdo ti bhattakā- 5  
rako, yo rasako ti pi vuccati.

**1488 Kanda** <sup>3</sup>sātacce. Sātaccam satatabhāvo nirantarabhāvo. *Kandeti kandayati*.

**1489 Muda** saṃsagge. <sup>4</sup>Ekatokaraṇam saṃsaggo. *Modeti mo- 10*  
*dayati* <sup>5</sup>sattūni sappinā.

**1490 Nada** bhāsayam. *Nādeti nādayati*; 'hetukatturūpānī' ti na vattabbānī · pāḷidassanato: <sup>6</sup>"siho ca sihanādena Daddaram abhinādayī" ti. Aññatrā pi saṃsayo na kātabbo ti · imasmim curādigāṇe hetukatturūpasadisānam pi suddhakatturūpanam sandissanato. 15

**1491 Sada** assadane. *Sādeti sadayati; assadeti assadayati*, ettha ā upasaggo rassavasena t̥hito.

**1492 Gada** devasaddhe. Devasaddo vuccati meghasaddo. *Gadeti gadayati*.

**1493 Pada** gatiyam. *Padeti padayati, padaṃ*. Imissā tu <sup>7</sup>divā- 20  
digāṇe pajjati ti rūpam bhavati, idha pana idisānī.

**1494 Chidda** kaṇṇabhede. *Chiddeti chiddayati, chiddam*.

**1495 Cheda** dvedhakarāṇe<sup>c</sup>. Nanu bho, yo catudhā vā pañcadhā vā anekasatadhā vā chindati, tassa tam chedanam dvedhakarāṇam nāma na hoti, evam sante kasmā sāmāññena avatvā 25  
"dvedhakarāṇe" ti dvidhāgahanam katan ti. Dvidhakarāṇam<sup>d</sup> nāma na hoti ti na vattabbam; anekasatadhā chedanam pi dvidhakarāṇam yeva, aparassa hi aparassa chinnakoṭṭhāsassa pubbena ekena koṭṭhāsena saddhim apekkhanavasena dvidhakarāṇam hoti yeva. *Chedeti chedayati*: <sup>8</sup>"yo te hatthe ca pāde ca kaṇ- 30  
ṇanāsaṇ ca chedayi tassa kujjha mahāvīra mā ratṭham vinasā"<sup>e</sup>

<sup>1</sup> Uda 24<sup>2</sup> = Ita (Se 15<sup>12</sup> = mḥi ad Vm 209<sup>26</sup> Id 21<sup>18</sup> § 489). <sup>2</sup> cf. Vibha 45<sup>12</sup> (mḥi). <sup>3</sup> Wg § 33: 54 (ā-krand). <sup>4</sup> cf. As 143<sup>16-17</sup>. <sup>5</sup> = mup<sup>1</sup> tui<sup>1</sup>, ns. <sup>6</sup> J II 8<sup>19</sup> (cf. ib. 67<sup>12</sup>). <sup>7</sup> I 1127. <sup>8</sup> J III 42<sup>6-7, 11-12</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> ns sappati; Vibha: sappati (= sakehi paccayehi sappiyati, sotaviññeyyabhāvam gamiyatī ti attho, mḥi). <sup>b</sup> sic C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>m</sup>; B<sup>e</sup>ns āsecane; leg. āsavane? Ram apud Wg § 33: 43; āsraṇe. <sup>c</sup> Wg § 35: 80; dvaidhīkarāṇe. <sup>d</sup> ita C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>e</sup>m<sup>ns</sup>. <sup>e</sup> C<sup>c</sup>ns vinassa, B<sup>m</sup> vinassam; (C<sup>c</sup> mā te ratṭham vinasā idam!).

idaṃ, — yo me hatthe ca pāde ca kaṇṇanāsaṃ ca chedayi  
ciraṃ jīvatu so rājā na hi kujjhanti mādisā" ti.

**1496 Chada apavāraṇe.** *Chādeti chādayati, chattaṃ; <sup>1</sup>purisassa bhattaṃ chādayati.*

**1497 <sup>†</sup>Īdī<sup>a</sup> sandipane.** *<sup>†</sup>Īdeti <sup>†</sup>idayati. Īkārantavasena niddiṭṭhattā saniggahitāgamāni rūpāni na bhavanti.*

**1498 Adda himsāyaṃ.** *Addeti addayati.*

**1499 Vada bhāsayaṃ<sup>b</sup>.** *Vādeti vādayati, vādo.* Tattha vādeti vādayati ti imesaṃ 'vadati' ti suddhakattuvaseṇa<sup>c</sup> eva attho  
10 daṭṭhabbo na hetukattuvaseṇa, tathā hi <sup>2</sup>"saṃketam katva  
visaṃvādeti; <sup>3</sup>ovadeyya<sup>c</sup> anusāseyya; <sup>4</sup>idaṃ eva saccaṃ ti ca  
vādayanti; <sup>5</sup>avisaṃvādako lokassā" ti suddhakattudipakapālī-  
nayaṃ dissanti, <sup>6</sup>saddasatthe ca vādayati ti suddhakattupadaṃ  
dissati. Tattha visaṃvādeti ti musā vadeti<sup>d</sup>, atha vā vip-  
15 lambheti; vādo ti vacanaṃ, <sup>7</sup>"vādo jappo vitaṇḍā" ti evaṃ-  
vidhāsu tiṣu kathāsu vādasamkhātā kathā<sup>c</sup>. *Vadāpeti vādā-  
payati* ti dve yeva hetukattupadāni bhavanti.

**1500 Chadi<sup>†</sup> icchāyaṃ.** *Īkāraṇto 'yaṃ dhātu, tasmā saniggahitāgamāni 'ssa rūpāni na bhavanti. Purisassa bhattaṃ chādeti  
20 chādayati, 'ruccati ti attho; purisassa bhattaṃ chādayamānaṃ  
tiṭṭhati, chādentam vā.*

**1501 Vadi abhivādana-thutisu.** Ayam pi <sup>10</sup>īkāraṇto dhātu, tasmā  
imassa pi saniggahitāgamāni rūpāni na bhavanti. *Vādeti vā-  
dayati, vandati thometi vā ti attho, imāni anupasaggāni rūpāni,  
25 <sup>11</sup>saddasatthe pi ca vādayati ti anupasaggaṃ vandana-thutiat-  
thaṃ padaṃ vuttaṃ, sāsane pana abhivādeti abhivādayati, abhi-  
vādanaṃ, <sup>12</sup>"Bhagavantam abhivādetvā" ti ādini sopasaggāni  
rūpāni<sup>e</sup> dissanti. Tattha abhivādetvā ti vanditvā thometvā  
vā, ayam asmākaṃ ruci, Āgamatṭhakathāyaṃ pana <sup>13</sup>"abhivā-  
30 detvā ti sukhī arogo hohi<sup>f</sup> ti vadāpetvā, vandanto hi atthato  
evaṃ vadāpeti nāmā" ti hetukattuvaseṇa abhivādanasaddattho*

<sup>1</sup> ns cit. Vin II 137<sup>32</sup> (Sp), cf. 544<sup>19</sup>. <sup>2</sup> Vin IV 1<sup>10</sup>. <sup>3</sup> Dhṛp 77<sup>4</sup> (supra 536<sup>7</sup>)

<sup>4</sup> Sn 832<sup>b</sup>. <sup>5</sup> D I 4<sup>14</sup>. <sup>6</sup> (Wg § 34: 34). <sup>7</sup> (Nyāyasūtra I 1: 1 etc.). <sup>8</sup> (kānti-  
karmā, Nigh II 6: 14 cf. Vcand id. Nirukta XI 5, cadi icchākantisu Mmd 663  
et supra 380<sup>23-24</sup>; cf. etiam ved. ścand). <sup>9</sup> (Sp ad Vin II 137<sup>32</sup>). <sup>10</sup> (contra  
Wg § 2: 10). <sup>11</sup> x x x. <sup>12</sup> S I 1<sup>11</sup>. <sup>13</sup> cf. Ps I 181<sup>19-32</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> cf. Wg § 34: 14 chrdi? <sup>b</sup> Kt apud Wg § 34: 34; bhāṣaṇe. <sup>c</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup>ns  
h. l. ovadeyya. <sup>d</sup> C<sup>e</sup> vādeti. <sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>f</sup> vide 545<sup>27</sup> 546<sup>13</sup>; C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup> hoti,  
B<sup>e</sup>ns hoti.



vutto, amhehi pana <sup>†</sup>*vandanasaddam saddasatthanayam*<sup>a</sup> agahetvā suddhakattuvasena attho kathito, abhivādanam hi<sup>b</sup> vandanam<sup>b</sup> yeva<sup>b</sup> na<sup>b</sup> vadāpanam · *abhi*saddena sambandhitattā<sup>c</sup> <sup>1</sup>"abhivādanasilissā" ti ettha viya, idam hi 'abhivādāpanasilissā' ti na vuttam; yadi ca saddasatthe vadāpanam adhippetam siya, <sup>5</sup>'vadi vadāpana-thutisū' ti nissandehavacanam vattabham siya, evam ca na vuttam, evam pana vuttam: "vadi abhivādana-thutisū" ti, tena vadāpanam anadhippetan ti ñayati. Atha pi siyā kassaci: vuddhena<sup>c</sup> <sup>2</sup>visiṭṭham vadāpanam abhivādanan ti. Evam pi nūpapajjati · kārītavasena dhātuatthassa akathe- <sup>10</sup>tabbato, tathā hi <sup>3</sup>"paca pāke; chidi dvidhākaraṇe" ti ādina bhāvavasena atthappakāsanamatte yeva *pacati paccati pāceli · chindati chijjati chedāpeti* ti ādini sakammakāni <sup>c</sup>'eva akammakāni ca sakārītāni ca rūpāni nipphaṇṇanti, na ca tadatthāya visum visum dhātuniddeso karīyati; tasmā "vadi abhivādana- <sup>15</sup>thutisū" ti ettha kārītavasena dhātuattho kathito ti pi vuttam na sakkā · kiriyāsabhāvattā dhātūnam, — yathā pana <sup>4</sup>*takketi vitakketi · takko vitakko* ti ādini samanatthani, tathā *vādeti abhivādeti* ti ādini pi samānatthāni, ato saddasatthe pi saddasatthavidūhi <sup>5</sup>"takka vitakke; vadi abhivādana-thutisū" ti ādi- <sup>20</sup>nam dhātūnam *takkayati vādayati* ti ādini nūpasaggāni<sup>f</sup> yeva rūpāni dassitāni · tāni ca kho suddhakattupadāni yeva na hetukattupadāni, tasmā *abhivādana-thutisū* ti etassa vadāpana-thutisū ti attho nūpapajjati. Kiñca bhiyyo: *abhivādeti abhivādayati · abhivādetvā abhivādayitvā* ti ādini samānatthāni, *pe-ṇayamat-* <sup>25</sup>tena<sup>g</sup> hi savisesāni; yadi *abhivādetvā* ti imassa padassa 'sukhi arogo hohi<sup>h</sup> ti vadāpetvā' ti attho siyā, <sup>6</sup>"sīrasā abhivādayan"<sup>i</sup> ti ettha *sīrasā* ti padam na<sup>b</sup> vattabham siyā · vadāpanena asambaddhattā; yasmā vuttam tam padam, tena ñayati: abhivādetvā ti ādisu vadāpanattho na icchitabbo, vandanattho <sup>30</sup>

<sup>1</sup> Dh p 109<sup>d</sup>. <sup>2</sup> = "nudādhi ... ca" [Kc 643] sut phrañ<sup>1</sup> kā<sup>3</sup>-ruik paccañ<sup>3</sup> nhañ<sup>1</sup> ta kva yupaccañ<sup>3</sup> kui *ana* pru sa phrañ<sup>1</sup> athū<sup>3</sup> pru ap so va kron<sup>1</sup> hetumantavisesana, ns <sup>3</sup> V 162 et I 1090. <sup>4</sup> Sv I 106<sup>1b</sup> et As 142<sup>20-21</sup> <sup>5</sup> V 1294. <sup>6</sup> Ap I<sup>10</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> *ita* B<sup>e</sup>ns; C<sup>e</sup> vandanasaddam saddatthanayam, B<sup>m</sup> vandanasaddatthanayam. <sup>b</sup> B<sup>m</sup> *om.* <sup>c</sup> *ita* C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup>ns <sup>d</sup> B<sup>m</sup> *om.* nis-. <sup>e</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup> buddhena. <sup>f</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ns anupasaggāni. <sup>g</sup> B<sup>m</sup> *om.* -mattena. <sup>h</sup> *ita* C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup> B<sup>m</sup> < hoti; vide Ps I 181<sup>25</sup>; B<sup>e</sup>ns hoti < Ps I 181<sup>25</sup>, cf. 344<sup>19</sup>. <sup>i</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ns abhivādayan (= Ap)

icchitabbo thomanattho ca, — yasmā *bhuvādigāṇe* <sup>1</sup>“vanda  
 abhivādāna-thutisū” ti imassa dhātussa *vandatī* ti padarūpassa  
 ‘abhivandati thometi cā’ ti attho yeva icchitabbo na vadāpa-  
 nattho, tathā hi <sup>2</sup>“vande sugataṃ gativimuttan” ti padānam  
 5 atthaṃ vadantena ṭikācariyena pi <sup>3</sup>“vande ti <sup>4</sup>vandāmi thomemi  
<sup>5</sup>‘cā’” ti <sup>6</sup>vandana-thomanattho yeva dassito na *abhivādānasad-*  
*datthaṃ* paṭicca vadāpanattho, tasmā *abhivādetvā* ti etthā pi  
 vandana-thomanattho yeva icchitabbo na vadāpanattho. Athā  
 pi siyā: *vande* ti pade kārītapaccayo n’ atthi, *abhivādetvā* ti  
 10 imasmim̐ pana atthi, tasmā tattha vadāpanattho na labbhati,  
 idha pana labbhatī ti. | Tan na *karoti* ti suddhakattupadassa  
 pi *nipphādeti* ti hetukattupadavasena vivaraṇassa <sup>b</sup> viya *vande*  
 ti padassa pi ‘sukhī arogo hohī’ ti vadāpemi’ ti vivaraṇassa  
 vattabbattā; *abhivādetvā* ti idaṃ ca *vande* ti padam̐ iva kārīta-  
 15 paccayantaṃ na hoti, kasmā ti ce: yasmā <sup>7</sup>*cinteti cintayati* ·  
<sup>8</sup>*manteti mantayati* ti ādinam̐ *curādigaṇikānaṃ* suddhakattupa-  
 dānam̐ *cintāpeti cintāpayati* ti ādini yeva hetukattupadāni dis-  
 santi, tasmā, yadi hetukattupadaṃ adhippetam̐ siyā, ‘abhivā-  
 dāpetvā’ ti vā ‘abhivādāpayitvā’ ti vā <sup>a</sup>vattabbaṃ siyā, yasmā  
 20 pan’ evaṃ na vuttam̐, tasmā tam̐ kārītapaccayantaṃ na hoti  
 ti siddham̐. Imass’ atthassa āvibhāvattaṃ imasmim̐ thāne  
 sātṭhakathaṃ Vidhuraajātakappadesaṃ vadāma: <sup>9</sup>“kathan no  
 abhivādeyya abhivādāpayetha ve <sup>d</sup> yan naro hantum iccheyya,  
 tam̐ kammaṃ na upapajjati” ti ayam̐ tāva Jātakapālī, ayam̐  
 25 pana aṭṭhakathāpāṭho: <sup>10</sup>“yam̐ hi naro hantum iccheyya, tam̐  
 kathaṃ nu abhivādeyya kathaṃ vā tena attānaṃ abhivādā-  
 payetha ve <sup>e</sup>, tassa hi tam̐ kammaṃ na upapajjati” ti <sup>1</sup>. Tattha  
 pāliyam̐ *abhivādeyyā* ti suddhakattupadaṃ · tabbācakattā, *abhi-*  
*vādāpayetha ve* <sup>e</sup> ti hetukattupadaṃ · tabbācakattā; evaṃvibhā-  
 30 gaṃ pana ṇatvā pāliyā aṭṭhakathāya ca adhippāyo gahetabbo:  
 naro yam̐ puggalaṃ hantum iccheyya, so hantā tam̐ vajjham̐  
 puggalaṃ kathaṃ nu abhivādeyya, so vā hantā tena vajjhena

<sup>1</sup> J 461. <sup>2</sup> Sv I 13 (*supra* 381<sup>14</sup>). <sup>3</sup> pt *ad loc.* <sup>4</sup> J 1444 et 1446 <sup>5</sup> J VI 315<sup>3-5</sup>. <sup>6</sup> Ja VI 315<sup>8-10</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> pt: vande ti namāmi, thomemi ti vā attho. <sup>b</sup> (Ce *ad. pana*). <sup>c</sup> Bm hoti, B<sup>c</sup>ns hoti (545 *n. h.*). <sup>d</sup> ita Ce = J (E<sup>c</sup>); Bm ce (= Ja VI 315<sup>10</sup> Ck<sup>s</sup>); (B<sup>c</sup>)ns (= J B<sup>d</sup>) abhivādāpayetave (= rhi khui<sup>3</sup> ce khrañ<sup>3</sup> ṇhā<sup>1</sup> iccheyya no<sup>1</sup> toñ<sup>1</sup> ta bhi sa nañ<sup>3</sup> vā<sup>1</sup> no iccheyyā<sup>1</sup> ma toñ<sup>1</sup> ta rā<sup>1</sup>, ns). <sup>e</sup> CeB<sup>c</sup>ns abhivādāpaye-  
 tave; *cf. n. d.* <sup>1</sup> Bm *om. ti.*

"maṃ vandāhi" ti<sup>a</sup> attānaṃ kathaṃ vandāpeyyā ti, ettha pana  
 "rājāno coraṃ . . . sunakhehi pi khādāpentī" ti ādisu viya  
 karaṇavasena "tena vajjhenā" ti padaṃ yojitaṃ, attho pana  
 'taṃ vajjhaṇ' ti upayogavacanavasena daṭṭhabbo · dvikamma-  
 kattā sakāritappaccayassa<sup>b</sup> sakammakadhātuyā<sup>b</sup> ti. | Nanu 5  
 evaṃ sante aṭṭhakathācariyā passitabbaṃ na passantī atitthe  
 pakkhandantī ti<sup>c</sup> tesāṃ doso hotī ti. Na hoti, suṇātha asmākaṃ  
 sodhanaṃ: tathā hi aṭṭhakathācariyehi "abhivādetvā" ti ettha  
 "vadī abhivādana-thutisū" ti dhātuyā atthaṃ agahetvā vohāra-  
 visese kosallasamānāgatattā saṇhaṃ sukhumaṃ atthaṃ<sup>d</sup> so- 10  
 tūnaṃ bodhetuṃ 2"vada viyattiyāṃ vācāyaṇ" ti dhātuyā  
 yev' atthaṃ gahetvā kāritappaccayaparikkappanena kāritatthaṃ  
 ādāya 3"abhivādetvā ti sukhi arogo hohi<sup>e</sup> ti vadāpetvā<sup>f</sup>, van-  
 danto hi atthato evaṃ vadāpeti nāmā" ti hetukattuvasena *abhi-*  
*vādanasaddattho* vutto ti<sup>g</sup> na koci tesāṃ doso, pūjāraha hi te 15  
 āyasmanto, namo yeva tesāṃ karoma. Idam pi ṭhanaṃ sukhumaṃ  
 sādhukaṃ manasikātabbaṃ, evaṇ hi karoto pañña vad-  
 dhatī ti. — *Dakārantadhāturūpāni*.

**1502 Randha** 4pāke. *Sūdo bhattaṃ randheti randhayati*: 5"kākaṃ  
 sokāya randhehi", *randhako*: *sūdena odano randhiyati*, *randhito* 20  
*randhanaṃ*; *puriso sūdaṃ sudena vā odanaṃ randhāpeti ran-*  
*dhapayati*; *randhetuṃ randhayitūṃ randhitvā*<sup>g</sup> *randhiya*<sup>h</sup> icc  
 adini.

**1503 Dhū kampane.** *Dhāveti dhavayati*.

**1504 Gandha** 6sūcane, 7addane ca. *Sūcanaṃ pakasanaṃ, addanaṃ* 25  
*paripluṭa*tā<sup>i</sup>. *Gandheti gandhayati, gandho*. Ettha *gandho* ti  
 8gandheti attano vatthuṃ sūcayati pakāsayati<sup>j</sup> ti *gandho*, pa-  
 ṭicchannaṃ vā pupphaphalādiṃ "idam ettha atthi" ti 9pesuñ-  
 ñaṃ upasaṃharanto viya pakāseti ti *gandho*; *gamu-dhara-*  
*dhātudvayavasena* pi *gandhasaddattho* vattabbo: *gacchanto* 30

<sup>1</sup> cf. A I 48<sup>9</sup> <sup>2</sup> J 489. <sup>3</sup> (544<sup>29-31</sup>). <sup>4</sup> cf. (Vp apud) Wg § 26: 84.

<sup>5</sup> J I 332<sup>2</sup>. <sup>6</sup> Kās I 2: 15, Rūp 658 (vide supra 529<sup>25</sup> — 529<sup>15</sup>). <sup>7</sup> Wg § 33: 11.

<sup>8</sup> Vibha 45<sup>13</sup> = Vm 481<sup>16</sup> (cf. Abhidh-av 68<sup>6</sup>). <sup>9</sup> cf. Wg § 35: 21.

<sup>a</sup> Bm om. ti. <sup>b</sup> sic CeB<sup>cm</sup>ns. <sup>c</sup> = tasmā kron<sup>1</sup> ns. <sup>d</sup> Bm saṇhaṃ  
 sukhumatthaṃ. <sup>e</sup> vide 544<sup>30</sup>; CeBm hotī, Be hotū (ns om.). <sup>f</sup> CeBm vadāpeyya.  
<sup>g</sup> Be (ns) ad. randhayitvā <sup>h</sup> Ce ad. randhayitvā <sup>i</sup> CeB<sup>ns</sup> pariplutā; (Bm parip-  
 palatā), ns: nae mvaṇ<sup>3</sup> sañ eñ<sup>1</sup> aphrae, et cit Ja VI 17<sup>25</sup>. <sup>j</sup> CeB<sup>ns</sup> pakāseti.

dhariyati ti gan-dho iti, āha ca <sup>1</sup>"dhariyati ti gacchanto gan-dho, sūcanato pi vā" ti; *gandhasaddo* ca <sup>2</sup>"uppalagandha-theno" ti ettha chedane vattati ti daṭṭhabbo.

**1505 Vadha saṃyame<sup>a</sup>.** *Vadheti vadhayati.*

- 5 **1506 <sup>3</sup>Budhi himsāyam.** *Bundheti bundhayati, palibundheti pali-bundhayati palibodho* — *parisaddo* upasaggo, so vikāravasena aññathā jāto. Tattha palibodho ti <sup>4</sup>āvāsapalibodhādi, api ca palibodho ti taṇhā-māna-diṭṭhittayañ ca.

**1507 Vaddha chedana-pūraṇesu.** *Vaddheti vaddhayati, vaddhaki.*

- 10 *Vaddhaki* ti gahakārako.

**1508 Gaddha<sup>b</sup> abhikaṃkhāyam<sup>c</sup>.** *Gaddheti gaddhayati, gaddho.* Gaddho ti giṇṇho, <sup>5</sup>"gaddhabādhipubbo" ti idam ettha nidasanaṃ.

**1509 Sadhu paḥasane<sup>d</sup>.** *Sadheti sadhayati.*

- 15 **1510 Vaddha bhāsāyam.** *Vaddheti vaddhayati.*

**1511 Andha diṭṭhūpasamhāre** Diṭṭhūpasamhāro nāma cakkhusaññitāya diṭṭhiyā upasamhāro · apanayanaṃ vināso vā; cakkhu hi 'passanti etāyā' ti diṭṭhi ti vuccati, yaṃ sandhāya aṭṭhakathāsu <sup>6</sup>"sasambhāracakkhuno setamaṇḍalaparikkhittassa kaṇhamaṇḍa-

- 20 *lassa majjhe abhimukhaṃ<sup>e</sup> tthitānaṃ sarīrasaṇṭhānuppattidesa-bhūte diṭṭhimaṇḍale*" ti vuttaṃ, ṭikāyam pi ca <sup>7</sup>"diṭṭhimaṇḍale ti abhimukhaṭṭhitānaṃ sarīrasaṇṭhānuppattidesa-bhūte cakkhusaññitāya diṭṭhiyā maṇḍale" ti vuttaṃ, — evambhūtāya diṭṭhiyā upasamhāre *andhadhātu* vattati. *Andheti andhayati:* <sup>8</sup>"cakkhūni

- 25 'ndhayimṣu"<sup>f</sup>, *andho.* Andho ti andheti ti andho · dvinnaṃ cakkhūnaṃ ekassa vā vasena naṭṭhanayano. Evam idha *andhadhātu* vutto, Kaccāyane pana <sup>9</sup>"khādāma-gamānaṃ khandhāndha-gandhā" ti vacanena *amadhātussa andhādesakaraṇavasena rūpanipphatti* dassitā.

- 30 **1512 Badha bandhane.** <sup>10</sup>*Migaṃ bādheti*, <sup>11</sup>*baddho migo*, <sup>12</sup>"baddho 'si mārāpasena". Tattha bādheti ti bandhati ti suddhakattu-

<sup>1</sup> Abhidh-av 43<sup>14</sup> (*infra* 583<sup>20</sup>). <sup>2</sup> *cf.* Ita *ad* It 64<sup>9</sup> (*cit.* Vin III 33<sup>10-20</sup>). <sup>3</sup> *vide* Vp *apud* Wg § 32: 14. <sup>4</sup> (Vm 90<sup>1</sup> *cf.* et Nidd I 156<sup>26</sup> et Vin I 265<sup>8</sup>). <sup>5</sup> *cf.* M I 130<sup>4</sup>, Vin IV 218<sup>2</sup>. <sup>6</sup> As 307<sup>13-15</sup>, *cf.* Vm 445<sup>26-28</sup>. <sup>7</sup> \**cf.* <sup>8</sup> *cf.* Ja VI 74<sup>29</sup>?. <sup>9</sup> Kc 666. <sup>10</sup> *cf.* Th 454<sup>a-d</sup>. <sup>11</sup> *cf.* M I 173<sup>31</sup>. <sup>12</sup> S I 105<sup>14</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> Wg § 32: 14: badha saṃyamane. <sup>b</sup> Bm gadha. <sup>c</sup> Bm abhisamkhāyam, C<sup>e</sup> atisaṃkhāyam. <sup>d</sup> *ita* Bm (= Wg § 33: 61); C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup>ns paḥasane. <sup>e</sup> As: 'okhe. <sup>f</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup>ns andhayimṣu.

vasena attho gahetabbo, evaṃ bādhayati ti etthā pi, tathā hi <sup>1</sup>"vātaṃ jālena bādhesi yo aniechantim<sup>a</sup> icchasi" ti ettha <sup>1</sup>"bādhesi ti bandhasi" ti suddhakattuvasena attho vutto; *bhuvā-* digāṇe pana <sup>2</sup>"bādha <sup>3</sup>baddhāyan"<sup>b</sup> ti *bādhadhātussa* vasena *bādhati*<sup>c</sup> ti kattupadaṃ *bādheti bādhayati* ti hetukattupadaṃ <sup>5</sup>bhavati; baddho ti bādhiyate so ti baddho. — *Dhakāranta-* dhāturūpāni.

**1513 Mana** <sup>3</sup>pūjāyaṃ <sup>4</sup>pemane <sup>5</sup>vīmaṃsāyaṃ. *Māneti mānayati*, <sup>6</sup>mātā; *vīmāneti vīmanayati* <sup>7</sup>patimāneti *patimānayati*, *mānana sammānanā vīmānanā vīmānaṃ*<sup>d</sup> *vīmānanaṃ, mānilo*; <sup>8</sup>"amā- 10 nanā yattha santo<sup>e</sup> santānaṃ ca<sup>d</sup> vīmānanā hīnasammanana vā pi na tattha vasatiṃ vase"<sup>f</sup>; *vīmaṃsati*<sup>g</sup>, *vīmaṃsā, vīmaṃ-* *siyati ti vīmaṃsiyamāno, vīmaṃsanlo*. Tattha māneti ti pūjeti, aṭṭhakathāsu pana <sup>9</sup>"mānenti" ti etasmiṃ ṭhāne ayam attho dassito: <sup>10</sup>"mānenti ti manena<sup>h</sup> piyāyanti, pūjenti ti paccayehi 15 pūjenti" ti, so vevacanatthapakāsanavasena vutto ti gahetabbo, *mānana-pūjanasaddā* hi pariyāyasaddattā vevacanasaddā eva; vīmāneti ti avamaññati; vīmānan ti sobhāvisesayogato vi- siṭṭhamāniyatāya vīmānaṃ, visesato mānetabban ti hi vīmānaṃ <sup>20</sup>devānaṃ vasanaṭṭhānabhūtaṃ vyamhaṃ.

**1514 Mana thambhe.** <sup>11</sup>Thambho cittassa thaddhatā. *Māneti mā-* *nayati, māno*.

**1515 Thana devasadde** Devasaddo megphasaddo. *Thaneti tha-* *nayati*: <sup>12</sup>"yathā pi meggho thanayaṃ vijjūmālī satakkaku tha- 25 laṃ ninnāṇ ca pūreti"<sup>1</sup> [abhivassaṃ vasundharaṃ]<sup>1</sup>; <sup>13</sup>yathā <sup>25</sup>pāvusakko meggho thanayanto savijjuko".

**1516 Ūna parihāniyaṃ**<sup>k</sup>. *Ūneti ūnayati*, <sup>14</sup>"ūno loko".

**1517 Dhana sadde.** *Dhaneti dhanayati dhanaggiyati, dhani dhanam*. Tattha dhanī ti saddo; dhanan ti santakaṃ, taṃ hi 'mama

<sup>1</sup> J V 293<sup>24</sup> et Ja V 293<sup>25</sup>. <sup>2</sup> cf. V 507. <sup>3</sup> Wg § 34: 36 <sup>4</sup> vide 549<sup>15</sup>. <sup>5</sup> vide V 530. <sup>6</sup> Kev 570. <sup>7</sup> ns cit. patimāneti ti āgaceti, cf. Sv I 276<sup>15</sup>. <sup>8</sup> J III 247<sup>22-23</sup>. <sup>9</sup> D I 91<sup>3</sup> <sup>10</sup> cf. Sv I 256<sup>14</sup> <sup>11</sup> cf. Vibha 469<sup>11</sup>. <sup>12</sup> S I 100<sup>12</sup> = A III 34<sup>23-24</sup> (Sumanasut, ns) <sup>13</sup> D II 262<sup>6</sup>. <sup>14</sup> M II 68<sup>29</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> J: aniechantam (J V 293<sup>14</sup> vide Mvu II 481<sup>11</sup> III 16<sup>19</sup>) <sup>b</sup> sic Bems, Ce bādhaṃ. <sup>c</sup> Bm bādhasi. <sup>d</sup> Bm om <sup>e</sup> ita CeBems (leg satam? cf. Ja III 248<sup>3</sup>); J: siyā. <sup>f</sup> J: vasa divase, sed vide v. II. <sup>g</sup> Bm ad vīmaṃsati <sup>h</sup> Bm mane. <sup>i</sup> C om <sup>j</sup> C Bm om <sup>k</sup> Wg § 35: 36 parihāne

idan' ti dhanāyitabbam<sup>1</sup> saddāyitabban ti dhanan<sup>a</sup> ti<sup>a</sup>. Ayam pana dhātu icchāyam pi vattati, <sup>2</sup>"mātā hi tava Irandati Vi-dhurassa hadayam dhanīyyatī"<sup>b</sup> ti pālī nidassanam, tattha dhanīyyatī ti <sup>2</sup>pattheti icchati.

5 **1518 Thena coriye.** Corassa bhāvo coriyam, yathā *sūriyaṃ* yathā ca *dakkhiyaṃ*. *Theneti thenayati, theno, thenetvā.*

**1519 Tanu** <sup>†</sup>saddōpatāpesu<sup>c</sup>. *Tāneti tānayati.* Idhāyam savuddhikā, <sup>3</sup>*tanādigāṇe vitthāratthavasena tanoti tanute* ti avuddhikā. — *Tavaggantadhāturūpāni.*

10 **1520 Nāpa tosana-nisānesu**<sup>d</sup>. *Nāpeti nāpayati paññāpeti paññāpayati, paññattī*, ettha ca<sup>e</sup> Niddese <sup>4</sup>"paññāpeti" ti padaṃ nidassanam, tattha paññāpeti ti katanibbacanehi vākyāvayavehi vitthāravasena niravasesato desitehi veneyyānam cittaparito-sanam buddhinisānaṃ ca karoti ti attho; *papubbo nikkhipane:*

15 <sup>5</sup>"āsanam paññāpeti" *paññāpayati*, <sup>6</sup>"āsanam paññāpeti" ti rassattam pi dissati, *amatassa dvāram paññāpeti<sup>1</sup> ti paññā*; kārīte *puriso purisena āsanam paññāpāpeti* ti ekam eva padaṃ. Tāni *paññāpeti paññāpayati<sup>h</sup>* ti rūpāni yadā <sup>7</sup>"nā avabodhane" ti imissā rūpāni siyūṃ, tadā hetukatturūpāni bhavanti, ettha pana

20 *suddhakatturūpāni* · tabbācakattā.

**1521 Lapa viyattiyam vācāyam.** *Lapeti lapayati, lāpo lapanam ālāpo<sup>i</sup> sallāpo kathāsallāpo lapitaṃ.*

**1522 Jhapa<sup>j</sup> dāhe.** *Jhāpeti jhāpayati, jhatto jhānam.* Tattha jhatto ti khudāpareto, pācanagginā jhāpito ti jhatto, <sup>8</sup>"jhatta  
25 assu kilantā" ti ca pālī; jhānan ti nīvaraṇadhamme<sup>k</sup> jhāpeti ti jhānam. Savuddhikam<sup>m</sup>; kārīte pana *jhāpāpeti<sup>n</sup> jhāpāpayati<sup>n</sup>.*

<sup>1</sup> (cf. 401<sup>1</sup>). <sup>2</sup> J VI 264<sup>7-8</sup> (*supra* 484<sup>3-4</sup>), *et* Ja VI 264<sup>11</sup>. <sup>3</sup> V 1277.

<sup>4</sup> cf. Nidd I 140<sup>10</sup> 211<sup>1</sup>, Nidd II *ad* Sn 1032<sup>c</sup>. <sup>5</sup> Vin II 210<sup>12</sup>; ns *cit.* Ps *ad* M III 248<sup>10</sup>. <sup>6</sup> [*clausula* — —, — —, — —, cf. Gotamo Sakyaputto [D I 87<sup>12</sup>], Seniyo Bimbisāro [D I 132<sup>33</sup>], dhammiko dhammarājā [D I 88<sup>33</sup> (86<sup>3</sup>) cf. D II 80<sup>18-19</sup>], methunā gāmadhammā [D I 4<sup>10</sup>] āyatim samvarāya [D I 85<sup>19</sup>] *cet.*, *vide* Vin III 92<sup>4</sup> D II 137<sup>13</sup> M II 181<sup>8</sup> *et* (*metr.*) Mp I 151<sup>29</sup>]. <sup>7</sup> V 1240. <sup>8</sup> cf. Pj I 73<sup>12</sup> (*Appendix*) nijjhatto kilanto (Vibha 259<sup>30</sup>).

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>m</sup> *om.* <sup>b</sup> J *codd.* C<sup>k</sup> vanīyati [Ujval *ad* Uṇādi IV 139; *de* dhanīyo *vide* Kās VII 4: 34], *codd* B<sup>d</sup> dhanīyyati; *supra* 484<sup>4</sup>. <sup>c</sup> Kās *apud* Wg § 34: 33: Śraddhopatāpayoh. <sup>d</sup> Wg § 32: 80 (*v. l.* § 19: 50). <sup>e</sup> C<sup>e</sup> *om.* <sup>f</sup> C<sup>e</sup> ns paññāpō. <sup>g</sup> C<sup>e</sup> paññāpāpeti, B<sup>e</sup> ns paññāpeti. <sup>h</sup> B<sup>m</sup> paññāpō. <sup>i</sup> *ita* C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> ns (*leg.* ālāpa-?). <sup>j</sup> C<sup>e</sup> jhāpa *cf.* Cāndra-dh X 22 (Wg § 32: 95!). <sup>k</sup> ns nīvaraṇādīdhō. <sup>m</sup> B<sup>m</sup> sabuddhikam. <sup>n</sup> *ita* ns; C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> jhāpāpō, *cf.* 550<sup>16-17</sup>.

**1523 Rūpa rūpakiriyāyaṃ.** Rūpakiriyā nāma pakāsanakiriyā. *Rūpeti rūpayati, rūpaṃ.* Tattha rūpaṃ ti <sup>1</sup>"rūpayati ti rūpaṃ, vaṇṇavikāraṃ āpajjamānaṃ hadayaṅgatabhāvaṃ<sup>a</sup> pakaseti ti attho". *Divādigāṇe* panāyaṃ <sup>2</sup>"rūpa ruppāne" ti bhijjanādiattham gahetvā tthitā. 5

**1524 Kappa <sup>3</sup>vidhimhi.** Vidhi kiriyā. <sup>4</sup>"Sihaseyyaṃ kappeti" *kappayati*; <sup>5</sup>"moro vāsam akappayi"; <sup>6</sup>"sihaseyyaṃ pakappentaṃ buddhaṃ vandāmi Gotamaṃ".

**1525 Kappa <sup>7</sup>vitakke, <sup>8</sup>vidhimhi <sup>9</sup>chedane<sup>b</sup> ca.** *Kappeti kappayati*: <sup>5</sup>"moro vāsam akappayi", *kappitamassu: pakappeti pakappayati* 10  
*saṃkappeti saṃkappayati, kappo saṃkappo vikappo Kappasa-*  
*maṇo* icc ādini. Tattha kappo ti paricchedavasena kappiyati  
ti kappo; saṃkappo ti saṃkappanaṃ; vikappo ti vividha  
kappanaṃ · atthassa anekantikabhavo. Idha *kappasaddassa*  
atthuddhāro bhavati: <sup>10</sup>*kappasaddo* abhisaddahana-vohāra-kala- 15  
paññatti-chedana-vikappa-lesa-samantabbhāvādiekattho, tatha  
hi 'ssa <sup>11</sup>"okappaniyam etaṃ bhoṭo Gotamassa yatha taṃ ara-hato sammāsambuddhassa" ti evamādisu abhisaddahanam attho,  
<sup>12</sup>"anujānāmi bhikkhave pañcahi samaṇakappehi phalaṃ pari-  
bhūñjitun" ti evamādisu vohāro, <sup>13</sup>"yena sudam niccakappaṃ" 20  
viharāmi" ti evamādisu kālo, <sup>14</sup>"icc āyasmā Kappo" ti evam-  
ādisu paññatti, <sup>15</sup>"alaṃkato kappitakesamassū" ti evamādisu  
chedanaṃ, <sup>16</sup>"kappati dvaṅgulakappo" ti evamādisu vikappo,  
<sup>17</sup>"atthi kappo nipajjitun" ti evamādisu lesa, <sup>18</sup>"kevalakappaṃ  
Veluvanaṃ obhāsetvā" ti evamādisu samantabbhavo; <sup>19</sup>atha 25  
vā *kappasaddo* saupasaggo anupasaggo ca vitakka-vidhāna-  
paṭibhāga-paññatti-kāla-paramāyu-vohāra-samantabbhāvābhisad-  
dahana-cchedana-viniyoga-vinayakiriyā-les'-antarakappa-taṇhā-  
diṭṭhi-asamkhyeyyakappa-mahākappādisu dissati, tathā h' esa  
<sup>20</sup>"nekkhammasaṃkappo . . . avyāpādasamkappo" ti ādisu vi- 30  
takke āgato, <sup>21</sup>"civare vikappaṃ āpajjeyyā" ti ādisu vidhāne,

<sup>1</sup> Vibha 45<sup>10</sup>. <sup>2</sup> I 1156. <sup>3</sup> cf. Amk II 7: 49<sup>b</sup>. <sup>4</sup> A I 114<sup>15</sup>. <sup>5</sup> J II 35<sup>22</sup>  
<sup>6</sup> \* \* \*. <sup>7</sup> (551<sup>30</sup>). <sup>8</sup> cf. I 1524. <sup>9</sup> Pj I 116<sup>3-4</sup> Uda 333<sup>27</sup> cf. kutta = kappita,  
Sv I 274<sup>17-18</sup>. <sup>10</sup> 551<sup>17-25</sup> < Pj I 115<sup>19</sup>—116<sup>7</sup> cf. Mp ad A I 278<sup>28</sup> = Spk ad  
S I 1<sup>10</sup> = Ps (Ee) II 125<sup>36</sup>—126<sup>12</sup>. <sup>11</sup> M I 249<sup>31</sup>. <sup>12</sup> Vin II 109<sup>25</sup>. <sup>13</sup> M I 249<sup>30</sup>.  
<sup>14</sup> Sn 1092. <sup>15</sup> J VI 268<sup>27</sup>. <sup>16</sup> Vin II 294<sup>5</sup>. <sup>17</sup> D III 256<sup>14</sup> = A IV 333<sup>16</sup>.  
<sup>18</sup> S I 66<sup>1</sup>. <sup>19</sup> cf. Sv I 103<sup>17-20</sup> et pñ ad loc. <sup>20</sup> S II 152<sup>22-30</sup>. <sup>21</sup> Vin III 216<sup>1</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> Bm hadayagata<sup>a</sup> <sup>b</sup> C<sup>2</sup>Bm chedanesu <sup>c</sup> M (Ee) ad niccakappaṃ

1"satthukappena vata bho sāvakena saddhiṃ mantayamānā  
na jānimhā" ti ādisu paṭibhāge, satthusadisenā ti ayaṃ hi  
tattha attho, 2"icc āyasmā Kappo" ti ādisu paññattiyāṃ, 3"yena  
sudam niccakappaṃ viharāmi" ti ādisu kāle, 4"ākamkhamāno  
5 Ānanda tathāgato kappam tiṭṭheyya kappāvasesam vā" ti ādisu  
paramāyumi, āyukappo hi idha kappo ti adhippeto, 5"anu jā-  
nāmi bhikkhave pañcahi samaṇakappehi phalaṃ paribhuñjitum"  
ti ādisu samaṇavohāre, 6"kevalakappaṃ Veḷuvanaṃ obhāsetvā"  
ti ādisu samantabhāve, 7"saddhā saddahanā okappanā abhippa-  
10 sādo" ti ādisu abhisaddahane, saddhāyan ti attho, 8"alamkato  
kappitakesamassū" ti ādisu chedane, 9"evam eva<sup>a</sup> ito dinnam  
petānam upakappati" ti ādisu viniyoge, 10"kappakatena akap-  
pakataṃ saṃsibbitaṃ hoti" ti ādisu vinayakiriyāyaṃ, 11"atthi  
kappo nipajjītuṃ handāhaṃ nipajjāmi" ti ādisu lese, 12"āpāyiko  
15 nerayiko kappatṭho saṃghabhedako . . . kappam nirayamhi  
paccati" ti ādisu antarakappe, 13"na kappayanti na purakkha-  
ronti dhammā pi tesam na paṭicchitāse, na brāhmaṇo silava-  
tena<sup>b</sup> neyyo pāraṅgato na ca<sup>c</sup> pacceti tādī" ti ādisu taṇhā-  
diṭṭhisu, tathā hi vuttaṃ Niddese: 14"kappo ti uddānato dve  
20 kappā: taṇhākappo diṭṭhikappo" ti, 15"aneke pi saṃvaṭṭakappe  
aneke pi vivaṭṭakappe" ti ādisu asaṃkhyeyyakappe, 16"cattār'  
imāni bhikkhave kappassa asaṃkhyeyyāni" ti ādisu mahākappe;  
icc evaṃ

vitakke ca vidhāne ca paṭibhāge tath' eva ca  
25 paññattiyāṃ tathā kāle paramāyumi chedane 15  
samantabhāve vohāre abhisaddahane pi ca  
viniyoge ca vinayakiriyāyaṃ lesake pi ca 16  
vikapp'-antarakappesu taṇhādiṭṭhisu 'saṃkhave'<sup>d</sup>  
kappe ca 17 evamādisu *kappasaddo* pavattati. 17

<sup>1</sup> M I 150<sup>27</sup>. <sup>2</sup> (551<sup>21</sup>). <sup>3</sup> (551<sup>20</sup>). <sup>4</sup> D II 103<sup>6</sup>. <sup>5</sup> (551<sup>19</sup>). <sup>6</sup> (551<sup>23</sup>).  
<sup>7</sup> Dhs § 12. <sup>8</sup> (551<sup>22</sup>). <sup>9</sup> Pv 20<sup>c</sup> = Khp VII 9<sup>cd</sup>. <sup>10</sup> *et.* <sup>11</sup> D III 256<sup>14</sup>  
*(supra* 551<sup>24</sup>). <sup>12</sup> Vin II 205<sup>1, 3</sup>. <sup>13</sup> Sn 803<sup>a-d</sup>. <sup>14</sup> *cf.* Nidd I 97<sup>1</sup>. <sup>15</sup> *cf.* Nidd  
I 1<sup>9</sup>: kāmā ti uddānato dve . . . <sup>16</sup> Vin III 4<sup>25</sup>. <sup>17</sup> A II 142<sup>15</sup>. <sup>18</sup> ns: ādi  
phraṇ<sup>1</sup> "ititittamano cittasamkappo" [Vin III 73<sup>14</sup>] ti ādisu saññācetanādhippāye.  
"aññattra kappā vuṭṭhāpeyyā" [Vin IV 226<sup>20</sup>] ti ādisu tiṭṭhiyesu vā aññabhik-  
khunīsu vā pabbajitapubbāya itthiyā ca sañ kui yū ap eñ<sup>1</sup> .

<sup>a</sup> Bm evam evam. <sup>b</sup> C<sup>c</sup> Bm silavantena. <sup>c</sup> Sn *om.* <sup>d</sup> *o*: 'saṃkhiye;  
C<sup>c</sup> B<sup>e</sup> taṇhādiṭṭhisu asaṃkhave.



1526 <sup>1</sup>Kapi gatiyaṃ. *Kampeti kampayati*, gacchati ti attho; imāni calanatthe pavattahetukatturūpasadisāni<sup>a</sup> bhavanti; calanatthe hi <sup>1</sup>"kampa kampane" ti dhātuyā *kampati* ti akamma-ka(m) suddhakatturūpaṃ, *kampeti* ti ādini sakammakāni hetukatturūpāni · <sup>2</sup>"idam pi dutiyaṃ sallamaṃ kampeti hadayaṃ <sup>3</sup>mamā" ti akammikāya dhātuyā sakammakarūpadassanato<sup>b</sup>.

1527 Khapi khantiyaṃ. *Khampeti khampayati*<sup>c</sup>.

1528 Thūpa samussāye<sup>d</sup>. Samussāyo<sup>d</sup> āroho ubbedho. *Thūpeti thūpayati*, *thūpo thupikā*.

1529 <sup>†</sup>Thapa<sup>e</sup> khaye. *Thapeti*<sup>f</sup> *thapayati*<sup>f</sup>.

10

1530 <sup>†</sup>Upa pajjane<sup>g</sup>. *Upeti upayati*.

1531 Capa kakkane. *Capeti capayati*.

1532 Suppa<sup>h</sup> mane. *Suppeti*<sup>h</sup> *suppayati*<sup>h</sup>.

1533 Dapa 1534 dīpa saṃghāte. *Dāpeti dāpayati*, *depeti depayati*.

1535 <sup>3</sup>Kapa avakampane<sup>i</sup>. *Kapeti kapayati*, *kapano*. Kapaṇo ti <sup>15</sup>karuṇāyitabbo. Aññattha pana *kappati*<sup>j</sup> ti rūpaṃ vadanti.

1536 Gupa 1537 kupa 1538 dhūpa bhāsāyaṃ<sup>k</sup>. *Gopeti gopayati*, *kopeti kopayati*, *dhūpeti dhūpayati*.

1539 Kipa dubballe. *Kipeti kipayati*.

1540 Khepa<sup>m</sup> perane. Peranaṃ cuṇṇikaraṇaṃ. *Khepeti khepayati*. <sup>20</sup>

1541 Tapa piṇane. *Tapeti tapayati*.

1542 Āpu <sup>†</sup>lambane<sup>n</sup>. *Āpeti apayati*, *āpo*.

1543 Tapa dāhe. *Tapeti tapayati*, *tapo tāpo atāpo santapo*; kārite *tāpeti tāpayati*. Tattha tapo ti <sup>4</sup>akusalānaṃ tāpanatthena tapo · <sup>25</sup>  
silaṃ.

1544 Opa 1545 thapa thapane. *Opeti opayati*: <sup>5</sup>"na te saṃ kotthe openti"; *thapeti thapayati*, *thapilo*, <sup>6</sup>"thapayitvā paṭicchadaṃ"; *vavaṭṭhapeti voṭṭhabbanam*. Ettha ca *vi avā thapeti*<sup>p</sup> · *vi avā thapanan* ti chedo; ettha purime saralopo, *thassa thattam*, visa-

<sup>1</sup> cf. kapi calane (Wg § 10: 13) + cala kampane (Wg § 20: 2) + cala gatau (Vp *apud* Wg § 20: 2). <sup>2</sup> J VI 561<sup>19</sup> (cf. VI 80<sup>19</sup>). <sup>3</sup> Wg § 33. 74? <sup>4</sup> cf. Pj II 145<sup>1</sup>. <sup>5</sup> J V 252<sup>20</sup> (Mvu III 453<sup>1</sup>) = Thī 283<sup>1</sup> (= thapenti, Thīa, unde radia). <sup>6</sup> J VI 61<sup>24</sup>

<sup>a</sup> CēBm pavatte hetuo <sup>b</sup> Bm urūpadassanato <sup>c</sup> Bm om. <sup>d</sup> ita CēBm, cf. Wg § 32: 133; samucchāye; Bēns samussayo <sup>e</sup> cf. Wg § 32: 132; dīpa kṣepe; Cēns tapa. <sup>f</sup> CēBmns tapo. <sup>g</sup> ns: upapajjane lañ<sup>3</sup> rhi kra eñ<sup>1</sup>; āpa? <sup>h</sup> CēBm sūpo; Kt *apud* Wg § 32: 71; Sūpa. <sup>i</sup> ns: avakappane lañ<sup>3</sup> rhi kra eñ<sup>1</sup>, cf. 555<sup>29</sup>. <sup>j</sup> CēBm kappayati. <sup>k</sup> CēBm sabhāyaṃ. <sup>l</sup> Cē khupa; Wg § 28: 5; kṣipa prerane <sup>m</sup> Wg § 34: 32; āp] lambhane; Cē āpa vyāpane. <sup>p</sup> Bm *ad*. ti.

disabhāvena dvittaṇ ca; pacchime pana saralopo *avassa okā-*  
*rattam*, *thassa* <sup>1</sup>*ḥattam*, *passa vattam vassa dvittam*, *vakā-*  
*radvayassa* ca *bakāradvayam bhavati*, voṭṭhabbanan<sup>a</sup> ti ca  
 vyavattḥapakacittassa<sup>b</sup> nāmaṃ, *nakāralope voṭṭhabban*<sup>c</sup> ti apa-  
 5 ram pi rūpaṃ bhavati.

**1546 Māpa māpane.** *Paṇṇasālaṃ māpeti māpayati*, <sup>2</sup>"yo pāṇam  
 atimāpeti; <sup>3</sup>paṇṇasālā sumāpitā".

**1547 Yapa yāpane.** *Yāpanaṃ pavattanaṃ.* <sup>4</sup>"Tena so tattha  
 yāpeti" *yāpayati*<sup>d</sup> *yapayati*<sup>d</sup>. Tattha yāpeti ti idaṃ yādhā-  
 10 tussa payogatte<sup>e</sup> sati kāritapadaṃ bhavati, tathā hi <sup>5</sup>"uyyāpenti  
 nāmā" ti pālī dissati. — *Pakārantadhāturūpāni*. — *Phakāran-*  
*tadhāturūpāni appasiddhāni*.

**1548 Samba sambandhe.** *Sambandho daḥabandhanaṃ. Sambeti*  
*sambayati*, <sup>6</sup>*sambalaṃ*.

15 **1549 Ṛsabi maṇḍale.** *Maṇḍalaṃ parimaṇḍalatā. Rūpaṃ tādī-*  
*sam eva*.

**1550 Kubi acchādane.** *Kumbeti kumbayati*.

**1551 Lubi 1552 ṛdubi<sup>1</sup> addane.** *Addanaṃ hiṃsā. Lumbeti lum-*  
*bayati*, <sup>2</sup>*dumbeti* <sup>3</sup>*dumbayati*.

20 **1553 Pubba niketane.** *Niketanaṃ nivāso. Pubbeti pubbayati*.

**1554 Gabba māne.** *Māno ahaṃkāro. Gabbeti gabbayati, gabba-*  
*naṃ gabbito*. Tattha gabbeti<sup>g</sup> ti na saṃkucati. — *Bakāran-*  
*tadhāturūpāni*.

**1555 Bhū pattiyaṃ.** *Patti pāpaṇaṃ; sakammikā dhātu. Bhaveti*  
 25 *bhāvayati pabhāveti pabhāvayati, itthambhūto* <sup>8</sup>"cakkhubhūto  
 nāṇabhūto . . . brahmabhūto". Tattha bhāveti ti puriso gac-  
 chantam purisam anugacchanto pāpuṇāti ti attho, esa nayo  
 sesakiriyāpadesu pi, ettha ca *bhāveti* ti ādini, yattha sace  
<sup>9</sup>"bhū sattāyan" ti dhātuyā rūpāni honti, tattha hetukatturūpāni  
 30 nāma honti, <sup>10</sup>"bhāveti kusalaṃ dhamman" ti ādīn' ettha nidas-

<sup>1</sup> visadisabhāvena dvittaṇ ca kui luik ce rve<sup>1</sup> samban, ns. <sup>2</sup> cf. S IV 344<sup>24</sup>.

<sup>3</sup> Bv 2: 29d. <sup>4</sup> S I 206<sup>15</sup>. <sup>5</sup> S IV 312<sup>7</sup> (ns cit. Spk ad loc.). <sup>6</sup> ns cit. Ja V 73<sup>12</sup>  
 cf. Spk-ī (ad S II 98<sup>2</sup>). <sup>7</sup> Rūp 659 (Mmd 667). <sup>8</sup> M I 111<sup>12</sup>. <sup>9</sup> I 1. <sup>10</sup> cf.  
 A II 40<sup>30</sup>.

a Bm vottho. b Cc vavattḥapaka. c Bm vatthabban d ita Cc Bm;  
 Bc(ns) om. e = prayug eñ<sup>1</sup> aphrac, ns <sup>1</sup> Wg § 32: 114: tubi g Cc Bm  
 gabbati.

sanapadāni, bhāveti ti hi 'vaḍḍheti' ti attho, idha pana suddha-katturūpattā 'pāpuṇāti' ti attho; <sup>1</sup>itthambhūto ti imaṃ pakaraṃ<sup>a</sup> bhūto patto; cakkhubhūto ti adinaṃ pana "bhu sat-tāyaṃ; bhū pattiyaṃ" ti dvigaṇikanam dvinnam dhatunam vasena atthakatha-ṭikanayanissitam attham pakasayissama<sup>c</sup> 5 āgamikānam kosallatthāya: tatha cakkhubhūto ti yathā cakkhu sattanam dassanattam<sup>2</sup> pariṇeti, evaṃ lokassa yathava-dassanasāadhanato<sup>3</sup> dassanakicecapariṇāyakaṭṭhena cakkhubhūto, <sup>4</sup>atha vā cakkhu viya bhūto ti cakkhubhūto; paññācakkhumayattā vā sayambhuññaṇena vā paññācakkhum bhūto patto 10 ti<sup>b</sup> cakkhubhūto; <sup>5</sup>viditakaraṇaṭṭhena ñāṇabhūto, asādharaṇam vā ñāṇam bhūto patto<sup>b</sup> ti<sup>b</sup> ñāṇabhūto; <sup>6</sup>aviparītasabha-vaṭṭhena pariyaṭṭidhammapavattanato vā hadayena cintetva vācāya niecchāritadhammamayo ti dhammabhūto, bodhipakkhiyadhammehi<sup>c</sup> vā uppannatta lokassa ca taduppadanato 15 anaññasādhāraṇam vā dhammam bhūto patto ti dhammabhūto; <sup>7</sup>setṭhaṭṭhena brahmabhūto, atha vā brahman vuccati maggo<sup>d</sup> tena uppannattā lokassa ca taduppadanatta, taṃ ca sayambhu-ññaṇena bhūto patto ti brahmabhūto. Evaṃ dvinnam dhatunam vasena vutto attho veditabbo. Aparāni c' ettha nidassanapa- 20 dāni veditabbāni: <sup>8</sup>"tātā mayam<sup>e</sup> <sup>9</sup>mahallakā<sup>f</sup> Suddhodanamahā-rājaputtam buddhabhūtam sambhāveyyāma<sup>d</sup> vā no vā, tumhe tassa sāsane pabbajeyyāthā"<sup>e</sup> ti ca <sup>10</sup>"atha kho therā bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ<sup>g</sup> Nāradaṃ<sup>f</sup> Sahajātiyaṃ<sup>g</sup> [vane]<sup>h</sup> sambhāvesun"<sup>i</sup> ti cā ti. Aññāni pi pan' ettha *manussabhūto devabhūto* ti ādini 25 yojetabbāni, tathā hi Saṃsāramocakapetavatthuaṭṭhakathayaṃ <sup>11</sup>"manussabhūta ti manussesu jāta, manussabhavaṃ vā<sup>j</sup> patta" ti attho samvaṇṇito.

**1556 Bhu avakampane<sup>b</sup>.** Ayam pi sakammako. *Bhaveli bhavayati*, <sup>12</sup>"manobhavanīyā<sup>m</sup> bhikkhu". Ettha ca bhaveti ti anukam- 30 pati puttam vā bhātaram vā yaṃ kiñci; manobhavanīya ti

<sup>1</sup> cf. pī ad Sv I 146<sup>1</sup>. <sup>2</sup> = chon, ns. <sup>3</sup> Ps (Ee) II 76<sup>21</sup>. <sup>4</sup> Ps (Ee) II 76<sup>25</sup>.  
<sup>5</sup> ib. 76<sup>22</sup>. <sup>6</sup> ib. 76<sup>22-24</sup>. <sup>7</sup> ib. 76<sup>25</sup>. <sup>8</sup> ... <sup>9</sup> (cf. Mp I 160<sup>10</sup>). <sup>10</sup> Vin II 300<sup>7</sup>.  
<sup>11</sup> Pva 71<sup>25</sup>. <sup>12</sup> cf. Vv 376<sup>4</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> Ce Bm ākaram; Sv-pī: ... ittham evampakāro bhūto jāto ti ... <sup>b</sup> Bm om.  
<sup>c</sup> ita Ce Bems. <sup>d</sup> ita Bens (vide 554<sup>24-25</sup>); Ce Bm sambhavo. <sup>e</sup> Ce Bm  
pabbāyo. <sup>f</sup> Bens Revatam (= Vin). <sup>g</sup> ns Sahajo; Ce Sayamjātiya, Bm Sam-  
jātiya. <sup>h</sup> Bens om. (= Vin). <sup>i</sup> Ce Bm ns sambhavanīyāsu. <sup>j</sup> Pva (Ee) ca! <sup>k</sup> p: ava-  
kappane = avakalpane Wg § 33. 73; cf. 553<sup>15</sup>. <sup>m</sup> vulgo oīya<sup>o</sup> [Vv: ...].

'dighāyukā hontu bhadantā<sup>a</sup> arogā avyāpajjā' ti evamādina bhāvetabbā anukampitabbā ti manobhāvaniyā, aññattha pana<sup>1</sup> manobhāvaniyā ti manovaḍḍhanakā ti attho, yesu hi diṭṭhesu mano vaḍḍhati, te manobhāvaniyā ti vuccanti.

15 1557 <sup>†</sup>Labha<sup>b</sup> abhaṇḍane. *Labheti labhayati.*

1558 Jabhi nāsane. *Jambheti jambhayati.*

1559 Labha pesane<sup>c</sup>. *Lābheti labhayati*; <sup>2</sup>"labha lābhe" ti dhātussa rupani ce, kāritarūpāni bhavanti.

1560 Dabhi bhaye. *Īkārantāyaṃ dhātu, tena saniggahitāgamāni*  
10 rūpāni na bhavanti. *Dabheti dabhayati.*

1561 <sup>†</sup>Dubha santhambhe<sup>d</sup>. *Dubheti dubhayati.*

1562 Vambha <sup>3</sup>viddhamśane. *Vambheti vambhayati, vambhana*:  
4 "chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhaṃ vambhenti". — *Bhakaranta-*  
dhaturūpāni.

15 1563 Āto camu dhovane. *Apubbo camudhatu dhovane vattati.*  
*Ācameli acamayati, acamanakumbhu.* Ettha pana <sup>5</sup>"tato hi so  
ca" acamayitvā Licchavi therassa datvāna yugāni atṭhā" ti  
Ambasakkharapetavattthupālippadeso nidassanaṃ; tattha āca-  
mayitva ti hatthapādadhovanapubbakaṃ mukhaṃ vikkhāletvā.  
20 Ayaṃ pana dhātu *bhuvādigaṇikatte* <sup>6</sup>*camati* ti bhakkhaṇatthaṃ  
gahetva tiṭṭhati.

1564 Kamu <sup>7</sup>icchā-<sup>8</sup>kantisu. *Kameli kāmayaṭi, kāmo kanti nikanti*<sup>1</sup>  
*kāmana, kamayaṃāno kāmanto*, <sup>9</sup>"abhikkantaṃ; <sup>10</sup>abhikkanta-  
vaṇṇa". Ettha ca kāmō ti rūpādivisayaṃ kāmētī ti kāmō,  
25 kāmīyati ti vā kāmō — kilesakāma-vatthukamavasen' etaṃ  
daṭṭhabbaṃ, kilesō hi tebhūmakavaṭṭasaṃkhatañ<sup>4</sup> ca vatthu  
kāmō ti vuccati; Maro pi va devaputto Kāmō ti vuccati, so  
hi accantakaṇḍhadhammasamaṅgitāya papañcasamatikkante pi  
buddha-pacceka-buddha<sup>b</sup>-buddhasāvake attano vase ṭhapetum<sup>i</sup>

<sup>1</sup> Spk *ad* S III 1<sup>16</sup>, Vva 152<sup>12</sup>, Sv *ad* D II 140<sup>12</sup>. <sup>2</sup> V 635. <sup>3</sup> Cp *ad* Vin IV 4<sup>3</sup>; khumsenti ti akkosanti, vambhenti ti padhamśenti) cf. V 1652.

<sup>4</sup> "ca". <sup>5</sup> Pv 560<sup>ab</sup>; ns *cit. et* M II 112<sup>1</sup> (Ps). <sup>6</sup> V 653. <sup>7</sup> kāmayaṃāna = icchamana Pi II 512<sup>26</sup> (cf. Nidd I 216). <sup>8</sup> (Wg § 12 10). <sup>9</sup> Vin III 6<sup>4</sup>. <sup>10</sup> S I 1<sup>1</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> Bm *ad* bhadanta. <sup>b</sup> Wg § 33: 27. bhala. <sup>c</sup> Wg § 35: 81: prerāṇe. <sup>d</sup> Wg § 34: 16: drbha sandarbhe, santhambha = thok paṃ<sup>1</sup>, ns. <sup>e</sup> B<sup>c</sup> ns *om.; leg.* tato ca so ac<sup>o</sup> cf. Pv c I. <sup>f</sup> Bm *ad.* nikahanti nikayanti, C<sup>e</sup> *ad.* nikayanti. <sup>g</sup> C<sup>e</sup> Bm tebhūmika<sup>o</sup>; ns <sup>o</sup>vatthusamkhatañ *et cit.* Abhidh-av 2<sup>34</sup>. <sup>h</sup> Bm *om.* -pacceka-buddha. <sup>i</sup> Bm vasena ṭhapetum.

kāmeti ti Kāmo ti vuccati, vuttam pi e' etam porāṇakaviracānāyam: <sup>1</sup>"vande vande 'ham assattham yattha santajjito jito Kāmo kamoghatiṇṇena buddhena vasata sata" ti, imani pan' assa nāmani:

<sup>2</sup>kāmo namuci kaṇho ca vasavatti pajapati 5

pamattabandhu madano papima <sup>3</sup>dammako<sup>a</sup> pi ca

kandappo ca ratipati maro ca kusumayudho; 18

aññe aññāni pi vadanti, tāni sāsananulomani na honti ti idha na dassitāni, aṭṭhakathāsu pana <sup>4</sup>"māro namuci kaṇho pamattabandhū" ti cattāri yeva<sup>b</sup> nāmani āgatani. Idāni *abhikkanta-* 10  
saddassa *bhuvādigāṇe* <sup>4</sup>"kamu padavikkhepe" ti vohārasī-sena vuttassa *kamudhatussa* vasena idha ca "kamu iccha-kantisū" ti vuttassa *kamudhatussa* vasena atthuddharaṃ kathayama:

<sup>5</sup>abhikkantasaddo khaya-sundarābhirupa-abbhanumodane<sup>c</sup> su<sup>d</sup> 15  
dissati, <sup>6</sup>"abhikkanta bhante ratti nikkhanto paṭhamo yamo cira-nisīno bhikkhusaṃgho uddisatu bhante bhagava bhikkhunam pātimokkhan" ti ādisu khaye dissati, <sup>7</sup>"ayaṃ imesaṃ catunnam puggalānam abhikkantataro ca paṇitataro ca" ti adisu sundare, <sup>8</sup>"ko me vandati pādāni iddhiyā yasasā jalam abhikkantena vaṇṇena sabbā obhāsayaṃ disā" ti ādisu abhirūpe, <sup>9</sup>"abhi- 20  
kkantaṃ bhante" ti ādisu abbhanumodane, iec evaṃ

khayasmim sundare e' eva ato abbhanumodane

abhirūpe *abhikkantasaddo* dissati sasane ti. 19

**1565** <sup>10</sup>**Thoma silaghayaṃ.** Silagha paṣaṃsa. *Thomeli thomayati.* 25  
*thomito thomana.*

**1566** **Yama aparivesane<sup>d</sup>.** *Yameli yamayati, Yamo.*

**1567** <sup>11</sup>**Sama vitakke.** *Sameli samayati, sama: nisameli nisamayati,* 30  
*nisāmanam: paṭisameli paṭisamayati, paṭisamanam.* Tattha sama ti saṃvaccharo, so *sama* ti itthiliṅgavasena vuccati, <sup>12</sup>"yo yaḍetha satam saman" ti ettha hi *samasaddo* itthiliṅgo, upayo-  
gavasena pana *saman* ti vutto, imani saṃvaccharassa namani:  
<sup>13</sup>"saṃvaccharo vaccharo samā<sup>e</sup> hāyano sarado vasso" — ti

<sup>1</sup> vide 559<sup>12-14</sup> <sup>2</sup> 557<sup>5-10</sup> cf. 431<sup>1-24</sup> <sup>3</sup> 431 n. 4 (Sn 430<sup>a</sup> 439<sup>a</sup> 439<sup>b</sup> 440<sup>a</sup>)

<sup>4</sup> 659 <sup>5</sup> Sp I 170<sup>15-22</sup>, Spk ad S I 1<sup>a</sup>, cf. Pj I 114<sup>2-14</sup> etc. (Vva 52<sup>20-23</sup> 53<sup>2</sup>, Sv ad D III 194<sup>a</sup> <sup>6</sup> Vin II 236<sup>a</sup> <sup>7</sup> A II 101<sup>13</sup> <sup>8</sup> Vv 588a<sup>d</sup> (Vva 218<sup>b</sup>), <sup>9</sup> D I 87

<sup>10</sup> d 1472a <sup>11</sup> Wg s 43: 20. <sup>12</sup> Dhv 106<sup>b</sup> <sup>13</sup> cf. Amk I 4 26cd.

<sup>a</sup> 5: dappako 431 n. e' <sup>b</sup> ita<sup>c</sup>com (C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>c</sup>, B<sup>m</sup>ns deva- <sup>c</sup> vide Sp, C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>m</sup>ns "mo-dane" <sup>d</sup> cf. Vp apud Wg s 32, 81. = krañ rhoñ, ns <sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> sama sama

ādini bhavanti; nisāmeti ti vitakketi upadhāreti, ettha hi <sup>1</sup>“iṃgha Maddi nisāmehi nigghoso yādiso vane” ti pālī nīdassanaṃ, tattha nisāmehi ti vitakkehi <sup>2</sup>upadhārehi ti attho; paṭisāmeti ti bhaṇḍaṃ guttatṭhane nikkhipati.

- 5 **1568** <sup>3</sup>**Sama alocane.** Alocanaṃ pekkhanaṃ. *Sameti samayati* . . . *nisāmanaṃ* <sup>a</sup>. Ettha pana nisāmeti ti pekkhati oloketi, tathā hi <sup>4</sup>“iṃgha Maddi nisāmehi cittarūpaṃ va dissati” ti pālī dissati, tattha hi nisāmehi ti <sup>5</sup>olokehi ti attho; <sup>6</sup>“dhātūnaṃ atthāṭṭisayena yogo” ti vacanato pana upasaggayogato vā sa-  
10 vane pi ayaṃ vattati, tathā hi <sup>7</sup>“tato Kaṇhājīnāyā pi nisāmehi rathesabhā” ti ādikā pālīyo dissanti, tattha nisāmehi ti suṇohi ti attho.

**1569** **Ama roge.** *Ameti amayati*, *andho*: <sup>8</sup>“†balaṃkapādo <sup>b</sup> andha-nakho”. Tattha andho ti naṭṭhanayano vuccati, andhanakho  
15 ti pūtinakho, ubhayatthā <sup>c</sup> pi sarogattaṃ sūcitaṃ.

**1570** **Bhama kodhe.** *Bhāmeti bhamayati*.

**1571** **Goma upalepane.** *Gometi gomayati*.

**1572** **Sama** <sup>†</sup>**svāntane** <sup>d</sup> **āmantane.** <sup>†</sup>Svāntanaṃ sāmappayogo, āman-taṇaṃ avhāyanaṃ pakkosanaṃ. *Sāmeti sāmāyati*.

- 20 **1573** **Saṅgama yuddhe.** *Saṅgāmeti saṅgāmayati*: <sup>9</sup>“dve rājāno saṅgāmesuṃ”, *saṅgāmo*.

**1574** **Āto gamu isamadhivāsane.** *Āgameti āgamayati* <sup>10</sup>“kāmaṇḍa-  
radhamme nissāya rūpārūpadhammo samudāgameti” *saṃudā-*  
*gamayati*, <sup>11</sup>“upāsako dhammasavanantarāyaṃ anicchanto aga-  
25 metha āgamethā ti āha”, *saṃudāgamaṇaṃ āgamaṇaṃ āgamenta*  
*āgamayamāno*. Tatra āgameti ti isakaṃ adhivāseti, saṃu-  
dāgameti ti sampavattati. *Bhuvādigāṇe* <sup>12</sup>*⟨gameli⟩ gamayati* ti  
hetukattuvasena vuttaṃ, idha pana upasagga-nipātapubbakāni  
katvā *agameti* ti adīni suddhakattuvasena vuttāni ti dātṭhabbaṃ.  
30 — *Makarantadhāturūpāni*. -- Iti *cūrādigāṇe pavaggantadhāturū-*  
*pāni samattāni*.

**1575** **Yu jigucchayaṃ.** *Yāveti yāvayati*, *yavo*.

**1576** **Vyaya khaye** <sup>c</sup>. *Vyayeti vyayayati*, *avyayabhāvo*.

<sup>1</sup> J VI 582<sup>15</sup>. <sup>2</sup> Ja VI 582<sup>24</sup>. <sup>3</sup> Wg § 33: 22. <sup>4</sup> J VI 512<sup>18</sup>. <sup>5</sup> Ja VI 511<sup>10</sup>.  
<sup>6</sup> Rūp 664 (*infra* 578<sup>10</sup> etc.). <sup>7</sup> J VI 563<sup>11</sup>. <sup>8</sup> J VI 548<sup>26</sup> (Ja). <sup>9</sup> cf. S I 83<sup>2</sup>.  
<sup>10</sup> etc. <sup>11</sup> Dhpa I 130<sup>15</sup>. <sup>12</sup> (413<sup>17</sup> 462<sup>16-20</sup>).

<sup>a</sup> ita CeBemns (*vide* 557<sup>27-28</sup>). <sup>b</sup> J: balaṃka<sup>o</sup> (cf. Ja VI 35). <sup>c</sup> Bemns ubhayatthā. <sup>d</sup> s-  
santi vāna-; sāntvane Kt *apud* Wg § 35: 27, *vide* 1449. <sup>e</sup> cf. khayō vayo (As 329<sup>a</sup> etc.).

**1577 Vyaya vittasamussagge<sup>d</sup>.** Tādisaṃ yeva rūpaṃ. — Vakaran-tadhāturūpāni.

**1578 Para gatiyaṃ.** *Pareti parayati.* Ettha ca <sup>1</sup>"iti kho Ānanda kusalāni (silāni)<sup>b</sup> anupubbena aggāya parenti" ti paḷi nidassanaṃ, tattha aggāya parenti ti arahattatthāya<sup>c</sup> gacchanti. 5

**1579 Gara uggame<sup>d</sup>.** *Gareti garayati, garu.*

**1580 Cara asamsaye<sup>e</sup>.** *Careti carayati.*

**1581 Puri appāyane.** *Pureti pūrayati.*

**1582 Vara icchayaṃ.** *Vareti varayati, varo, varaṃ varanto;* <sup>2</sup>"ete varānaṃ caturō varemi; <sup>3</sup>etaṃ Sakka varaṃ vare". Tattha 10 varo ti variyate varitabbo ti varo; varan ti vareti ti varaṃ, icchanto patthento ti attho <sup>4</sup>"mahāmahārahaṃ Sakyamuniṃ<sup>1</sup> nīvaraṇā rapa muttaṃ muttaṃ sudassanaṃ vande <sup>2</sup>bodhivaraṃ varan" ti purāṇakaviraṇanayaṃ *varan* ti padassa viya; evaṃ vareti ti varanto; vare ti varemi icchami 15 yācāmi. Karite <sup>6</sup>*pavareti* ti ruṇaṃ, nisedhanatthe paṇ' idaṃ kāritāṃ na hoti.

**1583 Sara akkhepe.** *Sareti sarayati, saro.* Saro ti saddo.

**1584 Sāra dubbalye.** *Sāreti sārāyati,* dubbalo bhavati ti attho.

**1585 Kumāra kilāyaṃ.** *Kumāreli kumārayati, kumaro kumarako* 20 *kumārī kumārīkā.* Ettha kumārayati ti tattha tattha kilāti ti kumāro, so eva abhidaharatta<sup>e</sup> kumārako, esa nayo itaratra pi.

**1586 Sura 1587 vira vikkantiyaṃ.** *Vikkanti vikkamanaṃ. Sureti surayati, vireti virayati; suro, viro.* Sasanikehi pana saddham- 25 mavidūhi evaṃdhātusabhavanam pi *sura-virasaddanaṃ* nibbanaṃ na dassitaṃ, kevalaṃ pana tattha tattha <sup>7</sup>"suro ti viṣiṭṭhauro" ti ca <sup>8</sup>"mahaviro ti mahāvikkanto" ti ca <sup>9</sup>"vira ti viriyavā"<sup>h</sup> ti ca atthavivaraṇamattam eva dassitaṃ.

<sup>1</sup> A V 218 (Mp). <sup>2</sup> cf. J V 496<sup>21</sup>. <sup>3</sup> J IV 241<sup>20</sup>. <sup>4</sup> IV 143 V 161<sup>13</sup> Pv 289d 291d; cf. J IV 10<sup>23</sup>. <sup>5</sup> cf. 557<sup>2-3</sup>. <sup>6</sup> ns: bodhivaram uttamabodhim hu Vajirathasangahaṭṭikāyojanā eñ<sup>1</sup>. <sup>7</sup> ns cit. Kkh (= Sp ad Vin III 214<sup>20</sup>). <sup>8</sup> cf. Nidda ad Nidd I 171<sup>25</sup>. <sup>9</sup> saraṇato paṭipakkhavidhamanato sūro, pt ad Sv I 250<sup>24</sup>. <sup>10</sup> Tha ad Th 66<sup>3</sup> < Nidd I 171<sup>25</sup>. <sup>11</sup> cf. Sv ad D II 391<sup>16</sup>, Ps (Ec) II 179<sup>3</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>m</sup>ns cittasamussagge, Wg § 35: 78: vittasamutsarge. <sup>b</sup> CeBm om. <sup>c</sup> Mp (Ce): arahattatthāya. <sup>d</sup> 5: Wg § 33: 21: gūra (gura udyamane). <sup>e</sup> Kt Maitr apud Wg § 33: 71. <sup>f</sup> CeBm opunī. <sup>g</sup> ita CeBm cf. abhinava-. <sup>h</sup> B<sup>m</sup>ns atidaharattā. <sup>i</sup> B<sup>m</sup> variyavā.

**1588 Para 1589 tira kammassam[p]attiyam.** Kammassam[p]atti nāma kammassa parisamāpanam nitthāpanam. *Pāreti pārāyati, tireti tirayati; pārāṃ tiraṃ.* <sup>1</sup>"Vikkamāmi na pāremi bhūmiṃ sumbhāmi vegasā"; <sup>2</sup>*taṃ kiccaṃ tiretvā gato, santiraṇaṃ tiraṇa-*  
 5 *pariññā* ti ca ādini ettha dassetabbāni. Tattha na pāremi ti <sup>3</sup>chinditum na sakkomī ti attho.

**1590 Īra khepaṇe<sup>a</sup>. Īreti irayati.**

**1591 Jara vayoḥānimhi. Jareti jarayati, jarā.** Pāliyaṃ pana jirati ti pāṭho.

10 **1592 Vara āvaraṇe. Vāreti vārayati nivāreti<sup>b</sup> nivārayati, nivāretā: parivāreti parivārayati, parivāro; pavāreti pavārayati, pavāraṇaṃ.** Pavāraṇan ti nisedhanam vā kāmyadānam vā.

**1593 Dhara<sup>c</sup> dhāraṇe. Dhāreti dharayati, ādhāro ādhārako dhammo<sup>d</sup>** icc ādini. Tattha dhammo ti anekavidhesu dhammesu lo-  
 15 kuttaro uppādito sacchikato ca catusu apāyesu saṃsāre vā satte apatamāne dhāreti ti dhammo, atha vā sotāpannādihi ariyehi dhāriyati na puthujjanehi ti pi dhammo; catubhū-  
 miko<sup>e</sup> pana sakalakkhaṇaṃ dhāreti ti dhammo, kakkhaḷattā-  
 20 dinā phusanādinā santiādinā sakasakabhāvena paṇḍitehi dhā-  
 riyaṭi sallakkhiyaṭi ti pi dhammo: tepitako pana pāḷidhammo sakattha-paratthādibhede atthe dhāreti ti dhammo, keci tu vidū  
 "pāpake akusale dhamme dhunāti kampeti viddhamseti ti dhammo" ti *dhudhātuvasena* pi nibbacanaṃ vadanti, taṃ mag-  
 gadhamme ativa yujjati, phala-nibbāna-pariyattidhammesu pana  
 25 pariyāyena yujjati. <sup>4</sup>*Dhammasaddo* pariyatti-hetu-guṇa-nissat-  
 taniijjivatādisu dissati, ayaṇ hi <sup>5</sup>"dhammaṃ pariyāpuṇāti suttam  
 geyyan" ti ādisu pariyattiyaṃ dissati, <sup>6</sup>"hetumhi ñāṇaṃ dham-  
 mapatiṣambhidā" ti ādisu hetumhi, <sup>7</sup>"na hi dhammo adhammo  
 ca ubho samavipākino, adhammo nirayaṃ neti dhammo pāpeti  
 30 suggatin" ti ādisu guṇe, <sup>8</sup>"tasmim kho pana samaye dhammā  
 honti; <sup>9</sup>dhammesu dhammānupassī viharatī" ti ādisu nissatta-  
 niijjivatāyaṃ; atha vā *dhammasaddo* sabhāva-paññā-puñña-pañ-  
 ñatti-āpatti-pariyatti-nissattaniijjivatā-vikāra-guṇa-paccaya-pacca-

<sup>1</sup> J III 185<sup>2</sup>. <sup>2</sup> (cf. Vin I 268<sup>19</sup>). <sup>3</sup> Ja III 185<sup>5</sup>. <sup>4</sup> As 38<sup>23-32</sup> (Sv I 99<sup>3-11</sup> pt). <sup>5</sup> A II 103<sup>9</sup> (ns cit. M I 133<sup>23</sup>). <sup>6</sup> Vibh 293<sup>18</sup>. <sup>7</sup> J IV 406<sup>17-18</sup>. <sup>8</sup> Dhs § 121. <sup>9</sup> M I 56<sup>8</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> Wg § 34: 5: kṣepe (Kt: prerāṇe). <sup>b</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>c</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup> dhāra. <sup>d</sup> adden-  
 dum atthuddhāro? vide 56<sup>213</sup>. <sup>e</sup> C<sup>e</sup> catu<sup>o</sup>.



yuppannādisu dissati, ayaṃ hi <sup>1</sup>"kusalā dhammā akusalā dhammā ayyākatā dhammā" ti ādisu sabhāve dissati, <sup>2</sup>"yass" ete caturo dhammā saddhassa ghāraṃesino saccam dhammo dhiti cāgo sa ve pecca na socati" ti ādisu paññāyaṃ, <sup>3</sup>"na hi dhammo adhammo ca ubho samavipākino, adhammo nirayaṃ neti dhammo pāpeti suggaṭṭin" ti ādisu puñṇe, <sup>4</sup>"paññattī dhamma, niruttī dhammā, adhivacana dhammā" ti ādisu paññattiyaṃ, <sup>5</sup>"parajika dhammā saṃghādisesā dhammā" ti ādisu āpattiyaṃ, <sup>6</sup>"idha bhikkhu dhammaṃ jānāti suttaṃ geyyaṃ veyyakaraṇaṃ" ti ādisu pariyattiyaṃ, <sup>7</sup>"tasmim kho pana samāye dhammā honti; <sup>8</sup>dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati" ti ādisu nissattatāyaṃ, <sup>9</sup>"jātidhammā . . . jarādhammā . . . maraṇadhammā" ti ādisu vikāre, <sup>10</sup>"channaṃ buddhadhammānaṃ" ti ādisu guṇe, <sup>11</sup>"hetumhi nāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisaṃbhidā" ti ādisu paccaye, <sup>12</sup>"ṭhita va sā [dhamma]dhatu dhammaṭṭhitatā dhammaniyamata" ti ādisu paccayuppanne; <sup>13</sup>atha vā *dhammasaddo* pariyatti-sacca-samādhī-paññā-pakati<sup>b</sup>-puññāpatti-ñeyyādisu atthesu diṭṭhappayogo, tathā hi <sup>14</sup>"idha . . . bhikkhu dhammaṃ pariyapunaṭi" ti ādisu pariyattiyaṃ dissati, <sup>15</sup>"diṭṭhadhammo pattadhammo" ti ādisu sacce, <sup>16</sup>"evaṃdhammā . . . te bhagavanto ahesun" ti ādisu samādhimhi, <sup>17</sup>"saccaṃ dhammo dhiti cāgo" ti evamādisu paññāyaṃ, <sup>18</sup>"jātidhammānaṃ bhikkhave sattānaṃ" ti evamādisu pakatiyaṃ, <sup>19</sup>"dhammo ha ve rakkhati dhammacārīnaṃ" ti evamādisu puñṇe, <sup>20</sup>"cattāro pārājikā dhammā" ti ādisu āpattiyaṃ, <sup>21</sup>"kusalā dhammā" ti ādisu ñeyye. Evaṃ *dhamma-* <sup>25</sup>saddappavattivisayā vividhā aṭṭhakathācariyehi dassitā, tattha tattha pana *ādisaddena* yutti-visayaḍayo attha gahetabbā, tathā hi *dhammasaddo* <sup>22</sup>"n" esa dhammo mahārāja yaṃ tvaṃ gaccheyya ekako aham pi<sup>c</sup> tena gacchami yena gacchasi khattiya" ti ādisu yuttiyaṃ vattati, <sup>23</sup>"manaṃ ca paṭicca dhamme ca <sup>30</sup>uppañjati manoviññāṇaṃ" ti ādisu visaye, <sup>24</sup>"sataṃ ca dhammo

<sup>1</sup> Dhs p. 14. <sup>2</sup> Sn 188a-d. <sup>3</sup> (560<sup>28</sup>). <sup>4</sup> Dhs p. 713, 12, 11. <sup>5</sup> Vin III 109<sup>21</sup>, 110<sup>1</sup>. <sup>6</sup> ~~xxx~~ (cf. A III 86<sup>2b</sup>). <sup>7</sup> (560<sup>30</sup>). <sup>8</sup> (560<sup>31</sup>). <sup>9</sup> M I 173<sup>11-13</sup>. <sup>10</sup> Nidd I 143<sup>17</sup>. <sup>11</sup> (560<sup>27</sup>). <sup>12</sup> A I 286<sup>9</sup> = S II 25<sup>19</sup>. <sup>13</sup> cf. Ps I 17<sup>16-17</sup>. <sup>14</sup> A III 86<sup>2b</sup>. <sup>15</sup> D I 110<sup>14</sup>. <sup>16</sup> D II 8<sup>11</sup>. <sup>17</sup> Sn 188<sup>c</sup> = J I 280<sup>4</sup>. <sup>18</sup> D II 307<sup>2</sup> (Vibh 101<sup>13</sup>). <sup>19</sup> J IV 54<sup>30</sup>. <sup>20</sup> Vin III 109<sup>21</sup>. <sup>21</sup> (561<sup>1</sup>). <sup>22</sup> J VI 495<sup>24-25</sup>. <sup>23</sup> S II 72<sup>13</sup> (M I 112<sup>8</sup>, Mh 51<sup>13</sup>). <sup>24</sup> S I 71<sup>21</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> C<sup>c</sup> nissattaniijivātāya (< 560<sup>11</sup>). <sup>b</sup> Ps *ad* -sabhāva-suññatā-, et c. 561<sup>23</sup>. "kusalā dhammā" [561<sup>25</sup>] ti ādisu sabhāve, "tasmim . . . honti" [560<sup>30</sup>] ti ādisu suññatāyaṃ. <sup>c</sup> C<sup>c</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om.



*sasapatelan* ti ādivacanam na yuijeyyā ti. No na yuijati "tila sinehane" ti evaṃ vuttāya *tiladhātuyā* sāmāññato yassa kassaci sinehassa vacanato, tena <sup>1</sup>"sāsapatelan, <sup>2</sup>madhukatelan" ti ādayo sāsane payogā dissanti; mayam pana *tiladhātuvasena* nipphannānam tilagaccha-tapphalavacakānam *tilo tilan* ti sadda-  
rūpānam<sup>4</sup> pakāsanamukhena "tilānam idan ti telan" ti vadama,  
na pana tena vacanena sāsapādīnam sinehassa atelattam va-  
dāma. Atha kiñ carahī ti ce: taddhitavidhāne viññūnam kosala-  
lattham *tilasaddam* paṭicca "tilānam idan ti telan" ti vadāma,  
sinehasamkhātassa sāsapādīnam telassa vacanam na jāhāma; 10  
tasmā udāharanapakāsane 'tilo tilan telan' ti avatvā <sup>3</sup>"telam  
tilo tilan" ti ambhehi vuttam, idam hi vacanam telassa sāmāñ-  
ñato sinehe pavattim dīpeti, ten' eva ca sasane <sup>4</sup>"tilatelam,  
<sup>1</sup>sāsapatelan" ti ādinā visesavacanam<sup>5</sup> pi dissati ti niṭṭham  
etthāvagantabbam; api ca *telasaddo* yebhuyyena tilatele vattati 15  
yathā <sup>6</sup>*mīgasaddo* harīnamige ti pi daṭṭhabbam.

**1596 Jala apavarāṇe.** *Jāleti jālayati, jalam jala.* Jalaṃ ti mac-  
chajālāṃ, jālā ti aggijālā.

**1597 Khala soceyye.** Soceyyam sucibhāvo. *Khāleti khalayati*  
*pakkhāleti pakkhālayati.* 20

**1598 Tala patiṭṭhāyam.** *Tāleti tālayati, tālo talam.* Ettha tālo ti  
"tiṇarājārukko; talan ti pāṇitala-bhūmitalādi, tam hi 'tālayati  
patiṭṭhāti ettha vatthujātan' ti talam.

**1599 Tula ummane<sup>c</sup>.** *Toleti tolāyati.*

**1600 Dula ukkhepe.** Ukkhepo uddham khipanam. *Doleti dolayati,* 25  
*dolā.* Ettha ca doliyyati ukkhipiyyati yattha nipanno<sup>d</sup> yatha-  
nipannako vā<sup>e</sup> ti dolā.

**1601 Vula nim[m]ajjane<sup>f</sup>.** *Voleti volayati.*

**1602 Mila nim[m]ilane<sup>g</sup>.** *Mīleti milayati, milanam ummulanam*  
*nim[m]ilanam.* 30

**1603 Mūla rohane.** *Mūleti mūlayati, mūlam.* Esā hi, yadā pa-  
tiṭṭhāyam vattati, tadā <sup>7</sup>*bhuvādiganiḱā, mūlati* ti c'assā rūpam.

<sup>1</sup> Vin III 251<sup>22</sup> Pva 198<sup>26</sup>. <sup>2</sup> Vin III 251<sup>23</sup>. <sup>3</sup> 562<sup>31</sup>. <sup>4</sup> Vin III 251<sup>22</sup>  
Vibha 22<sup>3</sup> = Sp (D) 437<sup>28</sup>. <sup>5</sup> 447<sup>24</sup>. <sup>6</sup> ns: mrak myu<sup>1</sup> tvañ akri<sup>2</sup> chuṃ<sup>3</sup> phrac  
ra ka<sup>4</sup> than<sup>5</sup> pan sañ tiṇarā mañ sa tañ<sup>6</sup>. <sup>7</sup> ↓ 771

<sup>d</sup> (C<sup>c</sup> rūpani). <sup>e</sup> ns visesanavacanam. <sup>f</sup> ita B<sup>c</sup> ns (---) mo<sup>1</sup> rve<sup>1</sup> nhuṃ<sup>1</sup>  
khyi<sup>1</sup> = Wg § 32: 59; C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>m</sup> ummāde (cf. ummādana 'prāmadikapaṭṭhaḥ'  
*apud* Wg L c). <sup>g</sup> B<sup>c</sup> ns ad darako. <sup>h</sup> = va, ns. <sup>i</sup> vide Kt Vp *apud* Wg  
§ 32: 62. <sup>j</sup> (Wg § 15: 10) nimeṣane

Tattha mūlan ti mūlayati rūhati rukkhādi etenā ti mūlaṃ; atha vā mūlayati chinno pi koci etena a-chinnena punad eva rūhati ti mūlaṃ, vuttaṃ hi: <sup>1</sup>"yathā pi mūle anupaddave daḷhe chinno pi rukkho punad eva rūhati, evaṃ pi taṇhānusaye"<sup>a</sup> 5 anūhate nibbattati dukkham idaṃ punappunan" ti; mūlasad-dassa atthuddhāro <sup>2</sup>heṭṭhā *bhuvādigāṇe* vutto.

**1604 Kala 1605 pila khepe.** *Kāleti kālayati, kālo; pileti pilayati.* Ettha kālo ti samayo pi maccu pi, tatra samayo 'tesaṃ tesaṃ sattānaṃ āyuṃ kālayati khepeti divase divase appaṃ appaṃ 10 karoti' ti kālo ti vuccati, vuttaṃ pi <sup>3</sup>c' etaṃ: <sup>4</sup>"kālo ghasati bhūtāni sabbān' eva saḥ' attanā, yo ca kālaghaso bhūto sa bhūtapacaniṃ paci" ti; maccu pana 'kālayati tesaṃ tesaṃ sattānaṃ jīvitāṃ khepeti samucchadavasena nāseti' ti kālo ti vuccati, tenāhu atṭhakathācariyā: <sup>5</sup>"kālo ti maccu, kālayati 15 sattānaṃ jīvitāṃ nāseti ti kālo, kālena maccunā kato nāsito ti kālakato" ti<sup>b</sup>; <sup>6</sup>marāṇaṃ hindaṃ maccu maṭṭu cuti kālo antako nikkhepo ti maraṇassābhidhānāni.

**1606 Sulla sajjane<sup>c</sup>.** *Sulleti sullayati.*

**1607 Ila perane.** *Ileti ilayati.*

20 **1608 Vala bharāṇe<sup>d</sup>.** *Vāleti vālayati, <sup>7</sup>vālo.*

**1609 Lala icchāyaṃ.** *Laleti lalayati.*

**1610 Dala vidāraṇe.** *Dāleti dālayati padāleti padālayati, <sup>8</sup>kud(ḍ)ālo.*

**1611 Kala gati-saṃkhanesu.** *Kaleti<sup>c</sup> kalayati<sup>c</sup>, kālo kalā<sup>1</sup>.* Kalā<sup>1</sup> ti avayavo, sā hi kalayitabbā saṃkhā[yi]tabbā ti kalā<sup>1</sup>.

25 **1612 Sila upadhāraṇe.** Upadhāraṇaṃ bhuso dhāraṇaṃ patiṭṭhāvasena <sup>9</sup>ādhārabhāvo. *Sileti silayati, silaṃ silanaṃ.* Ettha silān ti sileti upadhāreti taṃsamaṅgipuggalaṃ apāyesu uppat-tinivāraṇavasena bhuso dhāreti ti silaṃ, atha vā siliyati upa-dhāriyati sappurisehi hadayaṃsaṃsantaraṃ upanetvā dhāriyati 30 ti silaṃ; silānaṃ ti *bhuvādigāṇe* avippakiṇṇatāsaṃkhātāṃ samādhānaṃ vuccati, tattha *silatī* ti rūpaṃ, idha pana ādhāra-bhāvasaṃkhātāṃ upadhāraṇaṃ vuccati, ettha ca *sileti silayati*

<sup>1</sup> Dh p 338<sup>a-d</sup>. <sup>2</sup> 433<sup>29</sup>—436<sup>4</sup>. <sup>3</sup> (ca = saccaṃ, ns). <sup>4</sup> J II 260<sup>20-21</sup> (> Ps I 57<sup>26-27</sup>). <sup>5</sup> <sup>6</sup> (431<sup>15</sup>). <sup>7</sup> = sā<sup>3</sup> mri<sup>3</sup> sā<sup>3</sup> rai, ns. <sup>8</sup> (240<sup>24</sup>). <sup>9</sup> (433<sup>3</sup>).

<sup>a</sup> (B<sup>m</sup> taṇhā anusaye). <sup>b</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>c</sup> Kt *apud* Wg § 32: 71: śulba sariāne. <sup>d</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup>ns (Wg § 32: 68: bala bhrtau); B<sup>m</sup> bhāraṇe. <sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup>ns kālo. <sup>f</sup> B<sup>m</sup> kālo.

ti rūpāni, <sup>1</sup>atṭhakathāsu hi kusalanāṃ dhammānaṃ patitṭhavasena ādhārabhāvo upadhāraṇaṃ ti vutto.

**1613 Vela kalopadese.** *Veleti velayati, vela*<sup>d</sup>. <sup>2</sup>Keci *vela* iti dhatu-saddo na hoti ti vadanti, taṃ na gahetabbam · poraṇehi sadda-satthavidūhi *velayati* ti rūpassa dassitattā. 5

**1614 <sup>†</sup>Pala 1615 mūla lavana-pavanesu**<sup>b</sup>. Lavanam chedanam, pavanam sodhanam. *Pāleti pālayati, palam*. Palam nāma mānaviseso, lokassa vimatiṃ pāleti lunāti sodheti cā ti palam. *Mūleti mūlayati*; saddasatthavidū pana <sup>3</sup>"mūlayati" kedāram, mūlayati dhañṇaṃ" ti payogaṃ vadanti. 10

**1616 Thūla paribrūhane.** Paribrūhanam vadḍhanam. *Thuleti thulayati, thūlo puriso*, <sup>4</sup>"thūlā jāvena hāyanti".

**1617 Pala gatiyaṃ.** *Paleti palayati*: <sup>5</sup>"attham paleti na upeti samkham; "paleti rasam adaya; <sup>7</sup>yatha suttaguḷam yattakehi suttehi veṭṭitam<sup>d</sup> tattakehi eva palayati". 15

**1618 Cīṅgula paribbhamane.** *Cīṅguleti cīṅgulayati*<sup>c</sup>, *cīṅgulayitvā*<sup>c</sup>. Atrāyaṃ pālī: <sup>6</sup>"yāvatikā abhisamkhārassa gati, tāvatikaṃ gantvā cīṅgulayitvā<sup>e</sup> bhūmiyaṃ patati"<sup>f</sup> ti, tattha <sup>9</sup>"cīṅgulayitvā<sup>e</sup> ti paribbhamitvā". — *Lakārantadhāturūpāni*.

**1619 Divu parikūjane.** Parikūjanam gajjanam. *Deveti devayati*, 20 *devo*<sup>g</sup>, *paridevitvā*. Devo ti meggho.

**1620 Divu addane.** Addanam gandhapimsanaṃ ti vadanti. *Deveti devayati*.

**1621 Civa bhasayaṃ.** *Civeti cwayati*. — *Vakārantadhāturūpāni*.

**1622 Pusa posane.** *Poseti posayati*. Imāni rūpāni kiñcā pi <sup>10</sup>*bhuvā-* 25 *digaṇikaṃ posati*<sup>h</sup> ti rūpaṃ paṭicca hetukatturūpāni viya dissanti, tathā pi <sup>11</sup>"aññe pi devo poseti" ti adikassa *curādigaṇikaru-* passa dassanato suddhakattuvasena vuttāni ti daṭṭhabbam, ubhinnaṃ pana kāritatṭhāne *posāpeti posapayati* ti hetukatturūpāni icchitabbāni. 30

**1623 <sup>12</sup>Pesa patiharāṇe.** *Peseti pesayati*.

<sup>1</sup> Vm 8<sup>5</sup>. <sup>2</sup> (Cāndra-dh?). <sup>3</sup> J VI 22<sup>16</sup>. <sup>4</sup> Sn 1074<sup>b</sup>d. <sup>5</sup> Dh 49<sup>7</sup> cf. D I 54<sup>29</sup> = M I 518<sup>13</sup> Pv 253<sup>40</sup>. <sup>6</sup> A I 112<sup>1-2</sup>. <sup>7</sup> Mp ad A I 112<sup>2</sup>, *unde radix*. <sup>8</sup> J 900. <sup>9</sup> J I 135<sup>14</sup>. <sup>10</sup> cf. peṣṣa prayatne, Wg § 16: 14?

<sup>a</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup> velo. <sup>b</sup> Wg § 33: 29: palyūla palpūla lavana-pavanayoh. <sup>c</sup> B<sup>m</sup> mūlati <sup>d</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup> veditaṃ. <sup>e</sup> C<sup>e</sup> cīṅgulāyati (= A). <sup>f</sup> C<sup>e</sup> papatī (= A). <sup>g</sup> C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ns ad ca. <sup>h</sup> dedi; C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>em</sup>ns poseti

- 1624 <sup>1</sup>Pisa bala<sup>a</sup>-pāṇanesu. *Piseti pisayati.*  
 1625 Pasi nāsane. *Paṁseti paṁsayati.*  
 1626 Jasi rakkhane. *Jaṁseti jaṁsayati.*  
 1627 Silesa silesane. *Sileseti silesayati, silesa.*  
 5 1628 Lūsa himsāyam. *Luseti lusayati.*  
 1629 Punsā abhimaddane. *Nākāro niggahitatthaṃ. Puṁseti puṁsayati, napuṁsako* — dhātunakārassa lope *poso* icc api rūpaṃ. Tattha napuṁsako ti itthibhāva-pumbhāvarahito puggalo, so hi puriso viya sātisayaṃ paccāmitte na puṁseti abhimaddanaṃ  
 10 kātum na sakkoti ti na-puṁsako ti vuccati; <sup>2</sup>keci pana "na pumā na itthi ti na-puṁsako" ti vacanattthaṃ vadanti, tathā hi saddasatthavidū taṃ puggalaṃ napuṁsakaliṅgavasena "na-puṁsakan" ti vadanti.  
 1630 Dhūsa kantikaraṇe. *Dhuseti dhusayati.*  
 15 1631 Rusa rosane<sup>b</sup>. Rosanaṃ kopakaraṇaṃ. *Roseti rosayati, roso.* Roso ti kodho.  
 1632 <sup>†</sup>Vyasa<sup>c</sup> ussagge. *Vyāseti vyāsayati.*  
 1633 Jasa himsāyam. *Jāseti jāsayati.*  
 1634 Daṃsa daṃsane. *Daṁseti daṁsayati, daṁsano.* Daṁsano  
 20 ti danto, daṁsenti<sup>d</sup> khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā etenā ti daṁsano.  
 1635 Dasi dassane ca. *Cakāro daṁsanaṃ apekkhati. Daṁseti daṁsayati, <sup>3</sup>vidaṁseti vidaṁsayati suriyo ālokaṃ.*  
 1636 Tassa <sup>4</sup>santajjane. *Tasseti tassayati puriso core.*  
 25 1637 Vassu sattibandhane. Sattibandhanaṃ samatthataṅkaraṇaṃ. *Vasseti vassayati.*  
 1638 Jasa tālane. Tālaṇaṃ paharaṇaṃ. *Jāseti jāsayati.*  
 1639 Pasa bandhane. *Paseti pāsayati, pāso.* Pāsenti<sup>d</sup> bandhanti satte etenā ti pāso · sakuṇapāsādi<sup>e</sup>.  
 30 1640 Ghusi visaddane<sup>f</sup>. Visaddanaṃ ugghosanaṃ. *Ghosesti ghosayati, ghoso.*  
 1641 Lasa <sup>†</sup>silyayoge<sup>g</sup>. <sup>†</sup>Silyayogo lāsiyaṃ nāṭakanāṭanaṃ recakadānaṃ. *Lāseti lāsayati, lāsento lasenti.* Atrāyaṃ pālī:

<sup>1</sup> (cf. Kt apud Wg § 32: 31); <sup>2</sup> infra § 193, 195 (ns cit. Maṇidipa).

<sup>3</sup> cf. I 925. <sup>4</sup> cf. Wg § 33: 67 infra 567 n. b).

<sup>a</sup> Bm bubrula-. <sup>b</sup> Wg § 32: 131: roṣe. <sup>c</sup> vide Wg § 35: 78 (supra 559<sup>1</sup>); B<sup>ns</sup> byusa (et byoseti, byosayati cf Wg § 26: 110). <sup>d</sup> C<sup>c</sup>Bem<sup>ns</sup> osanti. <sup>e</sup> Bm saguṇa<sup>o</sup>.

<sup>f</sup> (Wg § 33: 53: ghuṣir viśabdane). <sup>g</sup> Wg § 33: 55: silyayoge [nāgari lp: ly].

<sup>1</sup>"vadentiya pi lasenti naccantiya pi lasenti lasentiya pi naccanti" ti. Tattha <sup>2</sup>lasenti ti pitiya<sup>4</sup> uppilavamana viya utthahitva lasiyanātakam nāṇenti <sup>3</sup>recakam denti.

1642 Bhūsa alamkāre. Bhūseti bhusayati vibhūseti vibhusayati, bhūsanam vibhusanam. 5

1643 Vasa sinehana-chedāvaharaṇesu. Avaharaṇam corikaya gahanaṇam. Vāseti vāsayati, vāsā.

1644 Tasa varāṇe<sup>b</sup>. Vāraṇam nivāraṇam. Taseti tasayati.

1645 <sup>4</sup>Dhasa<sup>c</sup> uñche. Dhāseti<sup>c</sup> dhāsayati<sup>c</sup>.

1646 Bhasa gahāṇe. Bhāseti bhāsayati. 10

1647 Pusa dhāraṇe. Poseṭi posayati, ābharaṇam dhareti ti attho.

1648 Tusi 1649 pisi 1650 kusi 1651 dasi bhasayam. Tumseti tum-sayati; piṇseti piṇsayati; kuṇseti kuṇsayati; daṇseti daṇsayati.

1652 Khusi <sup>5</sup>akkosane. Khumseti khumsayati, khumsana. 15

1653 Gavesa maggane. Gaveseti gavesayati, gavesako gavesito gavesana <sup>6</sup>gaveṭṭhi.

1654 Vāsa upasevāyam. Vaseti vasayati, vāso avāso.

1655 Hisi himsāyam. Himseti himsayati.

1656 Nivāsa acchādane. Vattham nivāseti nivāsayati, <sup>7</sup>"pubbaṇṇa- 20 samayaṇam nivāsetvā".

1657 Amsa samghāte<sup>d</sup>. Amseti amsayati, amso amsa. Ettha ca amso ti koṭṭhāso pi khandho pi vuccati; <sup>8</sup>aṃsā ti arisarogo.

1658 <sup>9</sup>Misa sajjane. Meseti mesayati.

1659 Rasa assādane. Raseti rasayati, raso. <sup>10</sup>Rasiyate assadiyate 25 jānehi ti raso.

1660 Rasa sinehane. Raseti rasayati, raso. Tattha raseti ti sinehati; raso ti<sup>c</sup> sineho sinehasambandho <sup>11</sup>samaggiraso vuccati, yaṃ sandhāya brāhmaṇā Bhagavantam <sup>12</sup>"arasarupo samaṇo Gotamo" ti avocum. 30

1661 Sisa asabbappayoge<sup>1</sup>; seseti sesayati, seso, <sup>13</sup>vipubbo <sup>14</sup>tisaye.

<sup>1</sup> Vin III 180<sup>20</sup>. <sup>2</sup> Sp ad Vin III 180<sup>18</sup>. <sup>3</sup> (ns cit Spt). <sup>4</sup> cf. I 1272  
<sup>5</sup> (Sp ad Vin IV 4<sup>34</sup> vide I 1562); khumseti vambheti Vin IV 4<sup>34</sup>; akkosana vambhaṇā Vibh 353<sup>8</sup>. <sup>6</sup> Vibh 353<sup>14</sup>. <sup>7</sup> M I 31<sup>29</sup>. <sup>8</sup> Nidda ad Nidd I 13<sup>6</sup>. <sup>9</sup> ...  
<sup>10</sup> cf. Vibha 45<sup>14</sup>. <sup>11</sup> (Sp I 131<sup>30</sup>). <sup>12</sup> cf. Vin III 2<sup>14</sup>. <sup>13</sup> Vp apud Wg p 298<sup>5</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ya pro pitiyā; ns om. <sup>b</sup> Wg § 33: 67; trasa dharāṇe (śakatavāraṇe; Kt nivāraṇe; cf 566<sup>24</sup>). <sup>c</sup> (ns vasa et vāsā). <sup>d</sup> Wg § 35: 64. samaghāte  
<sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>f</sup> Wg § 34: 11; asarvopayoge

*Vīpubbo sisadhātu atisaye vattati. Viseseti visesayati, viseso visittho visesanam.*

1662 **Missa**<sup>a</sup> **sammisse**. *Misseti missayati sammisseti sammissayati, misso missā, missito sammissito sammisso<sup>b</sup> **icc ādini**. Alambubha<sup>c</sup> saḷātake<sup>d</sup> "missa" ti itthinaṃ vattabbanāmaṃ<sup>e</sup> purisehi sad-dhiṃ<sup>f</sup> sammissanatāya.*

1663 **Jusa paritakkane**. *Joseti josayati.*

1664 **Dhasa**<sup>d</sup> **pahāsane**<sup>e</sup>. *Dhaseti dhasayati.*

1665 **Marisa titikkhāyaṃ**. *Mariseti marisayati.*

10 1666 **Pisa pesane**<sup>f</sup>. *Peseti pesayati, pesako pesito.*

1667 **Ghusa sadde**. *Ghoseti ghosayati, "uggghosayam Bodhimaṇḍe pamoditā", ghoso.*

1668 <sup>g</sup>**Disi uccāraṇe**. *Deseti desayati, desako desetā desito desana.*

1669 **Vasa acchādane**. *Vaseti vasayati, nivāseti nivāsayati, vattham<sup>h</sup>.*

15 -- *Sakārantadhāturūpani.*

1670 **Araha pūjāyaṃ**. *Araheti arahayati, araha arahaṃ*. <sup>i</sup>"Arahā khīpasavo 'sekkho'"<sup>j</sup> ti arahato nāmaṇi.

1671 **Sineha sinehane**. *Sineheti sinehayati.*

1672 **Varaha himsāyaṃ**. *Varaheti varahayati, varāho*. <sup>k</sup>Varāho<sup>l</sup> ti sukaro pi hatthi pi vuccati, <sup>m</sup>"eṇeyyā ca varāhā cā" ti ettha hi sūkaro varāho ti vutto, <sup>n</sup>"mahāvarāhassa ... nadisu jaggato" ti ettha pana hatthi varaho ti.

1673 **Raha cāge**. *Raheti rahayati.*

1674 **Caha** <sup>o</sup>**parikatthane**<sup>i</sup>. *Caheti cahayati.*

25 1675 **Maha pūjāyaṃ**. *Maheti mahayati*. <sup>p</sup>"mahito rajā mahārājā", *piharamaho cetiyamaho*.

1676 **Piha icchāyaṃ**. *Piheti pihayati, piha pihalu apiho*. <sup>q</sup>"piha-niya vibhūtiyo".

1677 **Kuha vimhapane**. *Kuheti kuhayati, kuhako* — *kuhayati*<sup>r</sup>  
30 <sup>s</sup>lokavimhapanam karoti ti kuhako — *kuhana*.

<sup>1</sup> J V 153<sup>a</sup> 154<sup>30</sup> 157<sup>28</sup>, Ja V 153<sup>11</sup>. <sup>2</sup> J I 75<sup>7</sup>. <sup>3</sup> (Mmd 558 C<sup>c</sup> 433<sup>4</sup>, *disa uccāraṇe*). <sup>4</sup> (cf. Abh 10<sup>ab</sup>). <sup>5</sup> cf. 458<sup>6-11</sup>. <sup>6</sup> J V 406<sup>7</sup>. <sup>7</sup> Vin II 201<sup>25</sup>. <sup>8</sup> 81<sup>29</sup>. <sup>9</sup> Sv I 91<sup>28</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>m</sup> misa; Wg § 35: 67; *miśra samparke*. <sup>b</sup> C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>m</sup> sammiso. <sup>c</sup> C<sup>c</sup> *ad.* *kilesavasena* (< Ja V 153<sup>12</sup>). <sup>d</sup> B<sup>c</sup>ns masa. <sup>e</sup> Wg § 34: 43! <sup>f</sup> cf. Wg § 26: 108. <sup>g</sup> B<sup>m</sup> *vattham*, C<sup>c</sup> *om*. <sup>h</sup> *ita* B<sup>m</sup> (*metr.*); C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>c</sup>ns *asekkho*. <sup>i</sup> *leg.* *pari-kakkane* (= *parikalkane* Wg § 35: 14 *et* § 32: 82 *et* *l.*); ns. *akhyui*<sup>1</sup> *nhuik* *parikakkane rhi eñ*<sup>1</sup>. <sup>j</sup> ns. *kuhati*.



1678 Saha <sup>†</sup>parisahane<sup>a</sup>. <sup>†</sup>Parisahanam<sup>a</sup> khanti. *Saheti sahayati, sahanam.* <sup>1</sup>*Bhuvādigāṇikassa pan' assa sahati ti rūpaṃ.*

1679 Garaha vinindane. *Garaheti garahayati, garaha.* <sup>2</sup>*Bhuvādigāṇikassa pan' assa garahati ti rūpaṃ.* — *Hakarantadhaturupani.*

1680 Tala <sup>3</sup>tālāne. *Taleti talayati pataleti pataḷayati, talaṃ.* Ta- 5  
lan ti kamsatālādi.

1681 Tala āghāte. Pubbe viya rūpani.

1682 Khala bhede. *Khaleti khalayati.*

1683 Īla thavane<sup>b</sup>. *Īleti ḷayati.*

1684 Jula perane. *Joleti joḷayati.* 10

1685 Pīla <sup>4</sup>avagahane. *Pīleti pīlayati nippīleti nippīḷayati, pi-  
ḷanako<sup>c</sup> pīlito pīlā pīlanam nippīḷanako.*

1686 Laḷa upasevāyam. *Lāleti lālayati upalāleti upalāḷayati.* <sup>5</sup>*Bhuvādigāṇatthāya pana vilāsa[na]tthe vattamanaya etissā laḷati ti rūpaṃ.* 15

1687 Siḷa seḷane. *Seleti seḷayati seḷento.* Ettha "seleti ti seḷitasad-  
dam karoti. — Avaggantadhaturupani.

*Curādi ettakā diṭṭhā dhatavo me yathabalam,*

*suttesv aññe pi pekkhivā gaṇhavho atthayuttito.* 24

*Curapamukhagaṇo me sāsanaṭṭham pavutto,* 20

*supacurahitakamo tam pi sikkheyya dhiro;*

*supacuranayapaṭhe satthuno tam hi sikkham*

*<sup>†</sup>piyusam<sup>d</sup> iva manuññam atthasaram labhetha.* 25

Iti navaṅge satthakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ-  
ñanam kosallaṭṭhaya kate saddanittipparāṇe curadigaṇa- 25  
paridipano attharasamo<sup>e</sup> paricchedo.

## NIX.

Iti param pavakkhami Sabbagaṇavinicchayam

soṭṭanam paṭubhavattham parama piṭakattaye; 1

<sup>1</sup> I 1031. <sup>2</sup> I 1020. <sup>3</sup> cf. Wg s 8: 28. <sup>4</sup> ns: *at* asadda paribhavanat-  
tha. <sup>5</sup> I 1048. <sup>6</sup> Bva *ad* Bv I 36<sup>a</sup> Pj II 487<sup>25</sup>

<sup>a</sup> 5 marisana-; Wg s 34: 4; cf 458 *u* c. <sup>b</sup> = Kt *apud* Wg s 32: 128  
<sup>c</sup> Bm pīlako? <sup>d</sup> = nat sudha, ns. <sup>e</sup> piyūsa- <sup>f</sup> Bm sattarasamo

- paccayādivibhāgehi nayehehi vividhehi taṃ  
 sukhaggāhāya sotūnaṃ suṇātha mama bhāsato. 2  
 Tattha paṭhamo *bhuvādigāṇo*, dutiyo *zambhādigāṇo*, tatiyo *divā-*  
*digāṇo*, catuttho *svādigāṇo*, pañcama *paṇḍigāṇo*, chaṭṭho *gaha-*  
 5 *digāṇo*, sattamo *tanādigāṇo*, aṭṭhamo *curādigāṇo* imasmiṃ  
 Bhagavato pāvacane aṭṭhavidhā dhātugaṇā bhavanti. Etesu  
 vikaṇapaccayavasena  
<sup>1</sup>*bhuvā*dito akāro ca, <sup>2</sup>sānusāro *rudhā*dito  
<sup>3</sup>akaro c' ev' *ivaṇṇo* ca *ekār'-okāram* eva ca, [C<sup>e</sup> 504<sup>1</sup>] 3  
 10 <sup>4</sup>yapaccayo *dīvā*dimhā, <sup>5</sup>*mu-ṇā-ṇā* *surā*dito,  
<sup>6</sup>*kyā*dito pana *nā* yeva, <sup>7</sup>*ppa-ṇhā* pana *gahā*dito, 4  
<sup>8</sup>*o-yirā* tu *tanā*dimhā, <sup>9</sup>*ṇe-ṇayā* ca *curā*dito  
 agahitagahaṇena paccayā dasa pañca ca. 5  
<sup>10</sup>Hiyyattani sattamī ca vattamānā ca pañcamī  
 15 catass' etā pavuccanti sabbadhātukanāmikā, 6  
 etesu visayesv eva akāro suddhakattari  
<sup>11</sup>aññatra *kha-cha-sadihi* sahā pi ca na labbhate<sup>a</sup>. 7  
<sup>12</sup>*Bhavati hoti sambhoti jeli jayati kiyati*  
*deli yāti iti eli avati koti saṃkati*<sup>b</sup> 8  
 20 *bhikkhati pivati pāti vadeti vadati* iti  
*bhuvā*didhāturūpāni bhavanti ti pakāsaye. 9  
<sup>13</sup>Rūpaṃ *rundhati rundhiti rundheti* puna *rundhiti*<sup>c</sup>  
*sumbhoti* ce ādirūpani *rudhā*dīnan ti dipaye. 10  
<sup>14</sup>*Dibbati sibbati* c' eva *yujjhati*<sup>d</sup> *vijjati* tathā  
 25 *ghayati gāyati* ce ādi rūpaṃ āhu *dīvā*dīnaṃ. 11  
<sup>15</sup>*Sunoti* ca *suṇati* ca *vuṇoti*<sup>e</sup> ca *vuṇati*<sup>c</sup> ca  
*pāpunati hinoti* ti ādi rūpaṃ *surā*dīnaṃ. 12  
<sup>16</sup>*Kināti* ca *jināti* ca *dhunāti* ca *munāti* ca  
*asnāti* ce ādi rūpaṃ ca *kyā*dīnan ti vibhavaye. 13

<sup>1</sup> § 925. <sup>2</sup> § 926. <sup>3</sup> § 927. <sup>4</sup> § 928. <sup>5</sup> § 929. <sup>6</sup> § 930. <sup>7</sup> § 931. <sup>8</sup> § 932.  
<sup>9</sup> § 933. <sup>10</sup> § 904. <sup>11</sup> aññatra anabbhāsavisaya mha ta pā<sup>1</sup> so titikkhati  
 ca so abbhāsavisaya tui<sup>1</sup> nhuik, ns. <sup>12</sup> 25<sup>28</sup>, 454<sup>15</sup>, 4<sup>2</sup>, 344<sup>6</sup> (*bis*), (321<sup>2</sup>?);  
 355<sup>27</sup>, 416<sup>9</sup>, 315<sup>15</sup> (*bis*), 322<sup>31</sup> et 440<sup>15</sup>, 321<sup>4</sup>, 325<sup>25</sup>; 331<sup>19</sup>, 401<sup>24</sup>, 401<sup>16</sup> et 402<sup>5</sup>,  
 385<sup>10</sup> (*bis*). <sup>13</sup> 470<sup>6-7</sup>; 473<sup>22</sup>. <sup>14</sup> 475<sup>29</sup>, 489<sup>5</sup>, 484<sup>4</sup>, 479<sup>15</sup> et 481<sup>7</sup>; 478<sup>1</sup>, 488<sup>21</sup>.  
<sup>15</sup> 491<sup>17</sup> (*bis*), 494<sup>29</sup> (*bis*); 493<sup>20</sup>, 494<sup>31</sup>. <sup>16</sup> 495<sup>11</sup>, 495<sup>29</sup>, 497<sup>7</sup>, 498<sup>4</sup> et 500<sup>19</sup>; 501<sup>17</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ns labbhati. <sup>b</sup> (C<sup>e</sup> saṅgati, B<sup>m</sup> bhaṅgati) <sup>c</sup> ns. i gāthā nhuik  
 chan<sup>1</sup> sui<sup>1</sup> luik rve<sup>1</sup> paṭhamapāda nhuik rundhiti hu *i* dīgha dutiyapāda  
 nhuik rundhiti hu *i* rassa yū <sup>d</sup> *ita* B<sup>m</sup>; C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup>ns yujjati. <sup>e</sup> (C<sup>e</sup> dhuo)

<sup>1</sup>*Gheppati patiganhāti saṅham* (ca)<sup>a</sup> *sanhako* ti ca  
*kaṇham taṇhā* ti<sup>b</sup> *tiṇh'-uṇham* ice ādi ca<sup>c</sup> *gahādinam*. 14

<sup>2</sup>*Tanoli* ca *kar'* <sup>3</sup>*kaṇirati sanoti*<sup>d</sup> ca  
*sakko'* *appoti pappoti* ce ādi rūpaṃ *tanādinam*. 15

<sup>3</sup>*Coreli corayante* ca <sup>4</sup>*cinteli cintayanli* ca 5  
*'manteli* ce ādikaṇ cā pi rūpaṃ ahu *curādinam*. 16

*Vikaraṇavasen'* evaṃ rupabhedo pakāsito  
*dhātūnam* <sup>6</sup>*dhatubhedadikusalassa* matānugo. 17

<sup>7</sup>*Kiriya*ya dharaṇato dhatavo ekadha mata,  
<sup>8</sup>*dvidhā* pi ca pavuccanti sakammākammato pana. 18 10

Tattha sakammaka nāma <sup>9</sup>*gamu'-bhakkhādayo* siyūṃ,  
<sup>10</sup>*ṭhāsādayo* akammā ca upasaggam vinā vade, 19

sakammakākamabhūte <sup>11</sup>*divu* ice ādayo puna  
*gahetvāna* tidhā honti evañ cā pi vibhāvaye; 20

sakammake dvidhā bhivā ekakamma-dvikammato 15  
akammakehi te saddhiṃ tividhā pi bhavanti ti<sup>1</sup>. [C<sup>c</sup> 505<sup>1</sup>] 21

Akammaka <sup>12</sup>*rutā*<sup>2</sup> yeva, ekakammā <sup>13</sup>*gamadayo*,  
honti dvikammakā nāma <sup>14</sup>*duhi-kara-vahādayo*; 22

sakammākammakattamhi dhātūnam upasaggato  
niyamo n'atthi, so tasmā na mayā ettha vuccati. 23 20

<sup>15</sup>*Ekaṭṭhānā* <sup>13</sup>*gam'* ice ādi, dviṭṭhānā <sup>16</sup>*bhu*-<sup>17</sup>*pacadayo*,  
tiṭṭhānā <sup>18</sup>*śradayo*, evaṃ ṭhānato pi tidha matā. 24

<sup>19</sup>*Gupadayo*<sup>h</sup> niyogena akhyatatte savuddhika,  
<sup>20</sup>*vaca-tududayo*<sup>i</sup> na-hi-vuddhika karitaṃ vīna, 25

<sup>21</sup>*khi* <sup>22</sup>*ji* ice adayo dhatu savuddhāvuddhika mata 25  
iti vuddhivasenā pi tividho dhatusaṅgaho. 26

<sup>1</sup> 503<sup>3</sup>, 503<sup>4</sup>, 504<sup>9</sup>; 504<sup>20</sup>, 503<sup>28</sup>, 504<sup>12</sup>, 503<sup>24</sup>. <sup>2</sup> 506<sup>1</sup>, 509<sup>10</sup> *ibid.*, 507<sup>11</sup>, 506<sup>24</sup>, 508<sup>28</sup>. <sup>3</sup> 518<sup>19</sup>. <sup>4</sup> 537<sup>17</sup>. <sup>5</sup> 539<sup>14</sup>. <sup>6</sup> Dhatukathaatthakatha 114<sup>5</sup>. <sup>7</sup> 2<sup>10</sup>, 5 (32<sup>8</sup> - 41<sup>7</sup>). <sup>8</sup> [1075<sup>8</sup>, 1314. <sup>9</sup> [300, 973. <sup>10</sup> [1100. <sup>11</sup> 571<sup>12</sup>. <sup>12</sup> [1075<sup>8</sup>. <sup>13</sup> [1036, 1289, 1045. <sup>14</sup> 15; ckarāṇika, ns. <sup>15</sup> [1 et 1555. <sup>16</sup> [162 + 338<sup>12</sup> et 339<sup>28</sup>. <sup>17</sup> 865 et 1180 et 1201. <sup>18</sup> [553. <sup>19</sup> [145 et 193. <sup>20</sup> [38 *infra* 572<sup>10</sup>. <sup>21</sup> [178 et 1238.

<sup>a</sup> C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>c</sup>mns om. <sup>b</sup> B<sup>c</sup> ca. B<sup>m</sup> ti ca. <sup>c</sup> C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>d</sup> ns. ok nhuk [507<sup>11</sup>] panu dane hu rhi eñ<sup>1</sup>. <sup>e</sup> ns gamu-. <sup>f</sup> B<sup>c</sup> ns hi 'bhavanti hi 'bhavanti eva. <sup>g</sup> C<sup>c</sup> ruha, B<sup>m</sup> duha. <sup>h</sup> *ita (om)* C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>c</sup> ns, B<sup>m</sup> guhadayo; ns' guhadayo rhi kra eñ<sup>1</sup> guha-dusanam digham sut [Ke 188 > Sd s 977 phrañ<sup>1</sup> vuddhi kui mrae ra ka<sup>3</sup> niyogena savuddhika hū sañ nhañ<sup>1</sup> chañ<sup>1</sup> ra ka<sup>3</sup> ma san<sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup> *dedi*; C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>c</sup>mns -turadayo.

- Aluttavikaraṇā ca luttavikaraṇā tathā  
luttāluttavikaraṇā evaṃ pi tividhā siyuṃ. 27  
Tatra <sup>1</sup>luttavikaraṇā<sup>a</sup> <sup>1</sup>*vami*<sup>b</sup>-*rudhi-dīcā*dayo  
<sup>2</sup>*pā-bhā*dayo <sup>3</sup>*jī-nī* cc ādī kamato itare siyuṃ. 28
- 5     Suddhassarā ekassarā tathānekassarā ti ca  
tidhā bhavanti: <sup>4</sup>*y-u*, <sup>5</sup>*yā-tā-pā-bhā-lā*dī, <sup>6</sup>*karā*dayo. 29  
Catudhādinayo cā pi labbhamānavasena ca  
gahetabbo nayaññūhi yathāvuttānusārato. 30  
Puna suddhassarā dhātū ekassarā ca sattadhā  
10     *ā-ivaṇṇa-ivaṇṇanta-e-ovaṇṇa*vasā matā, 31  
*avaṇṇ'-ivaṇṇ'-ivaṇṇant'-ekārantā*naṃ vasena ve  
anekassaradhātū ca sattadhā va pakittitā; 32  
evaṃ pannarasadhā pi dhātūnam idha saṅgaho  
tappabhedam pakāseyyuṃ *i u* icc ādinā vidū. 33
- 15     Tatra <sup>7</sup>"i gatiyaṃ, <sup>8</sup>i aṭṭhayane, "u sadde" icc ete suddhassarā  
dhātavo, <sup>10</sup>"yā rā lā" icc ādayo ekassarā *ākārantā*, <sup>11</sup>"khi ji  
ni" icc ādayo ekassarā *ikārantā*, <sup>12</sup>"pī" icc ādayo ekassarā  
*ikārantā*, <sup>13</sup>"khu du ku" icc ādayo ekassarā *ukārantā*, <sup>14</sup>"bhū  
hū" icc ādayo ekassarā *ukārantā*, <sup>15</sup>"khe je se" icc ādayo  
20     ekassarā *ekārantā*, <sup>16</sup>"so" icc ādayo ekassarā *okārantā*; <sup>17</sup>"kara  
paca saṅgāma" icc ādayo anekassarā *akārantā*, <sup>18</sup>"omā" icc  
ādayo anekassarā *ākārantā*, <sup>19</sup>"saki"<sup>c</sup> icc ādayo anekassarā  
*ikārantā*, <sup>20</sup>"cakkhī" icc ādayo anekassarā *ikārantā*, <sup>21</sup>"andhu"  
icc ādayo anekassarā *ukārantā*, [C<sup>e</sup> 506<sup>1</sup>] <sup>22</sup>"kakkhū"<sup>d</sup> icc ādayo  
25     anekassarā *ukārantā*, <sup>23</sup>"gile mile" icc ādayo anekassarā *ekā-*  
*rantā* ti evaṃ pannarasavidhena dhātusaṅgaho. Atha tettiṃ-  
savidhena pi dhātusaṅgaho bhavati, katham:  
dhātū suddhassarā c' eva, puna c'ekassarā pi ca  
*kakārantā khakārantā gantā ghaṇṭā* ca dhātavo 34

<sup>1</sup> V̄679 et 1082 et 1100. <sup>2</sup> V̄542 et 613. <sup>3</sup> V̄178 et 520. <sup>4</sup> V̄2, 14.  
<sup>5</sup> V̄680, 1115, 542, 613, 758. <sup>6</sup> V̄1289 : V̄2. <sup>7</sup> V̄13 : ns: pacceti ti icchatī  
pattheti Saṃyut-aṭṭhakathā [ad S I 182<sup>29</sup>] min<sup>1</sup> ra kā<sup>8</sup> icchāyaṃ hū so anak  
kui lañ<sup>9</sup> mhat ap eñ<sup>1</sup> : . <sup>9</sup> V̄14. <sup>10</sup> V̄680, 704, 758. <sup>11</sup> V̄38, 178, 520.  
<sup>12</sup> V̄1247. <sup>13</sup> V̄39, 432, 3. <sup>14</sup> V̄1075a-b. <sup>15</sup> V̄1076ch. <sup>16</sup> (489 n. f. 583<sup>14</sup>). <sup>17</sup> V̄1289,  
162, 1573. <sup>18</sup> V̄650. <sup>19</sup> V̄21. <sup>20</sup> (cf. V̄89, Wg § 24: 7; *infra* 589<sup>18-19</sup>). <sup>21</sup> (leg.  
anju? cf. anjū Wg § 29: 21). <sup>22</sup> *vide n d.* <sup>23</sup> V̄794, 795.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ns tatrālutta<sup>o</sup>. <sup>b</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ns gamī. <sup>c</sup> *ita* B<sup>e</sup>ns; C<sup>e</sup> sabhi, B<sup>m</sup> satī.  
<sup>d</sup> *ita* B<sup>e</sup>ns; C<sup>e</sup> cakkhū, B<sup>m</sup> om. kakkhū . . . ukārantā (leg. takkhū? Wg § 17: 3-4).

<i>cakārantā chakārantā jantā jhantā ca nantakā</i>	
<i>ṭakārantā ṭhakārantā ḍantā ḍhantā ca ṇantaka</i>	35
<i>tantā c'eva tathā thantā dantā dhantā ca nantakā</i>	
<i>pañtā phantā bakārantā bhantā mantā ca yantaka</i>	36
<i>rantā lantā vakārantā santā hantā ca ḷantaka</i>	5
iti tettiṃsadhā ñeyyo dhātūnam idha saṅgaho.	37
Mate satthussa <i>ḍha-ṇa-ḷā</i> padādimhi na dissare,	
ten' ekassaradhatūsu <i>ḍha-ṇa-ḷā</i> na kathiyare.	38
<i>Ikāraṇṭa-tikāraṇṭavasena</i> tu yathārahaṃ	
nāmaṃ sambhoti dhātūnaṃ <i>i-tipaccayayogato</i> :	39 10
<i>paṇi bhikkhi chīḍi khāḍi karoti bhavati gami</i>	
<i>gati gacchati hoti</i> ti ādivohāraṃ uddhare.	40

Evam tettiṃsabhedehi gahitesu nikhilesu dhātusu

<sup>1</sup>*saha-hiṃsa-ihavaṣā sihasaddagatiṃ* vade,

<sup>2</sup>"sahanato hananato siho" ti hi garu vaduṃ. 41 15

Tathā hi siho vātātapāḍiparissayam pi sahati, 'kim me bahubi ghātitehi' ti attano gocaratthāya khuddake pāṇe agaṇhanto <sup>3</sup>'māhaṃ khuddake pāṇe visamagate saṃghātaṃ āpādesin' ti anuddayavasena sahitabbe khuddakasatte pi sahati, hiṃsitabbe pana kāyūpappanne sūkara-mahiṃsādayo satte hiṃsatī, tasmā pi 20 siho ti vuccati; yathā pana <sup>4</sup>'kantanaṭṭhena' ādiantavipallasato *takkaṃ* vuccati, evaṃ hiṃsanaṭṭhena' pi siho ti veditabbo; atha vā sabbairiyāpathesu daḷhaviriyattā suṭṭhu ihati ti s-iho vuttaṃ hi: <sup>5</sup>"yathā hi<sup>b</sup> siho migarājā nisajjattānacaṃkame alinavīriyo hoti paggaḥitamano<sup>c</sup> sadā" ti; aparo nayo 25

sahanā ca hiṃsanā ca tathā siḥaḷavattato

siho ice api bhāseyya Sakyasiḥassa sāsane, 42

vuttaṃ hi Suttanipātaṭṭhakathāyaṃ: <sup>6</sup>"sahanā ca hananā ca siḥaḷavattā ca siho" ti. <sup>7</sup>Idāni tadatthuddhāro vuccate: *siha-* saddo <sup>8</sup>"siho bhikkhave migarājā" ti ādisu migarāje āgato, 30 [C<sup>c</sup> 507] <sup>9</sup>"atha kho Siho senāpati yena Bhagavā ten upasaṃkamī" ti<sup>d</sup> ādisu paññattiyam, <sup>10</sup>"siho ti kho bhikkhave tathāgatass' etaṃ adhivacanaṃ arahato sammāsambuddhassā" ti

<sup>1</sup> 1031, 871, 1015. <sup>2</sup> (573<sup>28</sup>). <sup>3</sup> A V 33<sup>3</sup>. <sup>4</sup> (473<sup>19</sup>). <sup>5</sup> Bv 2: 139<sup>a-d</sup>.  
<sup>6</sup> Pj II 127<sup>16</sup>. <sup>7</sup> Cf. 129<sup>13, 28</sup>. <sup>8</sup> A II 33<sup>2</sup>. <sup>9</sup> A III 38<sup>21</sup>. <sup>10</sup> A V 33<sup>4-5</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> Bm othana. <sup>b</sup> Bv: pi. <sup>c</sup> (Bm viggaḥita<sup>o</sup>). <sup>d</sup> Bm om.

ādisu tathāgate; tattha tathāgate asadisakappanāya<sup>a</sup> āgato,  
etth' etaṃ vuccati:

sīhe, paññattiyañ cā pi, buddhe appaṭipuggale,  
imesu tīsu atthesu *sīhasaddo* pavattati. 43

5 <sup>1</sup>*Rūpi-ruppatidhātūhi rūpasaddagatiṃ vade*

'rūpayati, ruppati' ti vatvā nibbacanadvayaṃ. 44

Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ garūhi: <sup>2</sup>"rūpayati ti rūpaṃ, vaṇṇavikāraṃ  
āpajjamaṇaṃ hadayaṅgatabhāvaṃ pakāseti ti attho" ti; vut-  
tam<sup>b</sup> pi c' etaṃ: <sup>3</sup>"rūpaṃ ti ken' atthena rūpaṃ: ruppanatthēnā  
10 ti, Bhagavatā pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ: kiñ ca<sup>c</sup> bhikkhave rūpaṃ vade-  
tha: ruppati ti kho bhikkhave tasmā rūpaṃ ti vuccati, kena  
ruppati: sītena pi ruppati ti" vitthāro. Atthuddhāro pan' assa  
<sup>4</sup>hetthā vutto va.

Pasava-temanatthena<sup>d</sup> dhātunā <sup>5</sup>*udinā* pana

15 *samuddasaddanipphattiṃ vadeyya matima naro.* 45

Ettha hi samuddo ti atthahi acchariyabbhutatthammehi saman-  
nāgatattā samuddati<sup>e</sup> attasannissitānaṃ<sup>f</sup> macchamakārādīnaṃ  
pīṭisomanassaṃ pasavati janeti ti samuddo, ayam asmākaṃ  
khanti; atthakathācariyā pana <sup>6</sup>"samuddanatthēna<sup>c</sup> samuddo,  
20 kiledanatthēna temanatthēnā ti vuttaṃ hoti" ti vadanti, Milin-  
dapañhe pana āyasmā Nāgaseno<sup>g</sup> <sup>7</sup>"bhante Nāgasena <sup>8</sup>samuddo  
(samuddo)<sup>h</sup> ti vuccati, kena karaṇena āpaṃ<sup>i</sup> udakaṃ samuddo ti  
vuccati" ti<sup>j</sup> Milindaraññā puṭṭho aha: "yattakaṃ maharāja  
udakaṃ tattakaṃ loṇaṃ, yattakaṃ loṇaṃ tattakaṃ udakaṃ:  
25 udakasamattā<sup>k</sup> samuddo ti vuccati" ti, tadā raññā Milindena  
"kallo 'si bhante Nāgasena" ti vuttaṃ; ettha hi 'samaṃ uda-  
kena loṇaṃ ettha ti sam-uddo' ti nibbacanaṃ veditabbaṃ

<sup>1</sup> V 1523, 1156. <sup>2</sup> Vibha 45<sup>10</sup>. <sup>3</sup> cf. Vibha 3<sup>30</sup>—4<sup>2</sup> (*supra* 486<sup>9</sup>). <sup>4</sup> (486<sup>27</sup>—487<sup>3</sup>)  
<sup>5</sup> V 1092. <sup>6</sup> Spk ad S IV 157<sup>27</sup>. <sup>7</sup> Mil 85<sup>31</sup> 86<sup>3</sup> (*supra* 114<sup>12</sup>). <sup>8</sup> samuddo  
kui 'samuddo ti rve<sup>1</sup> vuccati eñ<sup>1</sup> vā samuddo samuddo ti hū rve<sup>1</sup>  
'yasmā pucchāyaṃ vyāpanicchānayena "duppañño duppañño" [M I 292<sup>9</sup>, ti  
āmeditavasena vuttaṃ] hū so Mūlapaṇṇāsaṭṭikā nhañ<sup>1</sup> lyo<sup>2</sup> ce ns.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>ns</sup> sadisa<sup>o</sup> (= hīnūpamā ā<sup>d</sup> phrañ<sup>1</sup> tū eñ<sup>1</sup> hu kraṃ khrañ<sup>3</sup> phrañ<sup>1</sup>)  
<sup>b</sup> (B<sup>m</sup> vutta). <sup>c</sup> Be ci. <sup>d</sup> Ce oṭṭhena. <sup>e</sup> leg. samund<sup>o</sup>? <sup>f</sup> (Ce attha<sup>o</sup>). <sup>g</sup> B<sup>m</sup>  
āyasmā nā. <sup>h</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>i</sup> Mil om. <sup>j</sup> B<sup>m</sup> samuddo ti ti. <sup>k</sup> B<sup>m</sup> udakaṃ samattā.

<sup>1</sup>*nilod[ak]an<sup>a</sup>* ti ādisu viya; tattha bhadantaNāgasenamatañ<sup>b</sup> ca amhākam matañ ca pakatisamuddam<sup>c</sup> sandhaya vuttattā na virūjhati, aṭṭhakathācariyānam matam pi <sup>2</sup>"taṇhāsamuddo" ti ca <sup>3</sup>"samuddo p'eso" ti ca āgatāni samuddasarikkhakāni [ca] taṇha-cakkhusotādāni sandhaya vuttattā na virūjhati ti daṭṭhabbam. 5

<sup>4</sup>*Khādadhātuvasā* ca pi, <sup>5</sup>*khamudhatuvasena* ca,

<sup>6</sup>*khanīto* vā pi dhatumha, <sup>7</sup>*dhato kham*pubbato pi va

*khandhasaddassa* nipphattim saddakkhandhavidu vade. 46  
[C<sup>c</sup> 508<sup>1</sup>] Tattha <sup>8</sup>"saṃkhittena pañe" upadanakkhandha pi duk-  
khā" ti vacanato <sup>9</sup>sayam<sup>d</sup> pi dukkhadhammo va<sup>e</sup> samano jātiṇa- 10  
rāvyādhimaraṇadukkhādihi anekehi dukkhehi khaṇṇati khadiyati  
ti khandho; teh' eva dukkhehi khaṇṇati avadariyati ti pi khandho;  
khanīyati parikhaṇṇati ti pi khandho; attena va attaniyena va  
tucchattā <sup>9</sup>kham suññākāram dhāreti ti pi khaṇ-dho <sup>1</sup>rupakkhan-  
dhādi. Atthuddhārato pana 15

*khandhasaddo* rāsi-guṇa-paṇṇattisu ca rūlhiyam

koṭṭhāse c'eva aṃse ca vattatī ti vibhavaye. 47

Vuttam h' etaṃ Sammohavinodaniyā<sup>1</sup> Vibhaṇṇaṭṭhakathayam:  
<sup>10</sup>"*khandhasaddo* sambahulesu ṭhanesu nipatati<sup>2</sup>: rāsimhi guṇe  
paṇṇattiyam rūlhiyan ti: <sup>11</sup>"seyyathā pi bhikkhave mahasamudde 20  
na sukaram udakassa pamāṇam gahetum: ettakāni udakāḷhakani  
ti vā ettakāni udakāḷhakasatāni ti va ettakāni udakāḷhaka-  
sahassāni ti vā ettakāni udakāḷhakasatasahasāni ti vā, atha  
kho 'asaṃkheyyo<sup>h</sup> appameyyo mahā<sup>i</sup> udakakkhandho' t' eva  
saṃkham gacchati" ti ādisu hi rāsito<sup>i</sup> khandho nama, na hi 25  
parittakam udakam<sup>1</sup> udakakkhandho ti vuccati bahukam<sup>1</sup> eva  
vuccati, tathā<sup>k</sup> na parittakam<sup>m</sup> rajo rajakkhandho, na appa-  
mattakā gāvo gavakkhandho, na appamattakam<sup>m</sup> balaṃ bala-  
kkhandho, na appamattakam<sup>m</sup> puñṇam puñṇakkhandho ti vuccati,  
bahukam<sup>1</sup> eva hi rajo rajakkhandho, bahukā ca gavādayo ga- 30  
vakkhandho, balakkhandho, puñṇakkhandho ti vuccati"; <sup>12</sup>"sila-

<sup>1</sup> J VI 172<sup>2</sup> (*supra* 237<sup>16</sup> *infra* § 257). <sup>2</sup> Dhs § 1059<sup>2</sup> (*p.* 189<sup>26</sup>). <sup>3</sup> Dhs § 597 *et* 601. <sup>4</sup> J 435 (Kc 666). <sup>5</sup> J 533. <sup>6</sup> J 1279<sup>2</sup>. <sup>7</sup> J 197. <sup>8</sup> Vm I 102<sup>29</sup> 20.  
<sup>9</sup> (241<sup>2</sup>). <sup>10</sup> 575<sup>10</sup> 576<sup>13</sup> < Vibha 1<sup>20</sup> 22<sup>1</sup>. <sup>11</sup> A II 55<sup>10-24</sup>. <sup>12</sup> M I 301<sup>7</sup>. "

a C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>m</sup> nilodakan; B<sup>c</sup>ns nilodan (= J). b B<sup>m</sup> bhanta<sup>c</sup>. c B<sup>m</sup> pakati-samuddham<sup>s</sup>saddam. d C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>m</sup> ayam; B<sup>c</sup>ns sayam. e C<sup>c</sup> yeva. f *ita* C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>m</sup>; B<sup>c</sup>ns "niyam. g = kya eñ<sup>1</sup>, ns; Vibha: dissati. h B<sup>m</sup>ns asaṅkheyyo. i B<sup>m</sup> om. j *ita* ns (= Vibha). k C<sup>c</sup> pahutaṃ, B<sup>c</sup>m bahutaṃ. l B<sup>m</sup> ad. hi. m Vibha: 'ko. n ns vuccanti

kkhandho . . . samādhikkhandho"<sup>4</sup> ti ādisu pana guṇato khandho nāma, <sup>1</sup>"addasā kho Bhagavā mahantaṃ dārukhandhaṃ Gaṅgāya nadiyā sotena vuyhamānaṃ" ti ettha paṇṇattito khandho nāma, <sup>2</sup>"yaṃ . . . cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . viññāṇaṃ 5 viññāṇakkhandho" ti ādisu rūhito khandho nāma, sv āyaṃ idha rāsito adhippeto, yaṃ hi khandhaṭṭho nāma <sup>3</sup>piṇḍaṭṭho <sup>4</sup>pūgaṭṭho <sup>5</sup>ghaṭaṭṭho <sup>6</sup>rāsaṭṭho, tasmā rāsilaṅkhaṇā khandhā ti veditabbā<sup>b</sup>, <sup>7</sup>koṭṭhāsaṭṭho ti pi vattum vaṭṭati, lokasmiṃ hi iṇaṃ<sup>c</sup> gaheṭvā codiyamānā "dvihi khandhehi dassāma, tihi 10 khandhehi dassāmā" ti vadanti, iti koṭṭhāsalakkaṇā khandhā ti pi vattum vaṭṭati, evaṃ ettha rūpakkkhandho ti rūparāsi rūpakoṭṭhāso, vedanakkhandho<sup>d</sup> ti vedanārāsi vedanakoṭṭhāso ti iminā nayaṇa<sup>e</sup> attho veditabbo"; <sup>8</sup>"khandhe-bhāraṃ; <sup>9</sup>khandhato otāreti; <sup>10</sup>mahāhanu usabhakkhandho" ti ādisu pana 15 aṃso khandho ti vuccati.

<sup>11</sup> Āpubbā yatato eā pi, āyūpapadato puna

tanuto vā nito<sup>f</sup> vā pi āyatanaravo gato. [C<sup>e</sup> 509<sup>1</sup>] 48

Vuttam pi c' etaṃ: <sup>12</sup>"ā-yatanato, āyānaṃ vā<sup>g</sup> tananato āyātassa ca nayanato āyatanan ti veditabbaṃ; cakkhurūpādisu hi 20 taṃtaṃdvārārammaṇā cittacetāsikā dhammā sena sena anubhavanādikiṇṇena āyatanti, utthahanti ghaṭanti vāyamaṇti<sup>h</sup> ti vuttaṃ hoti; te ca pana āyabhūte dhamme etāni <sup>1</sup>tananti<sup>i</sup>, vitthārenti ti vuttaṃ hoti; idaṃ ca anamatagge saṃsāre pavattaṃ ativa āyataṃ saṃsāradukkhaṃ yāva na nivattati tāva 25 nayanti (pa)vattayanti<sup>j</sup> ti vuttaṃ hoti, — iti sabbe p' ime dhammā āyatanato āyānaṃ vā<sup>g</sup> tananato āyātassa ca nayanato āyatanan ti vuccanti; api ca <sup>13</sup>nivāsaṭṭhānaṭṭhena<sup>k</sup> ākaraṭṭhena samosaraṇaṭṭhāna<sup>m</sup>-sañjātidesaṭṭhena kāraṇaṭṭhena ca āyatanam

<sup>1</sup> S IV 179<sup>5</sup> (*supra* 492<sup>15</sup>). <sup>2</sup> Dhs § 6. <sup>3</sup> = apo<sup>3</sup> anak, ns. <sup>4</sup> = apum anak, ns. <sup>5</sup> = acañ<sup>3</sup> anak, ns. <sup>6</sup> = acu anak, ns. <sup>7</sup> = abhui<sup>1</sup> anak, ns. <sup>8</sup> Vin III 49<sup>28</sup>. <sup>9</sup> cf. § 555. <sup>10</sup> Bv 2: 194<sup>a</sup> [*metr*: ∪ - ∪ ∪, ∪ ∪ ∪ - ∪]. <sup>11</sup> } 396, 1277, 521. <sup>12</sup> 576<sup>18</sup>—577<sup>18</sup> < Vibha 45<sup>19</sup>—46<sup>22</sup> (*supra* 361<sup>5</sup> 396<sup>4</sup>, <sup>23</sup>) = Vm 481<sup>22</sup>—482<sup>25</sup>. <sup>13</sup> As 140<sup>34</sup> Sv I 124<sup>30</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> Bm om. <sup>b</sup> (Bm obbo). <sup>c</sup> (Bm raṇaṃ). <sup>d</sup> CeBens vedanākkh<sup>o</sup>. <sup>e</sup> Vibha: *ad*.: saññākkhandhādinaṃ. <sup>f</sup> *īla* (*metr*.) CeBm; B<sup>e</sup>ns tanito *pro* vā nito. <sup>g</sup> Vibha Vm om. <sup>h</sup> Bm vāyamaṇti (Vibha: ghaṭanti vāyamaṇti). <sup>i</sup> Vibha Vm: tananti. <sup>j</sup> Bm vattayanti; Vibha Vm: nayant' eva pavatt<sup>o</sup>. <sup>k</sup> B<sup>e</sup>cm nivāsanaṭṭh<sup>o</sup>. <sup>m</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ns oṭhānaṭṭhena (= Vibha Vm).



veditabbam, tathā hi loke "Issarāyatanam, Vāsudevāyatanan" ti ādisu nivāsattḥānam<sup>a</sup> āyatanan ti vuccati<sup>b</sup>, "suvaṇṇayatanam, ratanāyatanan" ti ādisu ākaro, sāsane pana "manorame āyatane sevanti naṃ vihaṅgamā" ti ādisu samosaraṇattḥānam, <sup>2</sup>"Dakkhiṇāpatho gunnam āyatanan" ti ādisu saṅgātideso, <sup>3</sup>"tatra 5 tatr' eva sakkhibhabbatam pāpuṇāti sati (sati) āyatane" ti ādisu kārāṇam; cakkhūdisu cā pi cittaacetasikā dhammā nivasanti · tadāyattavuttiṭṭhā ti cakkhādayo ca nesam nivāsattḥānam<sup>c</sup>, cakkhādisu (ca) te ākiṇṇā · tamnissitattā tadārammaṇattā cā ti cakkhādayo nesam ākaro, cakkhādayo ca nesam samosaraṇattḥānam · tattha tattha dvararammaṇavasena samosaraṇato, cakkhādayo ca nesam saṅgātideso · tannissayārammaṇabhāvena tatth' eva uppattito, cakkhādayo ca nesam kārāṇam · tesam abhāve abhāvato<sup>e</sup>, — iti nivāsattḥānatṭhena<sup>f</sup> ākarattḥena samosaraṇattḥānatṭhena saṅgātidesattḥena kārāṇattḥena ti imehi 15 kārāṇehi ete dhammā āyatanan ti vuccaṇ<sup>ti</sup>, tasmā yathavutten' attḥena<sup>g</sup> cakkhūñ ca tam āyatanañ cā ti cakkhāyatanam · la dhammā ca te āyatanañ cā ti dhammāyatanan ti evaṃ tāv' ettha atthato viññātabbo vinicchayo ti. Icc evaṃ  
nivāso ākaro c' eva jātideso ca kārāṇam 20  
samosaraṇattḥānañ ca vuccat' āyatanaṃ iti<sup>h</sup>. 49

<sup>4</sup> *Vidi*<sup>5</sup> *videhi* dhātūhi akārapubbakehi vā

*antavirahitasaddūpapadena* <sup>6</sup>*jimā* pi vā

*avijjāsaddanipphatti* dipetabbā sudhīmatā. [C<sup>e</sup> 510<sup>1</sup>] 50

Ettha <sup>7</sup>pūretum ayuttattḥena kāyaduccarītādi avindiyam nāma, 25 aladdhabban ti attho, tam avindiyam vindatī ti avijjā, tabbiparitato kāyaduccarītādi vindiyam nāma, tam vindiyam na vindatī ti avijjā; khandhānam rasattḥam āyatanānam āyatanattḥam dhātūnam suññattḥam saccanam tathattḥam indriyānam adhipatiyattḥam aviditam karoti ti avijjā, dukkhadānam 30 pīlanādivasena vuttam catubbidham attham aviditam karoti ti pi avijjā; antavirahite saṃsāre sabbabhava-yoni-gati-viññāṇa-

<sup>1</sup> A III 43<sup>6</sup>. <sup>2</sup> ... <sup>3</sup> cf. M I 194<sup>11</sup>. <sup>4</sup> I 495. <sup>5</sup> I 490. <sup>6</sup> I 180. <sup>7</sup> 577<sup>24</sup> — 578<sup>3</sup> < Vibha 134<sup>14-24</sup> = Vm 526<sup>11-24</sup>

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>m</sup> nivāsanattḥā. <sup>b</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om.; ns āyatanam āyatanan ti vuccati (= Vm), *et cit.* mht *ad* Vm 482<sup>2</sup>. <sup>c</sup> B<sup>m</sup> ns nivāsanattḥā. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>e</sup> *ad.* ca. <sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> abhāve abhāvato, C<sup>e</sup> bhāve abhāvato. <sup>f</sup> *ita et* B<sup>m</sup>. <sup>g</sup> *ita* B<sup>m</sup>; C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup> ns atthena. <sup>h</sup> C<sup>e</sup> āyatanen' iti

tṭhiti-sattāvāsesu satte javāpeti ti avijjā, paramatthato avijjā-  
 mānesu itthi-purisādisu javati, vijjāmānesu pi khandhādisu na  
 javati ti avijjā"; yaṃ pana aṭṭhakathāyaṃ <sup>1</sup>"api ca cakkhuviñ-  
 ñāṇādinam vatthārammaṇa<sup>a</sup>-paṭiccasamuppāda-paṭiccasamup-  
 5 pannānam dhammānam chādanato pi avijjā" ti vuttaṃ, etaṃ  
 na saddatthato vuttaṃ atha kho avijjāya chādanakiccattā vut-  
 taṃ, tathā hi Abhidhammaṭṭikāyaṃ idaṃ vuttaṃ: <sup>2</sup>"vyañjanat-  
 thaṃ dassetvā sabhāvatthaṃ dassetum <sup>3</sup>"api cā" ti ādim āha:  
 cakkhuviññāṇādinam vatthārammaṇāni<sup>b</sup> 'idaṃ vatthu, idaṃ  
 10 ārammaṇa' ti avijjāya ñātum na sakkā ti avijjā tappatīchā-  
 dikā vuttā, vatthārammaṇasabhāvacchādanato eva avijjādinam  
 paṭiccasamuppādabhāvassa jarāmarañādinam paṭiccasamuppan-  
 nabhāvassa ca chādanato paṭiccasamuppāda-paṭiccasamuppan-  
 nacchādanam veditabban" ti. Tattha <sup>4</sup>"duggatigāmikamassa  
 15 viśesapaccayattā avijjā avindiyam vindaṭi ti vuttā, tathā  
 viśesapaccayo vindaṇiyassa<sup>c</sup> na hoti ti vindiyaṃ na vindaṭi  
 ti ca, attanissitānam cakkhuviññāṇādinam pavattāpanam<sup>d</sup> up-  
 pādanam āyatanam samohabhāven' eva<sup>e</sup> anabhisamayabhūtattā  
 aviditaṃ aññātaṃ karoti; antavirahite javāpeti ti <sup>5</sup>vaṇ-  
 20 ṇāgama-vipariyāya-vikāra-viñāsa-dhātuatthavisesayogehi pañca-  
 vidhassa<sup>f</sup> niruttilakkhaṇassa vasena tisū pi padesu akāra-*vi*kara-  
*jakāre* gahetvā aññesaṃ vaṇṇanam lopam katva, *jakāra*ssa ca  
 dutiyassa āgamam katvā<sup>g</sup>, *a-vi-j-jā* vuttā" ti.

25 <sup>6</sup>*Arahadhātuto ñeyyā arahamsaddasaṅghiti*  
<sup>7</sup>*ārārupapadahanadhatuto vātha vā pana* 51  
<sup>8</sup>*rahato* <sup>9</sup>*rahito* ca pi akārapubbato idha  
 vuccate nassa<sup>h</sup> nipphatti *ārakādiravassitā*. [C<sup>e</sup> 511<sup>1</sup>] 52  
 Tathā hi arahana ti <sup>10</sup>"aggadakkhiṇeyyattā cīvarādipaccaye  
 arahati pūjāvisesaṇ cā" ti araham, vuttaṇ ca: <sup>11</sup>"pūjāvisesaṃ  
 30 saha paccayehi yasmā ayaṃ arahati lokanātho, atthānurūpaṃ  
 arahana ti loke tasmā jīno arahati nāmam etaṇ" ti; tathā so

<sup>1</sup> Vibha 134<sup>24-26</sup> = Vm 526<sup>24-26</sup>. <sup>2</sup> mṭ ad Vibha 134<sup>24</sup>. <sup>3</sup> (Vibha 134<sup>24</sup>).  
<sup>4</sup> 578<sup>14-23</sup> < mṭ ad Vibha 134<sup>15-24</sup>. <sup>5</sup> § 1343 C<sup>e</sup> 770<sup>38-41</sup> (Rūp 664; Kās VI  
 3; 109, *supra* 535 n. 7). <sup>6</sup> § 1013. <sup>7</sup> § 536. <sup>8</sup> § 1006. <sup>9</sup> § 1007. <sup>10</sup> Vm 201<sup>3-4</sup>.  
<sup>11</sup> Vm 201<sup>13-16</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> C<sup>e</sup>Bm oṇam. <sup>b</sup> Bm oṇam. <sup>c</sup> mṭ: vindiyaṃ. <sup>d</sup> mṭ: pavattanam.  
<sup>e</sup> *īla* Bm; C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup>ns sammoha<sup>o</sup> (= mṭ B<sup>e</sup>). <sup>f</sup> Bm om. pañcavi-. <sup>g</sup> Bm om. <sup>h</sup> *īla*  
 Bm; C<sup>e</sup> tassa; B<sup>e</sup>ns assa.

kilesārayo maggena hanī ti araham, vuttañ ca: <sup>1</sup>"yasma raga-disamkhātā sabbe pi arayo hata paññasatthena nathena, tasma pi araham mato ti; yañ e' etaṃ avijjābhavataṇhamayanabhi<sup>a</sup> puññādiabhisamkhārāraṃ<sup>b</sup> jārāmarāṇanemi<sup>c</sup> asavasamudaya-mayena akkheṇa<sup>c</sup> vijjhivā bhavaratthe<sup>d</sup> samāyojitaṃ anadika- 5 lapavattaṃ<sup>e</sup> saṃsāracakkaṃ, tassa so Bodhimande viriyapādehi silapathaviyaṃ patitṭhāya saddhāhatthena kammakkhayaakaraṃ ṇāṇaparasaṃ gahetvā sabbe are hanī ti pi araham", vuttañ ca: <sup>2</sup>"arā saṃsāracakkassa batā ṇāṇasina yato lokanāthena, ten' esa araham ti pavuccati" ti; tatha <sup>3</sup>"attahitaṃ parahitañ ca 10 paripūretuṃ sammā paṭipajjantehi sadhuhi durato rahitabba pariccajitaṃ parihataṃ ti rahā · ragadayo papadhamma, na santi etassa rahā ti a-raham, 'araho'<sup>4</sup> ti vattabbe okarassa sānusāraṃ<sup>e</sup> akārādesaṃ katvā araham ti vuttaṃ, āha ca: papadhammā rahā nāma · sadhuhi rahitabbato, teṣaṃ suṭṭhu 15 pahinattā Bhagavā araham mato" ti; atha vā khipasavehi sekhehi kalyāṇaputhujjanehi ca na rahitabbo na <sup>4</sup>pariccajitaṃ, te ca Bhagavatā<sup>h</sup> ti araham, āha ca: <sup>5</sup>"ye ca sacchikata-dhammā<sup>i</sup> ariyā suddhagocarā, na tehi rahito hoti natho, tenā-raham mato" ti; raho ti ca <sup>6</sup>gamaṇaṃ vuccati, <sup>7</sup>"n' atthi etassa 20 raho gamaṇaṃ gatisu paccājati ti a-raham, āha ca: raho vā gamaṇaṃ yassa saṃsāre n' atthi sabbaso, pahīṇajātimaṇaṇo araham sugato mato ti<sup>1</sup>; pasamsatta va Bhagava araham, akkharacintakā<sup>k</sup> hi pasamsayaṃ <sup>8</sup>arahasaddaṃ vaṇṇenti, pasamsabhāvo ca Bhagavato anaññasadhāraṇo yathabhuccagu- 25 ṇādhigato sadevake loke suppatitṭhito" iti "pasamsatta pi Bhagavā araham, āha ca: guṇehi sadiso n' atthi yasma loke sadevake, tasmā pāsamsiyattā pi araham dipaduttamo" ti. [C<sup>e</sup> 512<sup>1</sup>] Imāni nibbacanāni <sup>10</sup>"araha pūjāyaṃ; <sup>11</sup>hana him-sāyaṃ, <sup>12</sup>raha cāge, <sup>13</sup>rahi gatiyaṃ" ti imesaṃ dhātūnaṃ vasena 30

<sup>1</sup> 579<sup>1-8</sup> Vm 198<sup>20-28</sup>. <sup>2</sup> Vm 201<sup>1-2</sup>. <sup>3</sup> 579<sup>10-16</sup> < Vm-mht (B<sup>e</sup>) 207<sup>10-17</sup>, 22-25. <sup>4</sup> [1006]. <sup>5</sup> Vm-mht (B<sup>e</sup>) 208<sup>15-16</sup>. <sup>6</sup> [1007]. <sup>7</sup> 579<sup>20-26</sup> Vm-mht (B<sup>e</sup>) 208<sup>24-209</sup>. <sup>8</sup> Pāṇ III 2: 133. <sup>9</sup> Vm-mht (B<sup>e</sup>) 209<sup>6-8</sup>. <sup>10</sup> [1013]. <sup>11</sup> [536]. <sup>12</sup> [1006]. <sup>13</sup> [1007].

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ns vim. <sup>b</sup> C<sup>e</sup> "saṃkharāṇaṃ. <sup>c</sup> (B<sup>m</sup> akkheṇi). <sup>d</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ns tibhavaratthe (= Vm). <sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> "pavatta-. <sup>f</sup> B<sup>m</sup> arahato. <sup>g</sup> (B<sup>m</sup> okārassasānusāraṃ). <sup>h</sup> ns te ca ... Bhagavā sañ na rahati na pariccajati eva<sup>1</sup> to<sup>2</sup> ma mū thañ<sup>1</sup> Bhagavatā rhi kra eñ<sup>1</sup> ma sañ<sup>1</sup>. <sup>i</sup> ita B<sup>e</sup>ms; C<sup>e</sup> "katā dhammā *metr*); mht: ye sacchikatasaddhammā *metr*); <sup>j</sup> B<sup>m</sup> pahīṇajātimaṇaṇaṃ sugato ti. <sup>k</sup> B<sup>m</sup> "cintika

idha vuttāni, <sup>1</sup>"kilesehi ārakattā arahan" ti ca <sup>2</sup>"pāpakaraṇe rahābhāvā arahan" ti ca <sup>3</sup>"asappurisānaṃ ārakā dūre ti arahan" ti ca <sup>4</sup>"sappuris(ānaṃ ārakā āsa)nne" ti arahan" ti ca nibbacanāni pana dhātusaddanissitāni na hontī ti idha na gahi-  
 5 tāni; <sup>5</sup>pasamsā pana atthato pūjā evā ti <sup>6</sup>"araha pūjāyan" ti dhātussa attho bhavitum yutto ti idha amhehi gahitā. Atthakathācariyehi tu *arahasaddassa* labbhamānavasena sabbe pi atthā gahitā<sup>b</sup> dhātunissitā ca adhātunissitā ca, katham: <sup>7</sup>"āra-kattā, hatattā ca kilesārīna so muni, hatasamsāracakkāro, pac-  
 10 cayādīna cāraho, na raho karoti pāpāni, arahaṃ tena vuccati" ti; <sup>8</sup>ṭhācariyehi pi tath' eva gahitā, katham: <sup>9</sup>"ārakā manda-buddhīnaṃ, ārakā ca vijānataṃ, rahānaṃ supphānattā, vidūnam araheyyato, bhavesu ca rahābhāvā, pāsamsā arahaṃ Jino" ti. Yathā pana *arahasaddassa*, evaṃ <sup>9</sup>*arahāsaddassā* pi  
 15 nibbacanāni <sup>10</sup>veditabbāni.

<sup>11</sup>*Supubbagamito* c' eva, *supubbā*<sup>c</sup> <sup>12</sup>*gadito* pi ca  
 dhiro *sugatasaddassa* nipphattiṃ samudīraye. 33  
 Ettha hi sugato ti sobhaṇaṃ gataṃ etassā ti sugato, sundara-  
 raṃ<sup>d</sup> *ṭhānaṃ* gato ti sugato, (sammā gato ti sugato, sammā  
 20 ca gadati ti sugato)<sup>e</sup> ti dhātunissitaṃ atthaṃ gahetvā sadda-nipphatti kātabbā, vuttaṃ hi atthakathāsu: <sup>13</sup>"sobhaṇagama-nattā, sundaraṃ *ṭhānaṃ* gatattā, sammā gatattā [samāgatattā]<sup>i</sup>  
 sammā ca gadattā<sup>f</sup> sugato, gāmanam pi hi gataṃ vuccati,  
 tañ ca Bhagavato sobhaṇaṃ parisuddham anavaṃṇaṃ; kiṃ pana  
 25 tan ti: ariyamaggo, ten' esa gāmanena khemaṃ disaṃ asajja-māno<sup>h</sup> gato ti sobhaṇagāmanattā sugato" ti ādi.

*Bhagasaddūpapadato* <sup>14</sup>*vanuto* <sup>15</sup>*vanuto* pi ca  
*Bhagavāsaddanipphattiṃ* pavade, aññathā pi vā. 34  
 Atr' imāni nibbacanāni: <sup>16</sup>bhagasaṃkhātā<sup>i</sup> lokiyalokuttarasam-

<sup>1</sup> Vm 198<sup>13</sup>. <sup>2</sup> Vm 201<sup>18</sup>. <sup>3</sup> cf. Vm-mhṭ (Bc) 206<sup>11-25</sup>. <sup>4</sup> cf. Vm-mhṭ (Bc) 206<sup>26</sup>—207<sup>11</sup>. <sup>5</sup> 579<sup>23</sup>. <sup>6</sup> (579<sup>23</sup>). <sup>7</sup> Vm 201<sup>23-25</sup>. <sup>8</sup> mhṭ *ad loc.* (Bc 209<sup>10-12</sup>). <sup>9</sup> (173<sup>16</sup>). <sup>10</sup> ns: antarahitaṃ avijjābhavataṇhaṃ jahati harati hanati vā ti 'antarahitāhan' ti vattabbe niruttinayena a-ra-han ti vuttaṃ i sui<sup>1</sup> ca sa phrañ<sup>1</sup> lañ<sup>3</sup> chui eñ<sup>1</sup>. <sup>11</sup> } 1075c. <sup>12</sup> } 438. <sup>13</sup> Vm 203<sup>11-17</sup>. <sup>14</sup> V 527. <sup>15</sup> V 679. <sup>16</sup> (414 n. 8).

a Bm sappurisanne. b Bm gahi. c Bc ns supubba-. d Bm h. l. sundara-. e Bm om. f Bc om. g Bc gatattā. h (Bm ajjamāno). i Bm oṣaṃkhātā.

pattiyo vani bhaji sevī ti Bhaga-vā; <sup>1</sup>Somanassakumāratta-bhāvādisu carimattabhāve ca bhagasamkhatam <sup>2</sup>sirīm issariyam yasañ ca vami uggiri khelapiṇḍam viya anapekkho chaḍḍayi ti Bhaga-vā; [C<sup>e</sup> 513<sup>1</sup>] atha vā <sup>3</sup>nakkhattehi samam pavattatta bha-gasamkhāte<sup>a</sup> Sineru-Yugandhara-Uttarakuru-Himavantādi-  
bhājanaloke vami tannivāsīsattāvāsasamatikkamanato tappaṭi-  
baddhachandarāgappahānena pajahī ti Bhaga-vā ti.

<sup>4</sup>Paradhātuvasā eā<sup>b</sup> pi, parūpapadato pi ca<sup>b</sup>

<sup>5</sup>muto, tathā <sup>6</sup>ma<sup>j</sup>jato ca, <sup>7</sup>mayato, <sup>8</sup>munato, <sup>9</sup>mīto, 55  
puna <sup>10</sup>mīto ti etehi dhātūhi khalu sattahi 10

vade paramasaddassa nipphattim jinasāsane; 56

uttamavācīparamasaddena saha aṭṭhahi  
padehi pāramisaddam vade taddhitapaccayī<sup>c</sup>, 57

pārasaddūpapadato ma<sup>j</sup>jato pi muto 'tha vā  
mayato vā, munato vā, mīto va, puna pi mīto 58 15

etehi chahi dhātūhi mahāpurisavācakaṃ  
pāramisaddam īrenti, tato pāramitāraṃ. 59

Ettha tāva uttamavācaka<sup>d</sup>paramasaddavasena<sup>d</sup> pāramunibbaca-  
nam kathessāma<sup>e</sup>, tato paradhātuvasena, tato parasaddūpa-  
padamudhātādivasena, tato pārasaddūpapadama<sup>j</sup>jadhātādiva- 20  
sena: dānasīlādiguṇavisesayogena sattuttamatāya paramā  
mahāsattā<sup>f</sup> bodhisattā, tesam bhāvo kammaṃ vā pārami  
dānādikiriya; atha vā paratī pāleti pūreti vā<sup>g</sup> ti<sup>h</sup> paramo  
dānādinam guṇanam pālako pūrako<sup>h</sup> ca bodhisatto, paramassa  
ayaṃ paramassa vā bhāvo kammaṃ vā pārami dānādikiriya; 25  
atha vā param sattaṃ attani mavati bandhati guṇavisesayo-  
genā ti para-mo, param vā adhikataram majjati sujjhati kile-  
samalato ti para-mo, param vā seṭṭham nibbānam mayati  
gacchati ti para-mo, param vā lokam pamāṇabhūtena ṇāṇavi-  
sesena idhalokaṃ viya munāti paricchindati ti para-mo, param 30  
vā ativiya silādiguṇagaṇam attano santāne minoti pakkhipati  
ti para-mo, param vā attabhūtato dhammakāyato<sup>i</sup> aññaṃ paṭi-

<sup>1</sup> Cp III 2: 16<sup>d</sup>, 3: 10<sup>d</sup>, 4: 8<sup>c</sup>, 5: 6<sup>c</sup>. <sup>2</sup> (414<sup>30</sup>). <sup>3</sup> (414<sup>32</sup>). <sup>4</sup> | 739. <sup>5</sup> | 648.  
<sup>6</sup> | 227. <sup>7</sup> | 690. <sup>8</sup> | 1245. <sup>9</sup> | 1218. <sup>10</sup> | 1249.

<sup>a</sup> C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> samkhātehi. <sup>b</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns vā. <sup>c</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup>; B<sup>e</sup> 'yim ns: taddhitapaccayim  
taddhit-paccañ<sup>3</sup> rhi so paramisaddam kui. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns uttamattavacaka. <sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup>  
kathissāma. <sup>f</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns mahābodhisattā. <sup>g</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om; B<sup>e</sup> ca. <sup>h</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>i</sup> B<sup>m</sup>  
kammakāyato.

pakkhaṃ vā tadanatthakaraṃ kilesacoragaṇaṃ mināti hiṃsatī  
 ti para-mo · mahāsatto, paramassa ayaṃ paramassa vā bhāvo<sup>a</sup>  
 kammaṃ vā pāramī · dānādikiriya. Aparo nayo: pāre nibbāne  
 majjati sujñhāti satte ca majjati sodheti ti pāra-mī · mahā-  
 5 puriso, tassa bhāvo kammaṃ vā pāramitā; pāre nibbāne satte  
 mavati bandhati yojetī ti pāra-mī, pāraṃ<sup>b</sup> vā nibbānaṃ mayati  
 gacchati satte ca māyeti gametī ti pāra-mī; munāti vā pāraṃ  
 nibbānaṃ yathāvato<sup>c</sup> tattha vā [C<sup>e</sup> 514<sup>d</sup>] satte minoti pakkhi-  
 10 patī ti pāra-mī, kilesārī<sup>d</sup> vā sattānaṃ pāre<sup>e</sup> nibbāne mināti  
 hiṃsatī ti pāra-mī · mahāpuriso, tassa bhāvo kammaṃ vā pā-  
 ramitā · dānādikiriya va. Iminā nayena pāraminaṃ saddattho  
 veditabbo.

<sup>1</sup>Karadhātuvasā vā pi <sup>2</sup>kīradhatuvasena<sup>f</sup> vā

<sup>3</sup>kaṃsaddupapadarudhīdhātuto vā pi dipaye

15 *karuṇāsaddanipphattim mahākaruṇāsāsane.* 60

Tattha karuṇā ti <sup>4</sup>paradukkhe sati sādhuṇaṃ hadayakampa-  
 naṃ karotī ti karuṇā, <sup>5</sup>kirati paradukkhaṃ <sup>6</sup>vikkhipatī ti ka-  
 ruṇā; <sup>7</sup>kaṃ vuccati sukhaṃ, taṃ rundhati vibādhati kārūṇikaṃ  
 na sukhāpetī ti pi karuṇā.

20 <sup>8</sup>Vidī<sup>9</sup>vidha-<sup>10</sup>vidadhātuvasena paridipaye

*vijjāsaddassa nipphattim saddanipphattikovidō.* 61

Tattha vijjā ti <sup>11</sup>vindiyāṃ kāyasucaritādiṃ vindati yathāvato<sup>g</sup>  
 upalabhati ti vijjā; tamokhandhādipadalanaṭṭhena vā attano  
 paṭipakkhaṃ vijñhāti ti vijjā; tato eva attano visayaṃ veditaṃ  
 25 karotī ti pi vijjā.

<sup>12</sup>Medhadhātuvasā c' eva, <sup>13</sup>me-<sup>14</sup>dhādhātūhi ca dvidhā

*medhāsaddassa nipphattim medhāvī samudīraye.* 62

Tattha medhā ti sammohaṃ medhati hiṃsatī ti medhā, pā-  
 pake vākusale dhamme medhati hiṃsatī ti pi medhā; atha vā

<sup>1</sup> | 1289. <sup>2</sup> Rūp 602 (= Mmd 583 Cc 447<sup>1</sup>): kira vikirāṇe. <sup>3</sup> | 1082.

<sup>4</sup> Vm 318<sup>1</sup> etc *supra* 238 n. 5). <sup>5</sup> (Vm etc: kīṇatī, cf Wg § 31: 15).

<sup>6</sup> (Wg § 28: 116). <sup>7</sup> (*supra* 238<sup>2</sup>). <sup>8</sup> | 495. <sup>9</sup> | 1144. <sup>10</sup> | 490. <sup>11</sup> *supra*

577<sup>25</sup>. <sup>12</sup> | 514. <sup>13</sup> | 649. <sup>14</sup> | 497.

<sup>a</sup> Bm om. <sup>b</sup> Bens paraṃ. <sup>c</sup> Bens yāthavato (cf. 555<sup>7</sup>). <sup>d</sup> Bens 'rīm.

<sup>e</sup> Bens parc. <sup>f</sup> Bm kiriyadh°. <sup>g</sup> Bens (Bm?) yāthavato (*vide* 582<sup>8</sup>).

<sup>1</sup>"paññā hi seṭṭha kusalā vadanti nakkhattaraṇa-r-iva tārakānaṃ silaṃ siriñ<sup>d</sup> cā pi satañ ca dhammo anvayika paññavato (bhavanti" ti vacanato)<sup>b</sup> pana medhati sīlena siriya satañ ca dhammehi saha<sup>c</sup> gacchati na ekikā hutva tiṭṭhati ti pi medha. Aparonayo: sukhumam pi atthaṃ dhammañ ca khippam eva meti<sup>d</sup> 5 c' eva dhāreti cā ti me-dhā, ettha meti ti gaṇhāti ti attho, tatha hi Atthasāliniyaṃ vuttaṃ: <sup>2</sup>"asani viya siluccaye kilese medhati hīmsati ti medhā, khippaṃ gahaṇa-dhāraṇaṭṭhena' va medhā" ti.

<sup>3</sup>Raṇjadhātuvasā<sup>i</sup> c' eva <sup>4</sup>rāpubbatīyato<sup>s</sup> pi ca 10  
rattisaddassa nipphattiṃ saddatthaññū vibhavaye<sup>b</sup>. 63

<sup>5</sup>Raṇjanti satta ettha ti ratti; <sup>6</sup>ra<sup>i</sup> saddo tiyyati chijjati ettha ti ra-tti, sattanaṃ saddassa vupasamakalo ti attho. [C<sup>e</sup> 515<sup>1</sup>]

<sup>7</sup>"Ma mane" iti <sup>8</sup>"so antakammaṃ" ti c' ubhohi tu

dhatūhi ma<sup>i</sup>śasaddassa nipphattiṃ samudiraye<sup>i</sup>. 64 15

Tathā hi sattanaṃ ayaṃ mananto<sup>k</sup> viya siyati antaṃ-karoti ti mā-so. Cittamāsādayo dvadasa māsa, seyyathidaṃ: Citto Vi-sākho Jeṭṭho Asāḷho Sāvaṇo Bhaddo Assayaṇo Kattiko Magasiro<sup>m</sup> Phusso Māgho Phagguṇo ti; tatra Citto maso Rammako ti<sup>n</sup> vuccati: <sup>9</sup>"yathā pi Rammake māse bahū pupphanti varijā" 20 ti hi pālī dissati; Bhaddo pana Poṭṭhapādo<sup>p</sup> ti vuccati. Atha va māso ti aparāṇṇavisesassa pi suvaṇṇamāsassa pi nāmaṃ; tattha<sup>d</sup> aparāṇṇaviseso <sup>10</sup>yathāparimite kāle <sup>11</sup>asiyati bhakkhiyati ti māso, itaro pana 'mama idan' ti <sup>12</sup>masīyati āmasīyati gaṇhiyati ti maso ti vuccati. 25

Saṃpubba-<sup>13</sup>vada-<sup>14</sup>carchi saṃvaccharavavassa tu

nipphattiṃ samudireyya Sakyasihassa sasane. 65

Tatha hi taṃ taṃ sattaṃ dhammappavattiñ ca saṅgama vadanto viya caratī ti saṃ-vac-charo.

<sup>1</sup> J V 148<sup>5-11</sup> <sup>2</sup> As 148<sup>5-6</sup> *supra* 395<sup>10</sup>. <sup>3</sup> J 224. <sup>4</sup> *Ude* 583<sup>12</sup>.  
<sup>5</sup> *...* <sup>6</sup> (237<sup>2</sup>). <sup>7</sup> 499 n. 8. <sup>8</sup> J 1178, *cf* 572<sup>20</sup>. <sup>9</sup> Ap 27<sup>27</sup> (ns *cit.* et Ap 428<sup>9</sup>  
J V 63<sup>16</sup> Khp VI 12<sup>ab</sup>). <sup>10</sup> J 1248. <sup>11</sup> J 1259. <sup>12</sup> J 988. <sup>13</sup> J 489. <sup>14</sup> J 716.

a *sic* C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup>ns (395<sup>10</sup>). b B<sup>m</sup> om. c C<sup>e</sup> samā. d B<sup>m</sup> medhati. e B<sup>m</sup> euthe-  
na. f B<sup>m</sup> randha<sup>10</sup>. g rañjao (346<sup>21</sup>). h C<sup>e</sup>B ns otirato, B<sup>m</sup> ebhurato. i B<sup>m</sup> sat-  
thaññūhi bhavaye. j B<sup>e</sup> pa rā (o: ro). k B<sup>m</sup> om. l -sasaddassa nipphattiṃ sam<sup>1</sup>.  
m *sic* C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup>ns (*leg* minanto). n B<sup>m</sup> Maga<sup>11</sup>. o ns *ad* pi. p B<sup>m</sup> Pho<sup>12</sup>. q B<sup>m</sup> attha.

<sup>1</sup>*Bhidi*-<sup>2</sup>*bhikkhadhātuvasā*<sup>a</sup>, atha vā bhayavācakaṃ  
*bhisaddaṃ* purimaṃ katvā <sup>3</sup>*ikkhadhātuvasena* ca  
*bhikkhusaddassa* nipphattiṃ kathayeyya vicakkhaṇo<sup>b</sup>. 66  
 Tathā hi <sup>4</sup>kilese bhindatī ti bhikkhu, chinnabhinnapaṭadharo<sup>c</sup>  
 5 ti pi bhikkhu, bhikkhanasīlo ti pi bhikkhu, <sup>5</sup>samsāre bhayaṃ  
 (ikkhati)<sup>d</sup> ikkhanasīlo ti (vā)<sup>d</sup> bhikkhu.

<sup>6</sup>*Sada*-<sup>1</sup>*bhidi*hi dhātūhi *sabbhisaddagatiṃ* vade,  
<sup>7</sup>sappurise ca nibbāne esa saddo pavattati. 67  
 Atr' imāni nibbacanāni: sīdanasabhāve kilese bhindatī ti sab-  
 10 bhi · sappuriso, yo ariyo ti pi paṇḍito ti (pi)<sup>d</sup> vuccati; api ca  
 sīdanasabhāvā kilesā bhijjanti etthā ti sab-bhi · nibbānaṃ, yaṃ  
 rāgakkhaya ti ādi nāmaṃ labhati<sup>e</sup>, tathā hi Saṃyuttaṭṭhaka-  
 thāyaṃ<sup>f</sup> vuttaṃ: <sup>8</sup>"yasmā nibbānaṃ āgama sīdanasabhāvā<sup>h</sup>  
 kilesā bhijjanti, tasmā taṃ sabbhi ti vuccati" ti. Etth' etaṃ  
 15 vadāma:

yasmā nibbānaṃ āgama samsīdanasabhāvino  
 klesā bhijjanti, taṃ tasmā *sabbhi* ti amataṃ bravun<sup>i</sup> ti. 68

<sup>9</sup>*Brūdhātu*-<sup>6</sup>*sadadhātu*hi *bhisiddassa* sambhavaṃ  
 guṇehi brūhitā dhīrā porāṇacariyā bravuṃ<sup>1</sup>. 69  
 20 Tathā hi <sup>10</sup>"bruvantā<sup>j</sup> ettha sīdanti ti bhi-sī" ti *bhisiddassa*  
 sambhavaṃ porāṇa kathayimsu. [C<sup>e</sup> 516<sup>1</sup>]

<sup>11</sup>*Sukhadhātuvasā* cā pi, supubbā<sup>k</sup> <sup>12</sup>*khādato* pi vā,  
<sup>13</sup>supubbakhanūto vā pi *sukhasaddagatiṃ* vade. 70  
 Sukhaṃ ti hi <sup>14</sup>sukhayatī ti sukhaṃ, yass' uppajjati, taṃ su-  
 25 khitam karotī ti attho, suṭṭhu dukkhaṃ khādatī ti pi su-khaṃ,  
 suṭṭhu dukkhaṃ khanatī ti pi su-khaṃ.

<sup>15</sup>*Dukkhadhātuvasā* cā pi, <sup>12</sup>*dupubbakhādato* pi vā,  
<sup>13</sup>*dupubbakhanūto* vā pi *dukkhasaddagatiṃ* vade. 71

<sup>1</sup> V 1089. <sup>2</sup> V 83. <sup>3</sup> V 86. <sup>4</sup> 584<sup>4-5</sup> < Vbh 245<sup>33-35</sup> (Vin III 24<sup>3-4</sup>). <sup>5</sup> Vm 3<sup>28</sup>. <sup>6</sup> Wg  
 § 20: 24 (Sd V 482); *hinc* Sd § 381. <sup>7</sup> (173<sup>2</sup>). <sup>8</sup> Spk ad S I 71<sup>22</sup>. <sup>9</sup> V 709. <sup>10</sup> Kās VI  
 3: 109. <sup>11</sup> V 41. <sup>12</sup> V 435. <sup>13</sup> V 533. <sup>14</sup> 584<sup>24-26</sup> < As 117<sup>12-14</sup>. <sup>15</sup> V 42.

a Bm -bhikkhi<sup>o</sup>. b Ce kareyya suvicakkhaṇo. c Bm chindachinnapaṭa<sup>o</sup>.  
 d Bm om. e Ce Bm labbhati. f Bm pi. g Spk (Ce): pīḷa-  
 nasabh<sup>o</sup>. h Ce bruvuṃ. i Bemns brav<sup>o</sup>. k Bms supubba-.



Dukkhan ti hi <sup>1</sup>dukkhayatī ti dukkhaṃ, yass' uppañjati, taṃ dukkhitam karotī ti attho, suṭṭhu<sup>a</sup> sukhaṃ khādati ti pi dukkham, suṭṭhu<sup>b</sup> sukhaṃ khanatī ti pi du-kkham; atha vā dvidhā sukhaṃ khanatī ti pi du-kkham.

<sup>2</sup>*Gandhadhātuvasā* cā pi, <sup>3</sup>*gamudhātuvasena* vā, 5

<sup>3</sup>*gamu*-<sup>4</sup>*dhādhātuto* vā pi *gandhasaddagatiṃ* vade. 72

Tathā hi gandhayatī ti gandho, attano vatthum sūcayati 'idam sugandham, idam duggandhan' ti pakāseti, paṭicchannam vā pupphaphalādi 'idam ettha atthī' ti pesuññam karonto viya aho<sup>c</sup> ti attho; atha vā gandhayatī <sup>5</sup>chindati manapagandho <sup>10</sup>sugandhabhāvena duggandham, amanapagandho ca duggandhabhāvena sugandhan ti gandho — ettha pana *gandhasaddassa* chedanavācakatte <sup>6</sup>"atijātam anujātam puttam<sup>d</sup> icchanti paṇḍitā avajātam na icchanti yo hoti kulagandhano" ti ayam pālī nidassanam; vāyunā vā niyamāno gacchati ti gandho, Kac- <sup>15</sup>cāyanasmim hi <sup>7</sup>"khādāma-gamānam khandh'-andha-gandhā"<sup>e</sup> ti <sup>8</sup>"khāda ama gami"<sup>f</sup> icc etesaṃ dhātūnam yathākkamaṃ *khandha-andha-gandhādesā*<sup>g</sup> vuttā; atha vā gacchanto dhariyate so ti gan-dho, vuttam h' etaṃ bhadantena Buddhadattācariyena veyyākaraṇena niruttinayadassinā<sup>h</sup>: <sup>20</sup>"dhariyatī<sup>i</sup> ti gacchanto gandho<sup>j</sup>, sūcanato pi vā" ti.

<sup>10</sup>*Rasadhātuvasā* c' eva, <sup>11</sup>*ramāsadhātuto* pi ca *rasasaddassa* nipphattiṃ āhu dhammarasaññuno<sup>k</sup>. 73

Raso ti hi <sup>12</sup>rasanti tam<sup>j</sup> assādentī<sup>j</sup> ti raso; ramantā tam asanti<sup>m</sup> bhakkhanti ti pi raso, vuttam pi c' etaṃ: <sup>13</sup>"ramamānā 25 n' asanti<sup>n</sup> ti raso ti paridīpito" ti<sup>p</sup>, tatrāyam attho: devamanussādayo sattā yasmā ramamānā nam dhammajātam asanti<sup>n</sup> bhakkhanti, tasmā tam dhammajātam raso nāmā ti niruttaññūhi paridīpito<sup>c</sup> ti, padacchedo pana evaṃ veditabbo:

<sup>1</sup> cf. As 41<sup>24</sup> (*supra* 584<sup>24-26</sup>). <sup>2</sup> V<sup>1504</sup>. <sup>3</sup> J 107<sup>56</sup>. <sup>4</sup> J 497. <sup>5</sup> 548<sup>3</sup>.  
<sup>6</sup> It 64<sup>9-9</sup>. <sup>7</sup> Kc 666. <sup>8</sup> cf. Kev 666. <sup>9</sup> 548<sup>1</sup>. <sup>10</sup> J 913. <sup>11</sup> J 678 *et* 1259.  
<sup>12</sup> Vibha 45<sup>14</sup>. <sup>13</sup> Abhidh-av 43<sup>16</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om.; *leg.* duṭṭhu? ns *comp fecit* 585<sup>1-3</sup>. <sup>b</sup> *leg.* duṭṭhu? <sup>c</sup> *ita* C<sup>c</sup>Bemns. <sup>d</sup> (B<sup>m</sup>pubbam). <sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> 'ndho. <sup>f</sup> Kev: gamu. <sup>g</sup> B<sup>m</sup> khandhādesā. <sup>h</sup> B<sup>m</sup> niruttanaya<sup>9</sup>. <sup>i</sup> B<sup>m</sup> ariyatī. <sup>j</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>k</sup> B<sup>m</sup> "rasaññāno. <sup>m</sup> *ita* C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>m</sup>ns (B<sup>m</sup> 585<sup>27</sup>; assanti). <sup>n</sup> Abhidh-av: rasanti. <sup>p</sup> Abh-av: parikittito ti.

"naṃ asanti: nasanti" ti padacchedo siyā taṃ,  
kammakārahābhāvena attho hi tattha icchito. [C<sup>c</sup> 517<sup>1</sup>] 74

- Iti vuttānusārena avuttesu padesu pi  
yathārahaṃ nayaññūhi nayo neyyo susobhaṇo. 75  
5 Dhātucintāya ye muttā <sup>1</sup>anipphannā<sup>a</sup> ti te matā,  
te cā pi bahavo santi *pīta-lohitakādayo*. 76  
Nipphanne api dhātūhi sadde *go* iti ādayo  
anipphannaṃ va pekkhanti *garvādividhibhedato*<sup>b</sup>, 77  
tathā hi "gacchati ti go" iti vuttaṃ padaṃ puna  
10 anipphannaṃ karitvāna *garvo* icc ādikam bravuṃ; 78  
ekantena anipphannā saddā *Viṭaṭubhādayo*<sup>c</sup>  
dhāturūpakasaddā<sup>d</sup> ca *pabbatāyatiādayo*. 79  
Seyyathidaṃ: <sup>2</sup>*Viṭaṭubho* <sup>3</sup>*Tisso yevāpano* <sup>4</sup>*pītaṃ* <sup>5</sup>*lohitaṃ* icc  
evamādini nāmikapadāni anipphannāni bhavanti, *nīlaṃ setaṃ*<sup>e</sup>  
15 *yevāpanako* icc ādini pana <sup>6</sup>"nīla vaṇṇe; <sup>7</sup>sita<sup>1</sup> vaṇṇe; <sup>8</sup>ke re  
ge sadde" ti dhātuvaseṇa āgatattā nīlati ti nīlaṃ, setati<sup>g</sup> ti  
setaṃ<sup>e</sup>, "'ye vā pana" iti vacanena Bhagavatā kīyate kathīyate  
ti yevāpana-ko ti nibbacanam arahanti ti nipphannāni<sup>h</sup> ti vat-  
tabbāni. Keci pan' ettha vadeyyuṃ: nanu *nīlati setati*<sup>g</sup> ti  
20 ādini kiriyāpadāni tepītake buddhavacane na dissanti ti. Kiñcā  
pi na dissanti, tathā pi etarahi avijjamaṇā 'purāṇabhāsā esā'  
ti gahetabbāni; yathā hi <sup>10</sup>"nāthati ti nātho" ti ettha kiñca pi  
*nāthati* ti kiriyāpadaṃ buddhavacane na dissati, tathā pi <sup>11</sup>"nā-  
tha yācanōpatāp'issariyāsimsanesū" ti dhātuno diṭṭhattā atṭha-  
25 kathācariyā gaṇhiṃsu yeva, evaṃsampaḍaḍḍaṃ idam datṭhab-  
baṃ, na hi kiriyāpadaparihīno dhātu vuccēyya; kiñ ca bhiyyo:  
yathā <sup>12</sup>"yāva vyāti nimisati<sup>1</sup> tatrā pi rasati<sup>j</sup> bbayo" ti Jāta-  
kapāliyaṃ imasmiṃ buddhuppāde devamanussānaṃ vohāra-  
pathe asaṅcarantaṃ purāṇabhāsābhūtaṃ *vyāti* ti kiriyāpadaṃ  
30 pi dissati, tathā *nīlati setati*<sup>k</sup> ti ādihi pi purāṇabhāsābhūtehi

<sup>1</sup> = anipphannapātipadika-pud tui<sup>1</sup>, ns. <sup>2</sup> Ja IV 146<sup>17-18</sup>; M II 110<sup>38</sup>; Ap 300<sup>22</sup>:  
○ — ○ — ○. <sup>3</sup> ns: Abhidhān-tīkā nūhik Tissa kui nipphanna kram se<sup>3</sup> eñ<sup>1</sup>. <sup>4</sup> ns: *pīta*-  
saddā soṃ (o: sok) bhvay kui ho mū | nipphanna ekan . . . <sup>5</sup> ns: i nūhik lañ<sup>4</sup> sve<sup>3</sup>  
kui ho mū | nipphanna ekan . . . } 764. } 399. } 1076<sup>d-1</sup>. } (261<sup>27</sup>—262<sup>14</sup>).  
<sup>10</sup> (365<sup>22</sup>) } 415 } 11 } III 93<sup>18</sup> } 681.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>m</sup> nipphannā. <sup>b</sup> B<sup>m</sup> garavo dhibhedaso. <sup>c</sup> *ita* C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>m</sup> [○ ○ ○ — ○ —, *sed vide*  
*n. 2*; B<sup>ns</sup> *ubique* Viṭaṭubh<sup>o</sup>. <sup>d</sup> C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>c</sup> oddo. <sup>e</sup> B<sup>ns</sup> ns pītaṃ. <sup>f</sup> B<sup>m</sup>ns pīta. <sup>g</sup> B<sup>ns</sup>  
pīti <sup>h</sup> B<sup>m</sup> nipphannā. <sup>i</sup> C<sup>e</sup> nimmisati. <sup>j</sup> B<sup>m</sup> *h l. sarati vide* 416<sup>21</sup> 443<sup>1</sup>). <sup>k</sup> ns pīti.

kiriyaṇapadehi bhavitabbaṃ --- tattha 'yāva vyatī ti yāva um-  
misati, ayaṃ hi tasmim<sup>a</sup> kale vohāro, yasmim<sup>a</sup> kale Bodhisatto  
Cūlabodhi nāma paribbājako ahosi. Yathā pana *Vīlatubha-*  
*saddādayo* dhātuvasena anipphannā nāma vuccanti, tathā *pab-*  
*batāyati samuddāyati ciccīṭayati dhūmāyati daddubhāyati<sup>b</sup> met-*  
*tāyati karuṇāyati mamāyati* iec evamādayo ca *chattiyati*  
*puttiyati<sup>c</sup> pattiyati<sup>c</sup> vatthiyati parikkhāriyati civarīyati<sup>c</sup> dha-*  
*niyati paṭiyati* iec evamādayo ca *atihatthayati upaviṇayati*  
*daḥhayati pamaṇayati kusalayati visuddhayati* iec evamādayo  
ca dhātuvasena anipphannā yeva nāma vuccanti. Tattha pab- 10  
batāyati ti ādisu <sup>2</sup>samgho pabbatam iva attānam ācarati  
pabbatāyati, evaṃ samuddāyati; saddo ciccīṭam iva attānam  
ācarati · ciccīṭayati, vatthum dhūmam iva attānam [C<sup>1</sup> 518<sup>1</sup>]  
ācarati · dhūmāyati, saddo 'daddubha'<sup>d</sup> iti ācarati · daddu-  
bhāyati<sup>e</sup>, bhikkhu metta<sup>e</sup> iva<sup>e</sup> ācarati<sup>e</sup> · mettayati, tatha ka- 15  
ruṇāyati, 'mama idan' ti gaṇhati · mamāyati; <sup>3</sup>achattam<sup>1</sup> chattam  
iva ācarati · chattiyati, aputtam<sup>1</sup> puttam iva ācarati · puttiyati  
sissam ācariyo, <sup>4</sup>attano pattam iecchati · pattiyati, evaṃ vat-  
thiyati parikkhāriyati civarīyati dhanīyati paṭiyati; <sup>5</sup>hatthina  
atikkamati · atihatthayati, viṇāya upagayati · upaviṇayati, da- 20  
ḥham karoti viriyam · daḥhayati, pamaṇam karoti · pamaṇayati,  
kusalam pucchati · kusalayati, visuddha hoti ratti · visuddhayati.  
Tatrāyam padamālā:

*pabbatāyati pabbatayanli. pabbatāyasi pabbatayatha, pab-*  
*batāyāmi pabbatāyāmā* ti iminā nayena atṭhannaṃ<sup>1</sup> vi- 25  
bhattinaṃ vasena sesaṃ sabbam<sup>1</sup> yojetabbaṃ, evaṃ *samud-*  
*dayati chattiyati* ti adisu. Tatra karitavasena pi pabbatayantam  
payojayati · *pabbata(ya)yati<sup>2</sup>*, puttiyantam payojayati · *put-*  
*ta(ya)yati<sup>h</sup>* iec ādi padasiddhi bhavati, ayaṃ pana padamala  
*pabbata(ya)yati<sup>2</sup> pabbata(ya)yanli. pabbata(ya)yasi<sup>1</sup>* sesaṃ<sup>1</sup> 30  
yojetabbaṃ. — Iec evaṃ dhatuvasena nipphannānipphannapa-  
dāni<sup>k</sup> vibhāvitāni.

<sup>1</sup> Ja III 96<sup>15</sup>. <sup>2</sup> (s 911). <sup>3</sup> (s 912). <sup>4</sup> (s 913). <sup>5</sup> (s 919).

<sup>a</sup> Bm om. <sup>b</sup> Bm daddubhāyati > daddubhāyati; CeBe daddubha. <sup>c</sup> Bm om (ns comp. fecit 587<sup>20-21</sup>). <sup>d</sup> Bm saddusa, CeBens daddubha (— duih<sup>2</sup> duih<sup>1</sup>). <sup>e</sup> CeBens daddubha. <sup>f</sup> Bm annam. <sup>g</sup> ita Ce (cf. 589<sup>21</sup>); Bems pabbatāyati etc. <sup>h</sup> Bm puttiyati. <sup>i</sup> Ce ad pabbatāyayatha. <sup>j</sup> Ce ad sabbam. <sup>k</sup> Bm nipphannapadāni

Idāni <sup>1</sup>dhātugaṇalakkaṇaṃ adhātulakkaṇaṃ <sup>2</sup>kārita-  
ppaccayayogaṃ <sup>3</sup>sakārit<sup>c</sup>-ekakamma-dvikamma-tikammapadaṃ  
<sup>4</sup>ūhaniyarūpaṇaṃ <sup>5</sup>dhātūnaṃ ekagaṇika-dvigaṇika-tigaṇika-  
padaṃ<sup>d</sup> suddhakattu-hetukattupadarūpaṃ akammabhāvapada-  
5 rūpaṃ <sup>6</sup>ekakārita-dvikāritapadaṃ <sup>7</sup>akāritadvikammakapadañ<sup>b</sup>  
ca sabbam etaṃ yathārahaṃ kathayāma.

Tatra sabbadhatukanissite suddhakattuppayoge suddha-  
ssaradhātuto vā ekassarato vā anekassarato vā appaccayassa  
parabhavo *bhuvā*digagaṇalakkaṇaṃ<sup>c</sup> sāmāññalakkaṇavasena, vi-  
10 sesalakkaṇavasena pana akhyātatte *īkār*antānekassaradhātuto  
sah<sup>c</sup> appaccayena niccaṃ<sup>c</sup>-niggahitāgamaṇañ ca, nāmikatte nig-  
gahitāgamanamattañ ca *bhuvā*digagaṇalakkaṇaṃ<sup>d</sup>; akhyātatte  
kattari dhātūhi appaccayena saddhiṃ niyatavasena niggahitā-  
gamaṇaṃ *rudhā*digagaṇalakkaṇaṃ<sup>c</sup> sāmāññalakkaṇavasena, vi-  
15 sesalakkaṇavasena pana akhyātatte kattari dhātūhi *īvaṇṇ*<sup>c</sup>-*ekār*-  
*okār*appaccayehi saddhiṃ niyatavasena niggahitāgamaṇañ ca,  
nāmikatte aniyatavasena niggahitāgamanamattañ ca *rudhā*digaga-  
ṇalakkaṇaṃ; kattari dhātūhi ādesalābhālābhino<sup>c</sup> *yap*accayassa  
parabhāvo *divā*digagaṇalakkaṇaṃ<sup>1</sup>; kattari dhātūhi yathārahaṃ  
20 *ṇu-ṇā*-(*uṇā*-)paccayaṇaṃ<sup>2</sup> parabhavo *svā*digagaṇalakkaṇaṃ; kattari  
dhātūhi *nā*paccayassa parabhavo *kīyā*digagaṇalakkaṇaṃ; [C<sup>e</sup> 519<sup>1</sup>]  
kattari dhātūhi akhyātatte appakatarapayogavasena, nāmikatte  
pacurappayogavasena *ṇhā-ppa*paccayaṇaṃ<sup>b</sup> parabhāvo *gahā*-  
digagaṇalakkaṇaṃ; kattari dhātūhi yathāsambhavaṃ *o-yī*rapac-  
25 cayāṇaṃ parabhāvo *tanā*digagaṇalakkaṇaṃ; akhyātatte kattari  
dhātūhi sabbatha *ṇe-ṇa*yapaccayaṇaṃ parabhāvo *curā*digagaṇa-  
lakkaṇaṃ<sup>c</sup> sāmāññalakkaṇavasena, visesalakkaṇavasena pa-  
na akhyātatte *īkār*antadhatuto saha *ṇe-ṇa*yappaccayehi niccaṃ  
niggahitāgamaṇañ ca, nāmikatte niggahitāgamanamattañ ca  
30 *curā*digagaṇalakkaṇaṃ. Gaṇasūcakānaṃ paccayaṇaṃ aparattaṃ  
adhatulakkaṇaṃ. — Iti dhatugaṇalakkaṇaṃ adhātulakkaṇaṃ<sup>1</sup>  
vibhavitam.

<sup>1</sup> 588<sup>7-52</sup> <sup>2</sup> 589<sup>1-24</sup> <sup>3</sup> 589<sup>25</sup> - 590<sup>4</sup> <sup>4</sup> 590<sup>5-29</sup> <sup>5</sup> 591<sup>1</sup> - 597<sup>11</sup> <sup>6</sup> 597<sup>12</sup> —  
598<sup>19</sup> <sup>7</sup> 598<sup>20</sup> 601<sup>28</sup>

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>c</sup> *tegaṇ*<sup>o</sup> (596<sup>28</sup>). <sup>b</sup> C<sup>e</sup> *akāritadvikāritapadaṃ* <sup>c</sup> B<sup>m</sup> *niccayena*. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>m</sup>  
*bhuvā*digalakkaṇaṃ <sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> *ādesalābhino*. <sup>f</sup> B<sup>c</sup> *divā*digalakkaṇaṃ. <sup>g</sup> B<sup>m</sup> *ṇuṇā*pacc<sup>o</sup>.  
<sup>h</sup> C<sup>e</sup> *ṇhā-ppa*paccayaṇaṃ, B<sup>c</sup> ns *ppa-ṇha*p<sup>o</sup>. <sup>i</sup> *īta* C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>c</sup> ns *vide* 588<sup>1</sup>, B<sup>m</sup> *om*.

Kāritappaccayassa yoge <sup>1</sup>*ñe ñayo nape<sup>a</sup> napayo* ca ti ime cattāro kāritappaccaya:

<sup>2</sup>*ñe-ñayāsum uvaṇṇanta, adanta* pacchima dve,  
sesato caturo dve va, *ñayo* yeva adhatuto. 80

Tatra *bhāveti bhavayati, saveti savayati, obhaseti obhasayati* <sup>5</sup> imāni kārite uvaṇṇantadhāturūpāni; <sup>3</sup>*dapeti dapayati, yapeti yāpayati<sup>b</sup>, nhapeti nhapayati<sup>c</sup> nahapeli nahapayati* akāranta-dhāturūpāni; *soseti sosayati sosapeli sosāpayati, ghoseti ghosayati ghosāpeti ghosapayati* akārantadhāturūpāni; *maggo saṃsārato lokam ñayeti ñāyayati<sup>d</sup>* <sup>4</sup>*ādhāturūpāni, nigacchāpeti* ti etesaṃ <sup>10</sup> attho, imāni hi *uṇ*pubbaya *īdhātuyā* vasena sambhūtani hetukatturūpāni, tathā hi suddhakattubhavena maggo <sup>5</sup>*sayam* ñayati saṃsārato niggaecchatu ti ñayo ti vuccati; *paveli pavayati* <sup>6</sup>*udhaturūpani, pavadāpeti* ti etesaṃ attho, imāni hi *pa*pubbāya<sup>c</sup> *udhātuya* vasena sambhūtani hetukatturūpani, tathā <sup>15</sup> hi <sup>7</sup>"yo atumānaṃ sayam eva pava" ti suddhakattupadaṃ āhacca bhasitaṃ dissati; <sup>8</sup>*khepeti khepayati<sup>c</sup>, kamkheti kamkhayati kamkhāpeti kamkhāpayati*, <sup>9</sup>*acikkhapeli acikkhapayati* <sup>10</sup>*vaṇṇantadhāturūpāni; khīyeli<sup>i</sup> khīyayati<sup>i</sup>, milayeli<sup>g</sup> milāyayati<sup>g</sup>* <sup>11</sup>*ekārantadhāturūpāni; siyeli siyayati* <sup>12</sup>*okārantadhāturūpāni; pab-* <sup>20</sup> *batāyāyati<sup>h</sup> puttīyayati<sup>i</sup>* <sup>13</sup>*adhātunissitāni rūpāni*. Imina nayena sesāni avuttāni pi rūpāni sakkā viññātum viññunā pālinaya-ññunā ti vitthāro na dassito. — Iti kāritappaccayayogo saṃkhepena vibhāvito.

Idāni sakaritekakammanīni brumi: [C<sup>e</sup> 520<sup>13</sup>] 25

akammaka ekakamma dvikamma va pi honti ti<sup>1</sup>  
kāritappaccaye laddhe sakamma ca dvikammaka: 81  
*sayam sodheti so bhūmiṃ, sodhapeti pare mahiṃ,*  
*naraṃ kamman karayati* viññeyyaṃ kamato idaṃ; 82  
dvikammikā<sup>k</sup> sambhavanti tikamma, ettha dipaye: 30

<sup>1</sup> (§ 914), <sup>2</sup> = uvaṇṇanta . . . ñe-ñayā . . . āsum phrae kun eñ<sup>1</sup>  
ns; Sd § 915. <sup>3</sup> (§ 916) <sup>4</sup> § 2. <sup>5</sup> (Sv-pt *ad* D II 290<sup>10</sup>: ñayati — nic-  
chayena kamati nibbānaṃ) <sup>6</sup> § 14. <sup>7</sup> Sn 782<sup>d</sup>. <sup>8</sup> Wg § 7: 62 ÷ 19: 61 <sup>9</sup> § 71  
<sup>10</sup> (§ 88—89), caksin, Wg § 24 7 (*supra* 572<sup>23</sup>) <sup>11</sup> *vide n. f.* <sup>12</sup> § 795 <sup>13</sup> 489  
*n. f.* 583<sup>14</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. nape. <sup>b</sup> C<sup>e</sup> bhāpeti bhapayati. <sup>c</sup> C<sup>e</sup> nhapeti nhapayati, B<sup>m</sup>  
nāpeti nāpayati; B<sup>e</sup> ns hapeti hāpayati. <sup>d</sup> C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns ñapeti ñāpayati. <sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om  
<sup>f</sup> *ita* B<sup>e</sup> ns (khe khadana-sattasu § 40) dhat nak<sup>1</sup>. <sup>g</sup> C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> khīp<sup>1</sup>. <sup>h</sup> *ita* B<sup>e</sup> ns  
(B<sup>m</sup> milati milāyayati; C<sup>e</sup> milap<sup>1</sup>). <sup>i</sup> B<sup>e</sup> pabbatayati (*cf.* 587<sup>2</sup> <sup>30</sup> <sup>1</sup> B<sup>m</sup>  
puttīyayati. <sup>1</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns hi <sup>k</sup> *ita* C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns

*issaro sevakaṃ gāmaṃ ajaṃ nāyeli* icc api, 83

*naro narena vā gāmaṃ ajaṃ nāyeli* icc api

*kammatthadipakaṃ yeva karaṇaṃ ettha icchitaṃ.* 84

— Iti sakaritekakammādiṇi vibhavitāni.

- 5 Idāni ūhaniyarūpagaṇaṃ brūma: <sup>1</sup>*hoti bhoti sambhoti* idaṃ *bhuvādirūpaṃ*, <sup>2</sup>*sumbhoti parisumbhoti* idaṃ *rudhādirūpaṃ*. <sup>3</sup>*Nindati vinindati* <sup>4</sup>*bandhati* idaṃ *bhuvādirūpaṃ*, <sup>5</sup>*chindati bhindati* *rundhati* idaṃ *rudhādirūpaṃ*. <sup>6</sup>*Deti neli vadeti anveti* idaṃ *bhuvādirūpaṃ*, <sup>7</sup>*rundheti palirundheti* idaṃ *rudhādirūpaṃ*, <sup>8</sup>*bundheti palibundheti*<sup>a</sup> idaṃ *curādirūpaṃ*. <sup>9</sup>*Jayati sayati palāyati milāyati gāyati* idaṃ *bhuvādirūpaṃ*. <sup>10</sup>*hāyati sāyati nhāyati* idaṃ *divādirūpaṃ*, <sup>11</sup>*kathayati cintayati bhājayati* idaṃ *curādirūpaṃ*. <sup>12</sup>*Gabbati pagabbati* idaṃ *bhuvādirūpaṃ*, <sup>13</sup>*kubbati krubbati* idaṃ *tanādirūpaṃ*. <sup>14</sup>*Hinoti cinoti* idaṃ *svādirūpaṃ*, <sup>15</sup>*tanoti*<sup>b</sup> <sup>16</sup>*sanoti*<sup>c</sup> *karoti* idaṃ *tanādirūpaṃ*. <sup>17</sup>*Cinteti cintayati* idaṃ *suddhakatturūpaṇ*<sup>d</sup> c' eva hetukatturūpaṇ ca, <sup>18</sup>*kanteti kantayati* idaṃ hetukatturūpaṃ eva; <sup>19</sup>*bhakkheti bhakkhayati*, <sup>20</sup>*vādeti vādayati* idaṃ *suddhakatturūpaṇ* c' eva hetukatturūpaṇ ca; <sup>21</sup>*miyyati*<sup>e</sup> ti kattupadaṇ c' eva kammapadaṇ ca. — <sup>22</sup>*Bhāvēthā* <sup>23</sup>ti bahuvacanaṇ c' eva ekavacanaṇ ca; <sup>24</sup>*saṇyamissan* ti anāgatavacanaṇ ca atitavacanaṇ<sup>f</sup> ca<sup>f</sup>; <sup>25</sup>*anusāsati* ti ākhyātaṇ c' eva nāmikaṇ ca; <sup>26</sup>*gacchaṃ vidhamāṃ nikhaṇaṇ* ti nāmikaṇ c' eva ākhyātaṇ ca, ettha ākhyātatte *gacchan* ti <sup>27</sup>anāgatavacanaṃ, *vidhaman* ti <sup>28</sup>atitavacanaṃ, <sup>29</sup>*nikhaṇaṇ* ti parikappavacanaṃ
- 25 [Ce 521<sup>1</sup>] — sabbaṃ vā etaṃ padaṃ anāgatādhivacanaṇ ti pi vattum vaṭṭat' eva. Iminā nayena aññāni pi ūhaniyapadāni nānappakārato yojetabbāni. Imāni padāni dubbhiññeyyavisesāni mandabuddhinaṃ sammohakarāni ācariyapācariye payirupāsītva<sup>g</sup> vedanīyāni ti. — Iti<sup>h</sup> ūhaniyarūpagaṇo vibhāvito.

<sup>1</sup> | 999, 1. <sup>2</sup> | 1099. <sup>3</sup> V 450. <sup>4</sup> | 509. <sup>5</sup> V 1090, 1089, 1082. <sup>6</sup> V 430, 520, 489, 2. <sup>7</sup> | 1082. <sup>8</sup> V 1506. <sup>9</sup> V 178, 862, (2 et 687), 795, 91. <sup>10</sup> V 1196, 1179, 1201. <sup>11</sup> | 1462, 1444, 1371. <sup>12</sup> V 609. <sup>13</sup> V 1289. <sup>14</sup> | 1225, 1209. <sup>15</sup> V 1277, 1285, 1289. <sup>16</sup> V 1444. <sup>17</sup> V 404. <sup>18</sup> | 1314 et 522<sup>25</sup>. <sup>19</sup> V 1501 et 489. <sup>20</sup> 593<sup>17</sup> (et V 1288). <sup>21</sup> Th 980<sup>c</sup>; Dh 87<sup>b</sup>. <sup>22</sup> vide § 135. <sup>23</sup> (cf. 35<sup>5</sup>). <sup>24</sup> vide 181<sup>14-24</sup>. <sup>25</sup> Ja VI 231<sup>31</sup>. <sup>26</sup> Ja VI 490<sup>16</sup> (leg. vidhami?). <sup>27</sup> Ja VI 13<sup>5</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> CeBemns buddheti palibuddheti. <sup>b</sup> Bm panoti (| 1285). <sup>c</sup> ns. om. (o; ok) nhuik [507<sup>11</sup>] "panu dāne | panoti" hu rhi eñ<sup>1</sup>. <sup>d</sup> Be om. suddha- (ns: katturūpaṇ c' eva | suddhakattu-rup laṇ<sup>3</sup> mañ eñ<sup>1</sup> | ). <sup>e</sup> Bm piyyati. <sup>f</sup> Bm om. < (Bm parirūpāpetvā).

Idāni ekagaṇikādini vadama:

<sup>1</sup>**Dhā dhāraṇe.** *Bhuvādigagaṇikavasenāyaṃ ekagaṇikā sakammika dhātu.* <sup>2</sup>*Bhagavā sakalalokassa hitaṃ dadhāti vidadhāti*<sup>4</sup>; <sup>3</sup>*puriso atthaṃ saṃvidheti.* <sup>4</sup>"nidhiṃ nidheti" imāni suddhakattari bhavanti; *saṃvidhāpeti vidhāpeti* ti imāni hetukattari bhavanti; 5 kamme pana bhāve ca *anuvīdhigati* ti ādini bhavanti, tathā hi kamme <sup>5</sup>"nidhi nāma nidhiyati" ti ca <sup>6</sup>"dhiyati ṭhapiyati ti dheyyan" ti ca rūpāni dissanti — tattha kamme *kammaṃ sattehi anuvīdhiyyati kammani sattehi anuvīdhiyyanti, bho kamma tvaṃ sattehi anuvīdhiyyasi, ahaṃ kammaṃ sattehi anuvīdhiyyamu* 10 ti ādina yojetabbaṃ; bhāve pana *satto dukkhaṃ anuvīdhiyyati satta dukkhaṃ anuvīdhiyyanti, bho satta tvaṃ dukkhaṃ anuvīdhiyyasi* ti yojetabbaṃ. Ayaṃ nayo ativiya sukhumo paḷinayanukūlo. Nāmikapadatte *dhātū* ti ādini bhavanti, tattha dhatu ti salakkhaṇaṃ dadhāti dhāretī ti dhātu, aṭṭhakathasu pana 15 <sup>7</sup>"salakkhaṇadhāraṇato" <sup>b</sup>dukkhadhānato ca dhātū" ti vuttaṃ; dhātū ti pathavidhātādī dhātuyo; tattha salakkhaṇadhāraṇato ti yathā titthiyaparikappito 'pakati attā' ti evamādiko sabhāvato n' atthi, na evam etā, etā pana salakkhaṇaṃ <sup>8</sup>sabhāvaṃ dhārenti ti dhātuyo; dukkhadhānato <sup>c</sup>ti dukkhassa 20 vidahanato, eti hi dhātuyo kāraṇabhāvena vavatthitā hutvā ayalohādidhātuyo viya <sup>d</sup>ayalohādianekappakāraṃ saṃsāradukkhaṃ vidahanti; vidhānato <sup>e</sup>ti anappakassa dukkhassa vidhanamattato avasavattanato, taṃ vā dukkhaṃ <sup>9</sup>etāhi kāraṇabhūtāhi sattehi anuvīdhiyati tathā vihitāñ ca taṃ etesv <sup>f</sup>eva 25 dhiyati ṭhapiyati evaṃ dukkhadhānato dhātuyo. <sup>10</sup>Api ca niṇṇivaṭṭho <sup>g</sup>dhātavo ti gahetabbaṃ, tathā hi Bhagavā <sup>11</sup>"chadhāturo" <sup>h</sup>'yaṃ puriso" ti ādisu jīvasaññāsamūhanatthaṃ dhātudesanaṃ akāsi. Yo pana tattha ambehi bhāvaṭṭhāne <sup>12</sup>"satto dukkhaṃ anuvīdhiyati" (ti) <sup>i</sup>tipurisamañḍito ekavacanaputhu- 30 vacaniko <sup>j</sup>paṭhamāvibhattippayogo vutto, so [C<sup>c</sup> 522<sup>1</sup>] <sup>13</sup>"dūsito Giridattena hayo Sāmassa Paṇḍavo poraṇaṃ pakatiṃ hitvā

<sup>1</sup> V 497. <sup>2</sup> (cf. Ja V 22<sup>32</sup>). <sup>3</sup> J VI 362<sup>21</sup>. <sup>4</sup> Khp VIII 14. <sup>5</sup> Khp VIII 21.

<sup>6</sup> (cf. Pj II 351<sup>27</sup> [Ps E<sup>c</sup> II 266<sup>26</sup>], As 391<sup>18</sup> et mṭ). <sup>7</sup> (cf. 560<sup>18</sup>). <sup>8</sup> Vm 485<sup>13</sup>.

<sup>9</sup> Vm 485<sup>7-8</sup>. <sup>10</sup> Vm 485<sup>21-24</sup>. <sup>11</sup> M III 239<sup>10</sup>. <sup>12</sup> (591<sup>11</sup>). <sup>13</sup> J II 98<sup>20-21</sup> (V 1148).

a Bm om. b C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>c</sup>ns ad. dukkhavidhānato. c B<sup>c</sup>ns dukkhavidhānato. d B<sup>c</sup>m om. e C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>c</sup>ns dukkhadhānato. f Bm etes'. g ita C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>c</sup>mns h C<sup>c</sup>chadhātuyo, Bm chadhātuyo gaṃ. i C<sup>c</sup>Bm om. j B<sup>c</sup>ns ekavacanabahuva<sup>c</sup>.

tass' evānuvidhiyati" ti ca <sup>1</sup>"mātā hi tava Irandati Vidhurassa<sup>a</sup> hadayaṃ dhaniyyati" ti ca <sup>2</sup>"te saṃkilesikā dhammā pahiyissanti"<sup>b</sup> ti ca imāsaṃ pālīnaṃ vasena sārato paccetabbo. Tattha Paṇḍavo nāma asso Giridattanāmakassa assagopakassa pakatiṃ<sup>c</sup> anuvidhiyati<sup>d</sup>, anukaroti ti attho, ettha ca yadi kattupadaṃ icchitaṃ siyā, 'anuvidadhāti' ti pālī vattabbā siyā; yadi kamma-padaṃ icchitaṃ siyā, 'Paṇḍavenā' ti tatiyantam kattupadaṃ vattabbam siyā, evaṃ avacanena *anuvidhiyyati* ti idam bhā-vapadan ti siddham, na kenaci ettha vuttam sakkā: *divādigāṇe* 10 kattari vihitayapaccayassa<sup>e</sup> vasena vuttam idam rūpan ti *dhā-dhātuyā divādigāṇe* appavattanato ekantabhuvādigāṇikattā ca. Dutiyapayoge<sup>f</sup> pana, yadi kattupadaṃ icchitaṃ<sup>g</sup> siyā, 'dhanute' ti pālī vattabbā siyā, yadi kamma-padaṃ icchitaṃ siyā, 'mātuyā' ti vattabbam siyā, evaṃ avacanena *dhaniyyati* ti idam pi bhā-15 vapadan ti siddham, ettha <sup>3</sup>"dhaniyyati ti pattheti<sup>h</sup>, icchati ti attho" ti atṭhakathāyaṃ vuttam<sup>i</sup>; <sup>4</sup>"dhanu yācane" ti dhātu, esā ekantena *tanūdigāṇe*<sup>j</sup> yeva vattati. Tatiyappayoge *pahiyissanti* ti yadi *bhuvādigāṇe* <sup>5</sup>"hā cāge" ti dhātuyā rūpaṃ siyā, kattari 'pajahissanti' ti rūpaṃ siyā <sup>6</sup>"kasmā no pajahissati" ti 20 ettha viya, kamma-padaṃ pana 'pajahiyyissanti' ti siyā, yasma pana<sup>g</sup> *pahiyyissanti* ti idam *divādigāṇe* <sup>7</sup>"ha parihāniyan" ti dhātuyā rūpattā 'pahāyissanti' ti kattupadarupaṃ siyā <sup>8</sup>"ājañño kurute vegaṃ hāyanti tattha<sup>k</sup> vaḷavā"<sup>m</sup> ti akammakassa kattupadarūpassa dassanato, tasmā 'pahāyissanti' ti avatvā "pahī-yissanti" ti vacanena<sup>n</sup> yappaccayo bhāve vattati ti ñāyati. Keci pan' ettha vadeyyum: <sup>9</sup>"so pahiyissati; te saṃkilesikā dhammā pahiyissanti; rūpaṃ . . . vibhaviyyati; aggijādi pubbe va bhūyate" ti ādisu yappaccayo kamme yeva vihito na bhāve, kamma-kattuvaseṇa hi<sup>p</sup> ime payogā datṭhabbā *sayam eva piyale* 30 *pāṇiyam, sayam eva kaḷo kariyale* ti payogā viyā ti. Tan na; evaṃ hi sati 'pajahiyyissanti' ti ādini sakammakadhāturūpāni

<sup>1</sup> J VI 264<sup>7-8</sup>. <sup>2</sup> cf. D I 195<sup>32</sup>. <sup>3</sup> Ja VI 264<sup>11</sup>. <sup>4</sup> Wg § 30. 8: vanu yācane. <sup>5</sup> V 995. <sup>6</sup> cf. J VI 53<sup>17, 19</sup>. <sup>7</sup> V 1196. <sup>8</sup> J I 181<sup>20</sup>. <sup>9</sup> S I 219<sup>4</sup>, D I 195<sup>32</sup>, Nidd I 279<sup>1</sup>, Saccas 63<sup>d</sup> (*supra* 9<sup>22</sup>, 11<sup>11-14</sup>).

<sup>a</sup> CeBm Vidurassa. <sup>b</sup> Bm pahissanti. <sup>c</sup> CeBm pakati. <sup>d</sup> Bm anuvidhayi. <sup>e</sup> (Bm vitapaccā). <sup>f</sup> (Bm "payogena). <sup>g</sup> Bm om. <sup>h</sup> Bm patṭhā; (Ja om. icchati ti attho). <sup>i</sup> Ce vuttā; Bm vutto. <sup>j</sup> Bm digāṇe. <sup>k</sup> Bm attha. <sup>m</sup> Bcns vaḷavā. <sup>n</sup> Bm vacane. <sup>p</sup> Bm pi.



vattabbāni *pīyate karīyate* ti rupāni viya, ettha pana bhava-  
tṭhāne kattu<sup>a</sup> tṭhitabhavo 'heṭṭhā nanappakarena dassito ti na  
vutto. Ye saddasatthe matam gahetva sasanika garu "bhave  
adabbavuttino bhāvass' ekattā ekavacanam eva", tañ ca pa-  
ṭhamapurisass' eva <sup>2</sup>"bhūyate Devadattena sampatti<sup>b</sup>, anubha- 5  
vanan ti attho" ti payogañ ca tadatthayojanañ ca vadanti,  
tesam tam vacanam pāḷiyā aṭṭhakathādihi ca na<sup>c</sup> sameti; tasma  
yathāvutto yev' attho āyasmantehi dhāretabbo.

<sup>3</sup>**Jara roge, jarati jariyyati.** [C<sup>e</sup> 523<sup>1</sup>] <sup>4</sup>**Jara vayohaniyam, jirati**  
**jiyyati;** imā dve pi *bhuvādigaṇikavasena* ekagaṇikā, tasma 10  
ayam sādharmaṇarūpavibhāvanā<sup>5</sup> "yena ca santapipati<sup>d</sup> yena  
ca jariyyati" ti ādi, tattha yena ca jariyyati ti yena tejo-  
gatena kupitena ayam kayo ekahikadijararogena jariyati jarati<sup>e</sup>,  
atha vā yena ca jariyati yena ayam kayo jirati<sup>f</sup> indriyave-  
kalyam<sup>g</sup> balakkhayaṃ palita-valitadiñ ca papuṇati. 15

<sup>6</sup>**Mara pānacāge.** *Bhuvādigaṇiko* 'yam akammako ca: *sallo ma-*  
*raṭi miyyati.* Kiñcā pi ayam dhātu<sup>h</sup> "pānacāge" ti vacanato  
sakammako viya dissati, tathā pi <sup>7</sup>*putto maraṭi*, <sup>8</sup>"kiechaṃ va-  
tāyaṃ loko āpanno jāyati ca jiyyati ca miyyati cā" ti eva-  
mādīnaṃ kammarahitappayogānaṃ dassanato akammako yevā 20  
ti daṭṭhabbaṃ, atthayojanānayaena pana 'marati ti paṇaṃ cajati'  
ti kammaṃ ānetvā kathetuṃ labbhati. *Marati miyyati* ti imāni  
suddhakattupadāni; *sallo sattaṃ mareṭi marayati marapeṭi ma-*  
*rāpayati* ti imāni karitapadasamkhatani hetukattupadani. Ettha  
ca yo amatam sattaṃ maraṇaṃ papeti, so vadhako "mareṭi 25  
mārayati mārāpeti mārāpayati" ti ca vuccati. *Sallo sattehi*  
*māriyati mārāpiyati* ti imāni kammapadani. Bhavapadam appa-  
siddham; evaṃ aññatrā pi pasiddhatā ca appasiddhatā ca upa-  
parikkhitabbā.

<sup>9</sup>**Khāda bhakkhane** Ayam pana *bhuvādigaṇikavasena* ekagaṇiko 30  
sakammako dhātu. *Khādati samkhādati* imāni suddhakattupa-  
dāni. *Puriso purisena purisaṃ* vā *puvaṃ khadeṭi khadayati*  
*khādāpeti khādāpayati* imāni hetukattupadāni. Ettha ca yo

<sup>1</sup> (339<sup>7</sup>—340<sup>24</sup>). <sup>2</sup> cf. 7<sup>24</sup>—8<sup>23</sup>. <sup>3</sup> J 726. <sup>4</sup> J 1591. <sup>5</sup> M I 188. <sup>6</sup> J 750.  
<sup>7</sup> Ja I 402<sup>27</sup>. <sup>8</sup> D II 30<sup>26</sup>. <sup>9</sup> J 435.

a C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>em</sup>ns kattuno. b B<sup>em</sup>ns sampattiṃ. c B<sup>m</sup> om. d C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup> santapiti;  
B<sup>em</sup>ns santappati (= M). e ita C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup>; B<sup>m</sup> jariyati jariyati. f B<sup>m</sup> jiyyati ca: ji-  
yati vel jirati. g C<sup>e</sup> "vekallataṃ; B<sup>em</sup>ns "vekalyataṃ. h B<sup>em</sup>ns ad mara.

akhādantaṃ khādantaṃ<sup>a</sup> vā "khādāhī" ti payojeti, so khādāpako "khādeti khādayati khādāpeti khādāpayati" ti ca vuccati. (*Khaj-jati*)<sup>a</sup> *saṃkhajjati* (*khādiyati*)<sup>a</sup> *saṃkhādiyati* imāni kammāpadāni. Atra panāyaṃ pālī: <sup>1</sup>"atītaṃ p' āhaṃ addhānaṃ . . . rūpena  
5 khajjīṃ seyyathā p' āhaṃ<sup>b</sup> etarahi paccuppanna rūpena khajjāmi, ahañ c' eva kho pana anāgataṃ rūpaṃ abhinandeyyaṃ anāgatenā p' āhaṃ rūpena khajjeyyaṃ seyyathā p' etarahi khajjāmi" ti. Bhāvapadaṃ na labbhati sakammakattā imassa dhātussa. *Bhuvādigāṇe*<sup>c</sup> ayan nāma dhātu. Ekanta-  
10 *rudhādigāṇiko* [ti] appasiddho.

*Divādigāṇe*:

<sup>2</sup>Tā palane. *Lokaṃ tīyati santīyati* imāni sakammakāni sudhakattupadāni. Hetukattupadaṃ pana kammāpadañ ca bhāvapadañ ca appasiddhāni.

15 <sup>3</sup>Sudha (saṃ)suddhiyaṃ<sup>d</sup>. *Cittaṃ sujjhati visujjhati* imāni akammakāni suddhakattupadāni. [C<sup>c</sup> 524<sup>1</sup>] *Sodheti sodhayati sodhāpeti sodhāpayati* imāni hetukatturūpāni<sup>e</sup>. Ettha ca yo asuddhaṃ ṭhānaṃ suddhaṃ karoti, so sodhako "sodheti sodhayati" ti (ca) vuccati, esa nayo aññatrā pi idisesu ṭhānesu; yo pana  
20 asuddhaṭṭhānaṃ sayāṃ asodhetvā "tvaṃ sodhehi" ti aññaṃ payojeti, so sodhāpako "sodhāpeti sodhāpayati" ti ca<sup>1</sup> vuccati, esa nayo aññatrā pi idisesu ṭhānesu, tathā hi *kāreti kārayati kārāpeti kārāpayati* ti ādisu ayan nayo na labbhati — evaṃ labbhamānanayo ca alabbhamānanayo ca sabbattha upaparikkhitabbo. Imā pan' ettha pālīyo: <sup>4</sup>"paccantadesavisaye niman-  
25 tetvā tathāgataṃ tassa āgamaṃ<sup>g</sup> maggaṃ sodhenti tuṭṭhamānasā" ti ca <sup>5</sup>"maggaṃ sodhem' ahaṃ tadā" ti ca, imā hi pālīyo sahatthā sodhanaṃ sandhāya vuttā; <sup>6</sup>"āyasmā Pilindavaccho Rājagahe pabbhāraṃ sodhāpeti leṇaṃ kattukāmo" ti  
30 pana pālī <sup>7</sup>"kiṃ bhante thero kārāpeti ti — pabbhāraṃ mahārāja sodhāpemi leṇaṃ kattukāmo" ti ca pālī imā parehi sodhāpanaṃ sandhāya vuttā. <sup>8</sup>"Kassa sodhiyati maggo" ti idaṃ kammāpadaṃ. Bhāvapadaṃ pana appasiddhaṃ. Iminā nayena yāva *curādigāṇa* yojetabbaṃ.

<sup>1</sup> S III 87<sup>25-30</sup>. <sup>2</sup> V 1115. <sup>3</sup> V 1139. <sup>4</sup> Bv 2: 37a-d. <sup>5</sup> Bv 2: 45d. <sup>6</sup> Vin I 206<sup>34</sup>. <sup>7</sup> Vin I 207<sup>3</sup>. <sup>8</sup> Bv 2: 40c.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>b</sup> S om. p' āhaṃ. <sup>c</sup> B<sup>ns</sup> ogaṇo (bhuvādigāṇo) <sup>1</sup> bhvādiguṇa<sup>3</sup> ekagaṇikadhat kui<sup>1</sup> vibhā(vi)to prī<sup>1</sup> thañ<sup>3</sup>. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>m</sup>ns suddhiyaṃ; (I 1139: soceyye). <sup>e</sup> C<sup>c</sup> hetukattupadāni. <sup>f</sup> B<sup>ns</sup> om. <sup>g</sup> B<sup>m</sup> āgamaṇa-.

Digaṇikatte<sup>a</sup>:

<sup>1</sup>Subha sobhe, *sobhati vatāyaṃ puriso*, <sup>2</sup>subha pahare, <sup>3</sup>"yo no gāvo va<sup>b</sup> sumbhati", *sumbhoti* iec api dissati, <sup>4</sup>sumbhoti ti ca Kaccāyanamate rūpaṃ; imāni kattupadāni. *Nagaraṃ sobheli sobhayati, puriso purise coraṃ sumbheli sumbhayati, sumbhapeti* <sup>5</sup>*sumbhāpayati* imāni hetukattupadāni. Kamma-bhavapadāni labbhamānālabbhamānavasena yathasambhavaṃ yojetabbāni. — *Bhuvādi-rudhādigaṇikarūpāni*.

<sup>5</sup>Paca pāke. *Puriso bhattam pacati, nerayiko niraye paccati, kammaṃ paccati, "bhattam paccati, pāramiyo paripaccanti, phalaṃ* <sup>10</sup>*paripaccanti* pakkani honti ti attho. Garavo pana <sup>7</sup>"ñāyuttavaram<sup>c</sup> tattha<sup>d</sup> datva sandhiṃ tihetukaṃ paccha paccati pakānaṃ pavatte atthake duve" ti ca <sup>8</sup>"asaṃkharaṃ sasamkhāravipākāni<sup>e</sup> na paccati" ti ca evaṃ *paccatipadassa*<sup>f</sup> *divā-* <sup>13</sup>*digaṇikarūpassa sakammakattam icchanti*. Evaṃ pana satthā- <sup>15</sup>kathe tepiṭake buddhavacane kuto labbha, tepiṭake hi buddhavacane <sup>9</sup>"kappaṃ nirayamhi paccati; <sup>10</sup>yava pāpaṃ na paccati; <sup>11</sup>nirayamhi apacci so" ti evaṃ akammakattam yeva dissati. | Ettha vadeyyuṃ: nanu "paca pāke" ti ayaṃ [C<sup>c</sup> 525<sup>1</sup>] dhatu sakammako, tena *paccati* ti padassa *divādigaṇikarūpassa* pi sato <sup>20</sup>sakammakattam yujjati, tasmā yeva <sup>12</sup>"paccati pakānaṃ pavatte atthake duve" ti ādi suvuttan ti. Ettha vuccate: yathā <sup>13</sup>"chidi dvidhākarāṇe<sup>g</sup>; bhidi vidāraṇe" ti dhātūnaṃ *rudhadi-* <sup>25</sup>*gaṇe pavattānaṃ rukkhamaṃ<sup>h</sup> chindati, bhittim bhindati* ti rūpapadānaṃ sakammakatte pi sati *divādigaṇaṃ pattanaṃ tesam* <sup>25</sup>*dhātūnaṃ udakaṃ chijjati<sup>i</sup>, ghaṭo bhijjati* ti rūpapadāni<sup>1</sup> akammakāni yeva bhavanti, tathā<sup>k</sup> *bhuvādigāṇe pavattassa paca-* <sup>30</sup>*dhātussa bhattam pacati* ti rūpapadassa sakammakatte pi sati *divādigaṇaṃ pattassa* <sup>14</sup>"niraye paccati; <sup>15</sup>kammāni vipaccanti" ti rūpapadāni akammakāni yeva bhavanti. Atha pi vadeyyuṃ: <sup>30</sup>nanu ca bho, yathā <sup>13</sup>"āsavehi cittāni vimuccimsū" ti ettha

<sup>1</sup> cf V 636 ÷ Wg § 28: 33. <sup>2</sup> V 1099. <sup>3</sup> J VI 549<sup>b</sup>. <sup>4</sup> Kev 448. <sup>5</sup> I 162.

<sup>6</sup> Dhpa III 37<sup>4</sup>. <sup>7</sup> Saccas 124<sup>a-d</sup>. <sup>8</sup> Abhidh-s 24<sup>28</sup>. <sup>9</sup> Vin II 198<sup>12-13</sup>. <sup>10</sup> Dhpa 69<sup>b</sup>.

<sup>11</sup> J VI 20<sup>22</sup>. <sup>12</sup> (595<sup>12</sup>). <sup>13</sup> V 1090, 1089. <sup>14</sup> (339<sup>6</sup> ÷ 595<sup>17</sup>). <sup>15</sup> ~~xxx~~. <sup>16</sup> Vin I 14<sup>15</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> C<sup>c</sup> dvig<sup>o</sup> (596<sup>26</sup>). <sup>b</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>c</sup> B<sup>m</sup> ñāyuttam varam. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>m</sup> vatta.

<sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> sasamkhāraṃ vip<sup>o</sup>. <sup>f</sup> (Be paccatip<sup>o</sup>). <sup>g</sup> ita h I C<sup>c</sup> B<sup>cmns</sup>. <sup>h</sup> (B<sup>m</sup> dukkham).

<sup>i</sup> B<sup>m</sup> bhijjati. <sup>1</sup> B<sup>m</sup> opadāvatī et om. akammakāni . . . āsavehi 595<sup>26</sup> - 596<sup>1</sup>.

<sup>k</sup> C<sup>c</sup> yathā.

'āsavato cittāni vimuccimṣū' ti ca 'āsavehi kattubhūtehi cittāni vimuccimṣū' ti ca evaṃ *dīvadigaṇikassa*<sup>1</sup> dhātussa *vimuccimṣu* ti rūpapadassa akammakattañ ca sakammakattañ ca bhavati, tathā <sup>1</sup>"niraye pacceti; <sup>2</sup>kammāni vipaccanti" ti ca  
 5 akammakattena pi bhavitabbaṃ, <sup>3</sup>"pacceti pākānaṃ pavatte aṭṭhake duve; <sup>4</sup>asaṃkhāraṃ sasamkhāravipākāni<sup>b</sup> na pacceti" ti sakammakattena pi bhavitabbaṃ ti. Akammakatten' eva bhavitabbaṃ, na sakammakattena : <sup>3</sup>"pacceti pākānaṃ" ti ādina vuttapayogānaṃ <sup>5</sup>"āsavehi cittāni vimuccimṣū" ti payogena  
 10 asamānattā; tathā h' ettha *vimuccimṣu* ti padaṃ kammara-  
 hitakattuvācakayappaccayantam pi bhavati kattusahitakamma-  
 vācakayappaccayantam pi, *vimuccimṣu* ti imassa hi padassa kammarahitayappaccayavantatta *āsavehi* ti karaṇavacanaṃ apā-  
 danakāravācakam bhavati *cittāni* ti paccattavacanaṃ pana  
 15 kattukāravācakam bhavati, tathā *vimuccimṣu* ti padassa kattusahitakammavācakattā *āsavehi* ti karaṇavacanaṃ kattu-  
 kāravācakam bhavati *cittāni* ti paccattavacanaṃ pana kam-  
 makāravācakam bhavati; ayaṇ nayo <sup>6</sup>"pacceti pākānaṃ" ti ādinā vuttappayogesu na labbhati, tathā hi tattha paccattava-  
 20 canaṃ kattāraṃ vadati, upayogavacanaṃ kammaṃ vadati ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. Kārite *puriso purisena purisaṃ vā bhattaṃ pāceti pācayati pācāpeti<sup>c</sup> pācapayati<sup>c</sup>* ti ca; <sup>7</sup>"anante bodhisambhāre paripacesi<sup>d</sup> nayako" ti dassanato pana *paripaceti paripācayati* ti ca rūpāni bhavanti, imāni hetukattupadāni. Kamme *Yañña-*  
 25 *dattena odano paccate*. Bhāvapadam appasiddhaṃ. — Imāni *bhuvādi-dīvadigaṇikarūpāni*; iminā nayena aññāni pi dvigaṇika-  
 rūpāni yojetabbāni.

Tegaṇikatte:

<sup>8</sup>Su pasave: *hetu phalaṃ savati pasavati*, <sup>9</sup>su savane: *saddho dham-*  
 30 *maṃ suṇoti*, <sup>10</sup>su himsāyaṃ: *godho paccāmittaṃ suṇāti* [C<sup>e</sup> 526<sup>1</sup>] imāni yathākkamaṃ *bhuvādi-svādi-kīyadigaṇikāni* kattupadāni, tathā<sup>e</sup> *hetunā phalaṃ saviyyati*, <sup>11</sup>"unnādasaddo . . . paṭhaviudri-  
 yanasaddo viya suyati", *godhena paccāmitto suṇiyati* imāni

<sup>1</sup> (595<sup>29</sup>), <sup>2</sup> (595<sup>29</sup>), <sup>3</sup> (595<sup>12</sup>), <sup>4</sup> (595<sup>13</sup>), <sup>5</sup> (595<sup>31</sup>), <sup>6</sup> (596<sup>5-6</sup>), <sup>7</sup> Ja I 1<sup>11</sup> s. 1865, <sup>8</sup> 1204, <sup>10</sup> 1258, <sup>11</sup> Ja I 71<sup>33-72</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> Bm dīgaṇikassa. <sup>b</sup> Bm sasamkhāraṃ vip<sup>o</sup>. <sup>c</sup> B<sup>e</sup> pac<sup>o</sup>. <sup>d</sup> ita Ja; C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup>ns paripāceti. <sup>e</sup> C<sup>e</sup> yathā

kammāpadāni; bhavāpadam na labbhati<sup>1</sup> sakammakatta imesaṃ dhātūnaṃ; iminā nayena aññāni pi teḡaṇikarupāni upaparikkhitvā yojetabbāni. Atra paṇāyaṃ nayavibhavana:

*bhṛvādi-rudhādika* dhatu *bhṛvādi-divādi*ka tatha

*rudhādika-diṇvādi*ṭṭhā<sup>a</sup> *bhṛvādika-curādika* 85 5

*bhṛvādika-gahād*iṭṭhā *bhṛvādi-svādi-kṛvādi*ka

evamādiṭṭhābhedehi vitthārentu vicakkhaṇa. 86

Icc evaṃ saṃkhepato yathārahaṃ ekagaṇika-dvigaṇika-tegaṇikavasena suddhakattu-hetukattu-kamma-bhavāpadāni ca sakāritekakammani ca sakaritatadvikammani ca sakaritatikammani<sup>b</sup> 10 ca<sup>b</sup> dassitāni.

Idāni ekakarita-dvikaritaṭṭhādanam vacanokaso anuppatto, tasma taṃ vadāma:

<sup>1</sup>So<sup>c</sup> **antakammani**. *Arahattamaggo* manam siyati, kammaṃ pari-yosiyati imāni tava suddhakattupadāni. Ettha manam siyati 15 ti mānam samuechindati; kammaṃ pari-yosiyati ti kammaṃ nipphajjati, *pari* *ava* icc upasaggavasena hi idam padam akammakam bhavati, attho pana 'pariyosanam gacchati' ti sakammakavasena gahetabbo; *attanā vippakalam* *attana* *pariyosa-peti* idam ekakaritam hetukattupadam, ettha pana *pari* *ava* icc 20 upasaggavasena akammakabhutassa *sodhatussa* laddhakari-tappaccayatta ekakammam eva sakaritaṭṭhādanam bhavati; *attana vippakalam* *parehi* *pariyosavapeti* idam dvikaritam hetukattupadam, ettha ca pana *pari* *ava* icc upasaggavasena akammakabhutassa *sodhatussa* laddhakaritaṭṭhādanam dvikam- 25 makam sakaritaṭṭhādanam bhavati; *pariyosavapeti* ti idam pi *pari-avapubbasma* *sodhatumhā nāpe nāpe*<sup>d</sup> iti paccayadvayam katvā *avasaddass'* *okāraṇ* ca katvā tato *yakāragamaṇ* ca anubandhaṇakāralopaṇ ca paṭhamapaccaye *pakārassa* *vakāraṇ* ca dvisu ca ṭhānesu pubbasaralopaṇ katvā nipphajjati ti daṭṭhab- 30 bam. Idāni tā pāliyo atthantaraviññāpanattham ahacca desita-kārena ekato kathayama: <sup>2</sup>"attana vippakataṃ attana pariyosa-peti: apatti saṃghadisesassa, attanā vippakataṃ parehi pariyosavapeti: apatti saṃghadisesassa" ti. Ettha 'bhikkhu' ti hetu-

<sup>1</sup> { 1178 <sup>2</sup> Vin III 155<sup>10-15</sup>

<sup>a</sup> Bm svādivādivattha <sup>b</sup> Bm om <sup>c</sup> vide 58<sup>14</sup> <sup>d</sup> Bm nāpe nāpe

kattupadaṃ ānetabbaṃ; attanā vipṭakatan ti ettha ca  
*attanā* ti vipṭakaraṇakiriyaṃ kattukāraṇakavācakaṃ karaṇavaca-  
 naṃ, *vipṭakatan* ti kammakāraṇakavācakaṃ upayogavacanamaṃ;  
 attanā pariyoṣāpeti ti ettha pana [C<sup>e</sup> 527<sup>1</sup>] *attanā* ti avya-  
 5 yapaḍaḍḍhūtena *sayama*saddena samānatthaṃ vibhatyantapattirū-  
 pakamaṃ avyayapadaṃ *sayama*saddasadisamaṃ vā tatiyāvibhaty-  
 antaavyayapadaṃ<sup>2</sup>, tathā hi "attana pariyoṣāpeti"<sup>3</sup> ti vuttava-  
 canassa 'sayama pariyoṣāpeti' ti attho bhavati <sup>1</sup>"attanā ca  
 pāṇatipāti" ti ādisu viya, parehi pariyoṣāvēpeti ti ettha pana  
*parehi* ti kammakāraṇakavācakaṃ karaṇavacananaṃ ti gahetabbaṃ  
 10 <sup>2</sup>"sunakhehi pi khādāpentī" ti ettha *sunakhehi* ti padaṃ viya,  
 ettha hi, yathā 'rājāno corama sunakhe khādāpentī' ti upayo-  
 gavasena attho bhavati, tathā 'bhikkhu attanā vipṭakataṃ  
 pare jāne pariyoṣāvēpeti' ti upayogavasena attho bhavati.  
 Evaṃ imasmiṃ acchariyabbhutanayavacitte Bhagavato pāva-  
 15 cane dvikāritappaccayavantamaṃ pi padaṃ atthi ti sārato paccet-  
 tabbaṃ. Ayaṃ nayo sukhumo sāsane ādamaṃ katva āyasmantehi  
 sādhuṃkaṃ manasikātabbo; yassa hi atthāya<sup>4</sup> idaṃ pakaraṇamaṃ  
 karimha, na ayaṃ attano mati, atha kho pubbācariyānaṃ  
 santikā laddhattā tesāṃ ñeva mati ti daṭṭhabbaṃ.

20 Idāni akaritadvikammakapadānaṃ vacanokāso anuppatto,  
 tasmā tāni kathayāma: tāni ca kho dhatuvasena evaṃ vedi-  
 tabbāni savinicchayāni, seyyathidaṃ:

<sup>3</sup>*duhi kara vahi pucchi yāci bhikkhu ca ni bruti*  
*bhaṇi vadi vaci bhāsi sāsī dahi nāthadhātu* 87  
 25 *rudhi-jī-cīpabbuti* ti ye te dvikammā ti<sup>4</sup> dhīrā  
 pavadam api viyuttā kāritappaccayehi ca 88  
 apādānādiḥ pubbavidhimhāsa<sup>5</sup> ime bravuṃ<sup>1</sup>  
 upayogavacanassa nimittan ti sanantanā; 89  
 ete *duhādayo* dhātū tikammā pi bhavanti tu  
 30 kāritappaccaye laddhe iti ācariyā bravuṃ<sup>1</sup>. 90

Tatr' imāni udāharaṇāni: *gavaṃ payo duhati gopāloko, gāvaṃ*  
*khīraṃ duhati gopālādāraḥ*. Tattha *payo* ti upayogavacanamaṃ

<sup>1</sup> A V 304<sup>13</sup>. <sup>2</sup> (13<sup>s</sup>). <sup>3</sup> cf. Mahābhāṣya vol. I 334<sup>1</sup>.

<sup>4</sup> ns °antamaṃ avyayapadaṃ. <sup>5</sup> B<sup>m</sup> pariyoṣāvēpeti. <sup>6</sup> (B<sup>m</sup> atthāyamaṃ).

<sup>7</sup> C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns dvikammakā. <sup>8</sup> B<sup>e</sup> pubbaṃ vidhimhāsa<sup>0</sup>; ns: pubbavidhimhi . . . asati.

<sup>9</sup> C<sup>e</sup> bravuṃ.

<sup>1</sup>"yaso laddha na majjeyya" ti<sup>1</sup> ettha *yaso* ti padam iva, *manogaṇikassa* hi idisam pi upayogavacanam hoti aññadisam pi. *Issaro gopālakam*<sup>b</sup> *gavam*<sup>c</sup> *payo duhapeli*<sup>d</sup>, *gopaleṇa gavo khīraṃ duhitā*, *gohi payo duhali* ti ettha apadanavisayatta dvikammakabhāvo n'atthi; <sup>2</sup>"visaṇato" *gavam* 'duham' yaṭṭha <sup>3</sup>khīraṃ na vindati" ti ettha pana apadanavisayatte pi gavavaya-vabhūtassa viṣaṇassa viṣuṃ gahitattā 'gavam khīraṃ duhanto' ti<sup>d</sup> dvikammikabhāvo labbhati ti dattḥabbam. -- *Duhino* payogo 'yam. *Karoti*ssa payoge: *kaṭṭham aṅgarāṃ karoti*, *suvaṇṇam katakam karoti*, <sup>4</sup>"sace je" saccam bhaṇasi, adasiṃ <sup>5</sup>taṃ karomī". Ettha [C<sup>2</sup> 528<sup>1</sup>] ca aṅgarāṃ karoti ti paric-cattakāraṇavasena vuttaṃ, kaṭṭham hi aṅgarabhavassa karaṇam, aṅgāre kate kāraṇabhūtassa kaṭṭhassa kaṭṭhabhavo<sup>h</sup> vigacchati; kaṭakam karoti ti idaṃ aparic-cattakāraṇavasena vuttaṃ, suvaṇṇam hi kaṭakabhavassa karaṇam, katake kate <sup>15</sup>pi kāraṇabhūtassa suvaṇṇassa suvaṇṇabhavo na vigacchati atha kho viśesantaruppattibhavena<sup>i</sup> sampajjati; adasiṃ taṃ karomī ti idaṃ pana ṭhānantaradānavasena vuttaṃ *uparajam mahārājam karomī* ti ettha viya. Tattha *issaro purisena purisam* vā *kaṭṭham aṅgarāṃ kareti* tatha *suvaṇṇam katakam* <sup>20</sup>*kārehi* ti tikammikapayogo<sup>j</sup> pi dattḥabbo, tatha *Brahmadatto rājjam karehi* ti <sup>5</sup>"Brahmadatte rājjam karente" ti 'dvi-kammakapayogo<sup>k</sup>. Etth' eke vadeyyuṃ: nanu ca bho ettha ekam eva kammam dissati, kenāyaṃ payogo dvikammikapayogo hoti ti. Kiñcā pi ekam eva dissati, tatha pi atthato dve va<sup>m</sup> <sup>25</sup>kammāni dissanti ti gahetabbam; tatha hi Brahmadatto rājjam kareti ti ettha Brahmadatto attano rājabhavam mahajānena<sup>n</sup> karayati<sup>o</sup> ti attho, evam pana atthe gahite <sup>6</sup>"rājjam kārehi bhaddan te kiṃ araṇṇe karissasi" ti<sup>1</sup> adisu pi 'tvam attano rājabhavam amhehi karapehi attanam rājje abhisīñca- <sup>30</sup>pehi, mayan taṃ rājje abhisīñcitukama' ti attho samatthito

<sup>1</sup> J III 87<sup>45</sup> (*supra* 118<sup>6</sup>). <sup>2</sup> J VI 371<sup>16</sup>. <sup>3</sup> *cf.* Ja VI 371<sup>12</sup>. <sup>4</sup> Mp I 403  
2. *L.* (*cf.* M II 62<sup>15</sup> 2. *L.*). <sup>5</sup> Ja I 107<sup>29</sup>. <sup>6</sup> J VI 25<sup>21</sup>

<sup>a</sup> Bm na pamajjeyya ti. <sup>b</sup> C<sup>2</sup>B<sup>em</sup>ns gopalam. <sup>c</sup> Bm om. <sup>d</sup> Bm duh.  
<sup>e</sup> C<sup>2</sup>B<sup>em</sup> *ubique* viṣaṇo. <sup>f</sup> *sic* (*metr.*) Bm. <sup>g</sup> B<sup>em</sup>ns duham. <sup>h</sup> J doham. <sup>i</sup> Bm d.  
(s. re). <sup>j</sup> Bm om. kaṭṭha-. <sup>k</sup> B<sup>em</sup>ns "antarappattu". <sup>l</sup> C<sup>2</sup> dvikammika.  
<sup>m</sup> Bm om. dvi-. <sup>n</sup> C<sup>2</sup>B<sup>em</sup>ns yeva (690<sup>1</sup>). <sup>o</sup> Bm mahā-. <sup>p</sup> C<sup>2</sup> kareti. <sup>q</sup> Bm  
karissati ti

- bhavati; Brahmadatte rajjaṃ kārente ti etthā pi 'Brahmadatte attano rājabhāvaṃ mahājanena kāraya(nte)' ti<sup>a</sup> attho bhavati, sāsana-smiṃ hi kāritavisaye karaṇavacanāṃ upayogattāñ ñeva dīpeti; tasmā atthato dve yeva kammāni dissanti ti vadāma.
- 5 Ayam attho Abhidhammaṭṭikāyaṃ cakkhindriyādīnibbacaṇaṭṭhaviḥhāvanāya<sup>b</sup> dīpetabbo, tathā hi Abhidhammaṭṭikāyaṃ idaṃ vuttaṃ: <sup>1</sup>"cakkhuvāre indattaṃ kareti ti cakkhuvārabhāve taṃdvārikehi attano indabhavaṃ paramissarabhāvaṃ kārayati<sup>c</sup> ti attho, taṃ hi te rūpagahaṇe attānaṃ anuvatteti te ca taṃ
- 10 anuvattanti" ti. Yadi pana *karadhātu* dvikammako, evaṃ sante *Brahmadatto rajjaṃ kareti* ti ādisu laddhakāritapaccayattā *kareti* ti ādhi paḍehi tikammakehi yeva bhavitabban ti. Na niyamabhāvato tādissassa ca payogassa vohārapathe anāgatattā. *Kaḷḷhaṃ purisena aṅgamaṃ kataṃ, suvaṇṇaṃ kammārena kala-*
- 15 *kaṃ kataṃ, dāsi sāmikena adāsī katā* evaṃ p' ettha dvikammakapayogā veditabbā, *suvaṇṇena kaḷakaṃ karoti* ti ettha hi visesanatthe<sup>d</sup> pavattakaraṇavisayattā dvikammakabhavo na labbhati ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. Ayaṃ nayo aññatṛa pi upaparikkhitvā yathāsambhavaṃ netabbo. -- *Kārolissa* payogo 'yaṃ.
- 20 *Vahīādīnaṃ* payoge: *rajaपुरisa rathaṃ gāmaṃ vahanāti, ayaṃ rājā maṃ nāmaṃ pucchati*, <sup>2</sup>"parābhavantaṃ purisaṃ mayā pucchāma Gotamaṃ", [C<sup>c</sup> 529<sup>1</sup>] <sup>3</sup>*ayasma Upālī āyasmata Mahakassapena Vinayaṃ pulḷha, Devadatto rājānaṃ kambalaṃ yāceti*, <sup>4</sup>"te maṃ asse ayācisuṃ; 'dhanan taṃ tāta yāceti",
- 25 *brāhmaṇo nāgaṃ maṇiṃ yāceti*, <sup>5</sup>"nago maṇiṃ yāceto brāhmaṇena<sup>e</sup>; *Brahmuna ayacito dhammadesanaṃ Bhagavā, tāpaso kulāṃ bhojanaṃ bhikkhati*, <sup>6</sup>*ajāṃ gāmaṃ neti 'ajo gāmaṃ nūto*, <sup>7</sup>"mutto Campeyyako nago rājānaṃ etad abravi" — ettha *rajanan* ti mukhyato kammaṃ vuttaṃ, *etan* ti guṇato, tatha
- 30 *rajanan* ti akathitaṃ<sup>f</sup> kammaṃ vuttaṃ, *etan* ti kathitakammaṃ, esa nayo aññatṛa pi upaparikkhitvā yathārahaṃ yojetabbo; <sup>8</sup>"etaṃ<sup>g</sup> me brūhi<sup>h</sup> Bhagavā" ti ādisu sampadānavisayattā dvi-

<sup>1</sup> mī *ad* Vibha 125<sup>6</sup>. <sup>2</sup> Sn 91ab. <sup>3</sup> (Vin II 287<sup>a</sup> etc). <sup>4</sup> J VI 512<sup>12</sup> (*supra* 338<sup>23</sup>). <sup>5</sup> " ". <sup>6</sup> Vin III 147<sup>22</sup>. <sup>7</sup> Mahabbāsa vol I 335<sup>13</sup> *vide* Sd § 551. <sup>8</sup> J IV 462<sup>2</sup>. <sup>9</sup> *cf* Sn 1096d.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>m</sup> kārayati. C<sup>c</sup> karente ti. <sup>b</sup> C<sup>c</sup> B<sup>m</sup> ns cakkhundro. <sup>c</sup> B<sup>m</sup> kariyati. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>m</sup> otthe. <sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>f</sup> C<sup>c</sup> B<sup>m</sup> ns akathita-. <sup>g</sup> B<sup>m</sup> evaṃ. <sup>h</sup> C<sup>c</sup> B<sup>m</sup> ns pabrūhi.



kammakabhāvo na labbhati — *bhikkhu maharajanam dhammam bhaṇati*, <sup>1</sup>"yaṃ maṃ bhaṇasi sarathi", *yaṃ maṃ vadati*, <sup>2</sup>"Bhagavantam etad avoca", *pīṭa pullam bhasati*, <sup>3</sup>"yaṃ maṃ tvam anusāsasi", <sup>4</sup>Sakyā kho pana Ambaṭṭha rājanam Ukkakam<sup>b</sup> pitāmahaṃ dahanti", <sup>5</sup>*Bhagava bhikkhu tamamhiṭapalipattim nathati*, *"gavo vajam rundhati gopalam, dhutto dhuttajanam dhanam jinati* — ettha ca <sup>7</sup>"kam anuttaram ratanavaram<sup>c</sup> jinamā" ti Puṇṇakajatakapaḷi nidassanam, tatthāyaṃ attho: mayam janinda kataram rājanam anuttaram ratanavaram jinamā ti —; <sup>8</sup>*siṭṭhakayo pakaram<sup>d</sup> cinoti vaddhaki* aññani pi yojetabbāni. Ettha keci puccheyyūṃ: <sup>9</sup>Gandhakutiṃ padakhiṇam karoti; <sup>10</sup>buddham saraṇam gacchami; <sup>11</sup>upasakam maṃ bhavam Gotamo dharetu" ti payogesu kiṃ dvikammakabhāvo labbhati ti. Ettha vuccate: Gandhakutiṃ padakhiṇam karoti ti ettha na labbhati: guṇa-guṇinam vasena gahitattā; buddham saraṇam gacchami ti ettha pi na labbhati: 'saraṇam iti gacchami' ti <sup>12</sup>*ittisaddhalopavasena* vuttattā, tathā hi *buddham* ti upayogavacanam *saranam* ti paccattavacanam, buddham 'mama saraṇam parayanam aghassa tata hitassa ca vidhātā' ti iminādhippāyena bhajami sevami bujjhāmi ti attho; <sup>13</sup>upāsakam maṃ bhavam Gotamo dharetu ti ettha pana dvikammakabhavo labbhati ti vattabbo: maṃ ito paṭṭhāya upāsakam dharetu ti atthasambhavato <sup>14</sup>"Sakya kho pana Ambaṭṭha rājanam Ukkakam<sup>b</sup> pitāmahaṃ dahanti" ti *dahadhātupayogena* samānatta ca, adhippayatthato pana maṃ 'upāsako me ayaṃ' ti dharetu ti attho sambhavati ti datṭhabbam. — Evaṃ akaritani dvikammikadhaturupani vibhavitani.

Icc evaṃ amhehi adito paṭṭhaya Bhagavato sasanatham yathāsatti yathabalam <sup>15</sup>dhatuyo ca tamrupani ca tadanurūpehi ca nānapadehi nanaatthehi nananāyehi ca

<sup>1</sup> J VI 19<sup>2</sup>. <sup>2</sup> S I 11<sup>3</sup>, Vin III 21. <sup>3</sup> J VI 54<sup>5</sup>. <sup>4</sup> D I 92<sup>14</sup>. <sup>5</sup> 365<sup>25</sup>.

<sup>6</sup> (Mahābhāṣya col. I 334<sup>9</sup>). <sup>7</sup> J VI 27<sup>3</sup>. <sup>8</sup> Mahābhāṣya col. I 334<sup>10</sup>.

<sup>9</sup> & 10. <sup>10</sup> Khp I. <sup>11</sup> Vin III 6<sup>11</sup>. <sup>12</sup> Pi I 16<sup>22</sup>, 17<sup>28</sup>, 19<sup>22</sup>. <sup>13</sup> 1<sup>28</sup>—2<sup>2</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> C<sup>2</sup>B<sup>cm</sup> anusāsati. <sup>b</sup> C<sup>2</sup>B<sup>ns</sup> Okk. <sup>c</sup> B<sup>ns</sup> ratnavo. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>m</sup> varam.  
C<sup>2</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om dv-

yojetvā vibhāvitāni. Evaṃ vibhāventehi pi<sup>a</sup> amhehi tasma  
sarūpaparicchedo vā atthaparicchedo vā na sakkā sabbaso  
vattum, tadubhayaṃ hi ko sabbaso [C<sup>c</sup> 530<sup>1</sup>] vattum sak-  
khissati aññatra āgamādhigamasampannehi pabhinnaṇaṇi-  
5 bhidehi mahākhīṇāsavehi:

atthātisayayuttā pi dhātū honti yato, tato

<sup>1</sup>payogato 'nugantabbā, anekatthā hi dhātavo. 91

Ye nekatthadharā caranti<sup>b</sup> vividhā nāthassa pāṭhe vare,  
te nekatthadharā va honti sahita nānūpasaggehi ve<sup>c</sup>,

10 dhātūnaṃ pana tesam <sup>2</sup>atthaparamaṃ khīṇāsava paṇḍite<sup>a</sup>  
vajjetvā paṭisambhidāmatiyute ko sabbaso bhāsati ti<sup>d</sup>. 92

Iti navaṅge sūttakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viññū-  
naṃ kosallatthāya kate saddanītippakaraṇe sabbagaṇavinicchayo  
nāma ekūnavīsati<sup>c</sup> paricchedo.

15 Saha rūpavibhāvanāya dhātuvibhāvanā<sup>1</sup> niṭṭhitā.

<sup>1</sup> Cāndra-dhātupāṭha p. 34<sup>20</sup> (cf. Dhātumañjūsā 152<sup>cd</sup>). <sup>2</sup> = anak apuñ<sup>3</sup>  
akhrā<sup>3</sup> atuiñ<sup>3</sup> arhañ<sup>3</sup> kui, ns.

<sup>a</sup> Bm om. <sup>b</sup> = phrac kun eñ<sup>1</sup>, ns (Bm ca santi?). <sup>c</sup> (Be om.). <sup>d</sup> Bm  
bbapasī ti. <sup>e</sup> Bm nsP atthārasamo. <sup>1</sup> dhātuvibhāvanā ၁၂၂၂ ကို သိရန် ပြန်လည်  
khrañ<sup>3</sup> sañ | niṭṭhitā | aprī<sup>3</sup> sui<sup>1</sup> rok prī | Iti Mahiṭṭhakāvāsanivāsina mahā-  
therena kato 'yaṃ Saddanitinissayo | | Sahassasatavassamhi chanavutyādhike  
gate | paṭhamāsaḥhiyā kālā cuddase sukk' anattage | | Mahiṭṭhakāvāsanivā-  
sina | Mahā-oñ-mre-bhum-caṃ-ut-kyoñ<sup>3</sup> to<sup>2</sup> kri<sup>3</sup> nhuik si tañ<sup>3</sup> [nsP: sa tañ<sup>3</sup>] sum<sup>3</sup>  
[nsP sui<sup>3</sup>] ne so [supra 314<sup>10, 20</sup>] | mahātherena Cakkindābhisirisaddhammadhaia-  
mahadhammarājādhirājaguru mahāther sañ kato prū ap so [nsP: eñ<sup>1</sup>] | ayaṃ  
Saddanitinissayo | Saddanitidhātumālā-nisya sañ chanavutyādhike kui<sup>3</sup> chai<sup>1</sup>  
khrok [nsP: 96] khu alvan rhi so sahassasatavassamhi nhac ta thoñ tarā  
[nsP: trā] sui<sup>1</sup> | gate rok so akhā nhuik rom [o: rok = nsP] sañ rhi so<sup>2</sup>  
paṭhamāsaḥhiyā | paṭhama Vā-chui la nhuik [nsP: la eñ<sup>1</sup> nhuik] kālā la  
chut pakkha nhuik cuddase ta chai<sup>1</sup> [nsP: chay] le<sup>1</sup> rak nhuik sukk'  
anattage sokrā-ne<sup>1</sup>, ne ma vañ mī [nsP. mhi] | itī prī<sup>3</sup> eñ<sup>1</sup> [nsP: prī<sup>3</sup>, om.  
eñ<sup>1</sup>] | | [nsP: ad.: Sakkarāja 1234 khu Ta-poñ la prañ<sup>1</sup> kyo<sup>2</sup> 4 rak 1-nañ<sup>1</sup> lā(?)  
ne<sup>1</sup> ne 1 khyat [o: khyak] ti<sup>3</sup> kyo<sup>2</sup> akhyin tvañ Saddanitidhātumālā-nisya kui re<sup>1</sup>  
kū<sup>3</sup> rve<sup>1</sup> prī<sup>3</sup> oñ mrañ sañ nibbānapaccayo hotu pu di ā | nāñ<sup>1</sup> prañ<sup>1</sup>  
cuṃ pā lui eñ<sup>1</sup> | | cf. subscr nsP post 314<sup>44</sup>. Sakkarāja 1229 khu Vā-khoñ  
la prañ<sup>1</sup> kyo<sup>2</sup> | | nhac rak buddha-hū [o: hū<sup>3</sup>] ne<sup>1</sup> sum khyak ma tī mhi  
akhyin tvañ Sadda-nisya | | kui re<sup>3</sup> kū<sup>3</sup> rve<sup>1</sup> prī sañ | | akkharā ekam ekañ  
ca buddharūpaṃ samam siyā | tasmā hi paṇḍito poso likheyya piṭakattayaṃ  
niṭṭhitam prī |







*"A book that is shut is but a block"*

**CENTRAL ARCHAEOLOGICAL LIBRARY**  
GOVT. OF INDIA  
Department of Archaeology  
**NEW DELHI.**

Please help us to keep the book  
clean and moving.

---